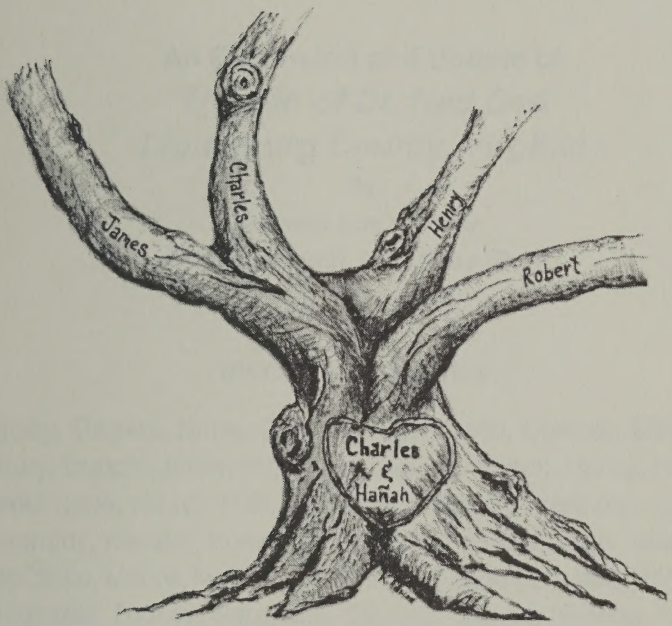
Gee Family Tree

Boston Public Library

OF THE CHESAPEAKE & OHIO CANAL
Feet
1800
1600
1400
1200
1000
800
600
400
200
Base Level of the Ocean
Cumberland 573 f.
Old Town 489 f.
Flint Creek
Sideling Hill Cr.
Hancock 407 f.
Conolway Cr. 393 f.
Licking Cr.
Williamsport 355 f.
Antietam Cr.
Harpers Ferry 300 f.
Catoctin Cr.
Point of Rocks
Monocacy River 224 f.
Peters Quarry
Seneca Creek
Great Falls
Little Falls
Georgetown
Washington
Potomac River
Wills Creek
Tunnel
Car Cr.
Casselmans River
Allegheny
40
39
37
Miles
Cumberland
Hancock
Williamsport
FREDERICKTOWN
Rail Road
BALTIMORE
Havre de Grace
Harford
Chester
Elkridge L.
Rockville
Vansville
ANNAPOLIS
Bodkin P.
Kent
GEORGETOWN
WASHINGTON
ALEXANDRIA
Easton
Choptank R.
Cambridge
Warrenton
P. Tobacco
P. Frederick
Leonard T.
POTOMAC RIVER
FREDERICKSBURG
Bowling Green
Lookout
Smith I.
RICHMOND
PETERSBURG
CAMPBELL
Farmville
Cape Charles
CAPE HENRY
37

BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY

Gee Family Tree



Gee Family Tree

Charles[1] and Hañah

From the Colonial Era

To the Year 2000

An Expansion and Update of

The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee

Lunenburg County, Virginia

By

Samuel Edward Gee

Major General, U.S. Army (Ret)

Included Surnames:

Bailey, Barnes, Barry, Bonner, Bugg, Cash, Daniels, Dilworth, Drury, Dunbar, Fitzwater, Foglesong, Hammock, Harris, Harvie, Hawthorne, Heath, Hite, Hicks/Hix, Hubbard, Johnson, Jones, Kennedy, Kessler, Kunau, Ligon, Link, Love, Maddux, Marable, McClintic, Moore, Nevill/Neavil/Neville, Parham, Peace, Pritchett, Ragsdale, Rainey, Saunders, Seward, Skinner, Stokes, Teass, Turbyfill, Wadsworth, Walker, Watkins, Webb, Williams, Winn

By

Marian S. Kessler and Garnette S. Teass

GATEWAY PRESS, INC.
Baltimore, MD 2001

Cover illustration created by
KERRIE KESSLER HILLMAN

CS71
.G2975
2001

Copyright © 2001 by
Marian S. Kessler and Garnette S. Teass
All rights reserved.

Permission to reproduce in any form
must be secured from the authors.

Please direct all correspondence and book orders to:
Marian S. Kessler
315 Waller Mill Rd.
Williamsburg, VA 23185
or
Garnette S. Teass
25 Mead Rd.
Armonk, NY 10504

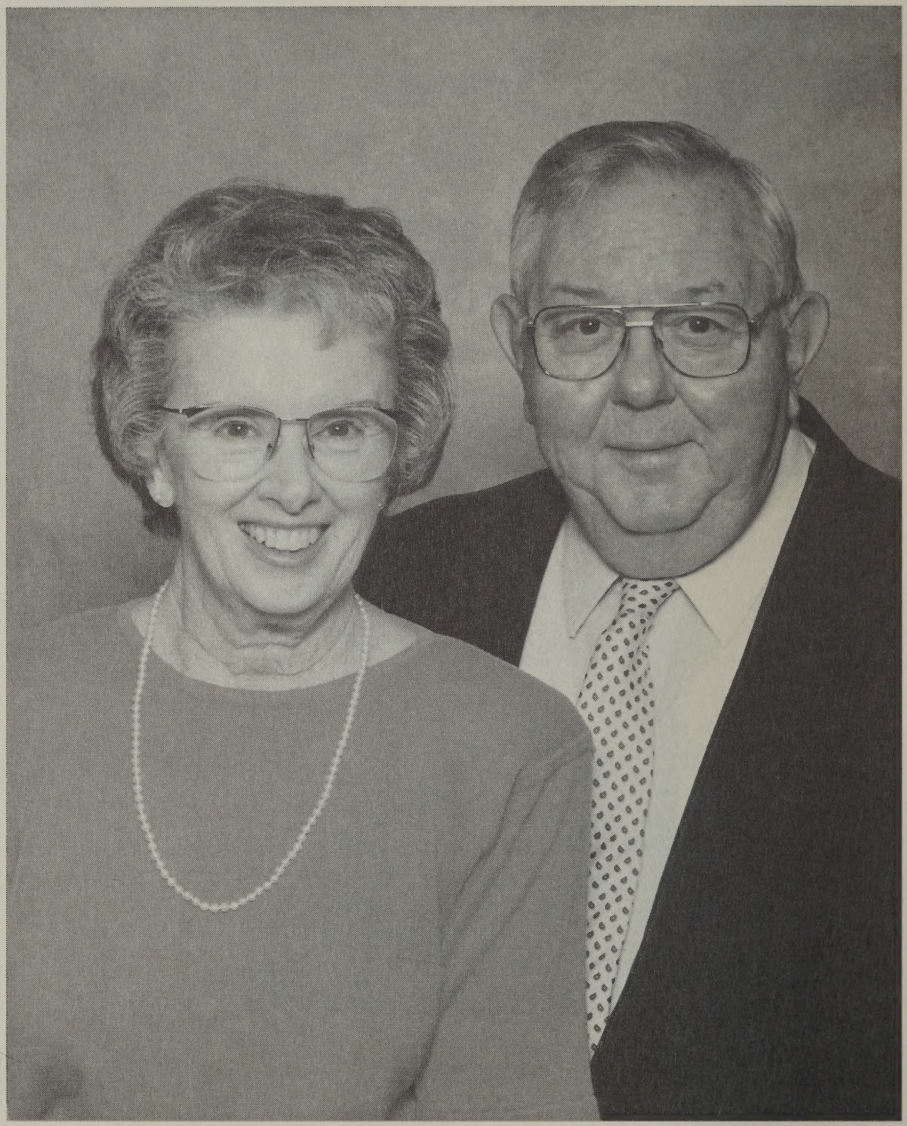
Library of Congress Control Number 2001 132473

Published for the authors by
Gateway Press, Inc.
1001 N. Calvert Street
Baltimore, MD 21202-3897

Printed in the United States of America

IN HONOR OF MOTHER

RUTH GARNER GEE SAUNDERS



Marian and Bill Kessler

DEDICATION

I could not begin this project nor end it without the assistance of my husband, Bill. My efforts have provided me with a great satisfaction. It has been a fun project but only so because I have had his support with time and resources. He has encouraged me by following along with me on my searching, taking pictures, operating the recorder, and seeming to enjoy it all. He especially enjoyed the people we have talked with along the way, for he is a "people" person, taking especial pleasure in that phase of his work as a minister. While I sat at my desk plugging away at writing up all of the information he would take care of many of the chores of the home such as grocery shopping and making meals. Most of all he has been a sounding board to listen and read and help me deal with, "How does it sound?" "Does it cover the topic?" "Is it accurate?"

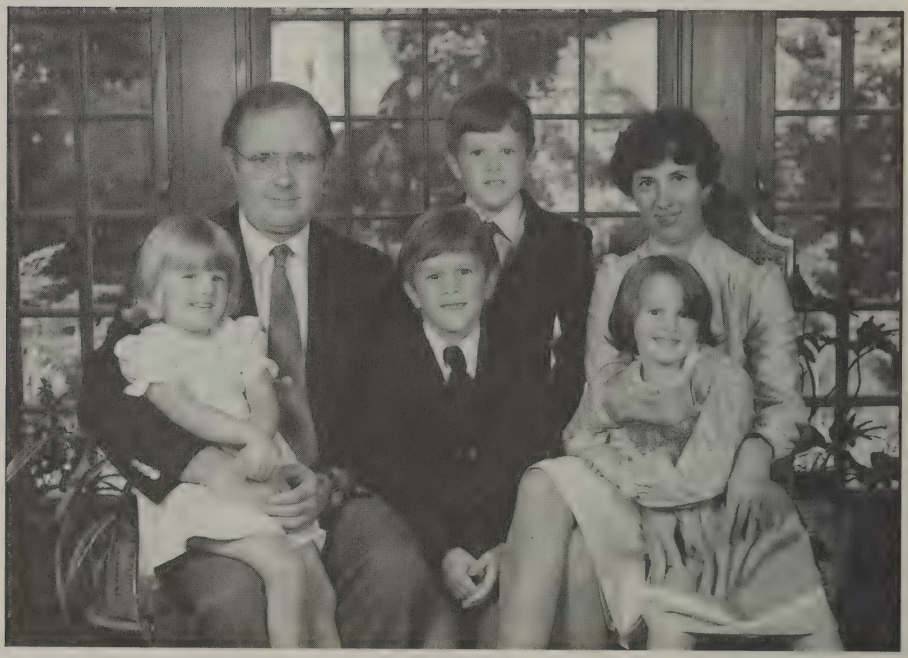
--Marian

Once the skill of typing has been acquired, sitting down and writing a book that contains little, if any, original material should be easy. Right? Wrong! It requires a self discipline that has not always accompanied my life's efforts. For this reason, I want to dedicate my efforts in this work to all the people who kept me on track. First there was Ned who asked Marian and I to update his book. He gave us the start and extracted the commitment. Likewise I dedicate my efforts to Marian. If she had not given me the example of her self-discipline in the enterprise, I would probably never have stuck with it. And I cannot fail to mention my friend, Sharon Tomback, a fellow genealogist. Together we assaulted all the New York City genealogical libraries and a few more. We had both fun and success in the process.

In any sort of genealogical work, however, appropriate thanks need to go to all those ancestors who made the work possible. Obviously without them there would be no book. But not so obvious is the inspiration that comes from the sense of quiet, day to day dedication, courage and strength with which these men and women must have been imbued to leave their, if not always comfortable but at least familiar, home environment and begin anew in an unknown world on an unknown continent. Upon arrival they set about establishing a society that would prosper mightily.

The recitation of their facts is humbling. Against great odds, they survived. There is likewise hope for us!

And lastly, I thank my husband, Bud Teass, and my children who supported me in many different ways. Because of this book, we traveled to places that we would never have gone and shared experiences we would never have shared. Thanks to him I visited the Boston and Portsmouth libraries, the Public Records Office in London, the West Devon Genealogical Library in Exeter, and the remote villages of Newton Ferrers and Dunford (to name a few). He even met the nightmarish challenge of the M4 around Manchester to reach the village of Gee Cross that may have seen the beginning of this family's history. At every step he has encouraged and supported and I am most grateful.



Garnette, Bud, William, Thomas, Ann and Gwynne Teass

PREFACE

Life can only be looked at backward.
Yet, You must live it forward.

Kierkegaard

As our grandfather aged, he loved to look backward and to talk about "back then", sometime to the extent listeners would sigh and think, "not again". On one occasion when he visited with me for a few weeks when my children were infant and toddler age, I listened to his stories and it struck me that at some point I was going to wish I had listened more closely and kept notes. I started writing down little biographies of individuals that he had known so well (many of whom were no longer living) and making charts to see how these persons fitted together into "the family." As a child, I had spent a lot of time on the properties that he was describing and I could easily visualize them as they were when the homes (Nannie, Tommy & Frank's) were occupied by him, his siblings and their immediate descendants. The interest blossomed quickly into a hobby. My time was limited at that point in my life and I had to file away these stories for some years.

Along the way, someone would come along with a question, and rekindle that curiosity. I would chase down that question and file away my findings or I would meet someone who could fill in some details I did not have. Likewise, I became a 'pack rat' keeping anything that was related to family history.. I also voiced my interest to a friend who worked with the court records and she began to supply me with documents to support my "Granddaddy's Stories" and the names of people who were also searching for Gees. Someone supplied me with a copy of Fletcher's, *The Gee Family*, which provided a broader picture and thus sparked my curiosity even further.

Luckily, Ned Gee had begun putting together his accumulation of family history, which would be a generation earlier

than mine. His father and my grandfather were brothers and lived on adjacent farms. Ned and my mother were of the same generation. Actually, I hardly knew Ned, the person, until about 1972 when he came for a visit to talk about what I had gleaned from Granddaddy.

The fruits of his labor became *The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee, Lunenburg County Virginia*, © 1975. His comment about why he pursued his work..."this (speaking of his memory of Grandma Molly) was the foundation stone of my life and the rock upon which all else has been built. It is where I learned love, compassion, and cohesion of family and friends, respect for all people, a sense of humor, responsibility, and happiness. In fact, as I ponder now, I am sure it was the basis of the motivating force that makes me write this family history and makes me want to write it."

That statement makes one reflect about the total family and how each member impacts both other members as well as the whole unit. Many of you have been prodded into the search and hopefully all of us can feel that this is 'our' product. A huge piece of gratitude goes to all who have been willing to share their information and their wisdom with us. Our compilation seeks to foster a common bond through the sharing of information and experiences among all our kin and in turn we hope that you will feel more connected as the many facets of this large and diverse grouping unfold through the book. We will consider our effort a success not only if, after reading the contents, the reader feels pride in being 'a part of it all', but also if, in some small way, he or she feels more empowered to live his life forward.

--Marian and Garnette

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Table of Illustrations xv
I: Gee Family History 1
II: The Gee Family in Virginia 13
HENRY[1] GEE 14
CHARLES[1] GEE 17
HAÑAH (DRURY) 20
JAMES[2] GEE 23
CHARLES[2] GEE 26
HENRY[2] GEE 26
ROBERT[2] GEE 29
III: Charles[2] Gee 41
BRIDGET NEVILL 42
JAMES[3] GEE 46
CHARLES [3] GEE 46
WILLIAM[3] GEE 49
HENRY[3] GEE 52
BENJAMIN[3] GEE 52
JOHN[3] GEE 62
NEVIL[3] GEE 62
JESSE[3] GEE 71
ELIZABETH[3] GEE 90
PENELOPE[3] GEE 90
IV: James[3] Gee 93
SARAH WILLIAMS 97
HENRY[3] GEE 103
V: Charles[4] (Powderface) Gee 111
JAMES H. GEE 113
WILSON[5] GEE 115
CHARLES[5] GEE 120
EVERARD WILSON[5] GEE 121
EDWARD BONNER GEE 121
JUDITH[5] GEE 123
MINERVA[5] GEE 123
VI: Everard Wilson Gee 131

CHARLES WILSON GEE 152
SARAH "SALLIE" B. GEE 152
VII: Robert Pleasant Gee 155
EDWARD EVERARD GEE 162
ARTHUR LEE GEE 165
MARY ELEANOR GEE 170
NETTIE MAE GEE 182
VIII: Edward Crymes "Ned" Gee 185
MARY FRANCES WEBB 196
NANNIE ELIZABETH GEE 207
HATTIE E. GEE 231
EVERETTE WEBB GEE 231
MARY ETTA GEE 234
JOSIE EUGENIA GEE 236
ROBERT EDWARD GEE 248
CARRIE GERTRUDE GEE 261
JOHN WILLIAM GEE 275
THOMAS GARNER GEE 280
RUTH GARNER GEE 312
FRANCIS ASBURY GEE 336
IX: Josephus "Scrap" William Gee 353
EMMA ELWOOD GEE 356
LULA GRIFFITH GEE 362
CORA GEE 362
MAGGIE THORNTON GEE 362
ROBERT EDWARD GEE 362
JOSIE SULLIVAN GEE 370
X: Rebecca Caroline Gee 383
Appendices 389
The Webb Family 389
JOHN [5] WEBB 389
WILLIAM[6] WEBB 390
MARY "POLLY"[6]LIGON 391
FLETCHER CHAPEL CHURCH 417
CEDAR CREEK CHURCH 421
THE PRITCHETT FAMILY 427
MOSES[5] PRITCHETT II 431

Mary Ann H. B. Kennedy 437
W. F. Kennedy & Kenbridge VA 445
CEMETERIES 449
GEE CEMETERY 449
HOLLYWOOD CEMETERY 449
GEE 449
WEBB 450
GEE GARDEN CEMETERY 451
MADDUX-GEE CEMETERY 452
MANSON/BRIDGEFORTH FAMILY CEMETERY 453
JONES-WATKINS FAMILY CEMETERY 454
BAILEY-GEE GARDEN CEMETERY 455
PRITCHETT FAMILY CEMETERY 456
KENBRIDGE HEIGHTS CEMETERY: 457
WEBB 457
GEE 457
SAUNDERS 457
KENNEDY 458
GEE 459
GEE 459
HARRIS 460
GEE 461
GEE 461
GEE 462
GEE 462
HARRIS 463
PRITCHETT 463
CROWDER 464
SAUNDERS 464
SIDDONS 464
ELLIOTT 464
WILLIS 465
LAKEVIEW CEMETERY 465
WEAVER 465
SEWARD 465
LAKESIDE CEMETERY 465
BARNES 465

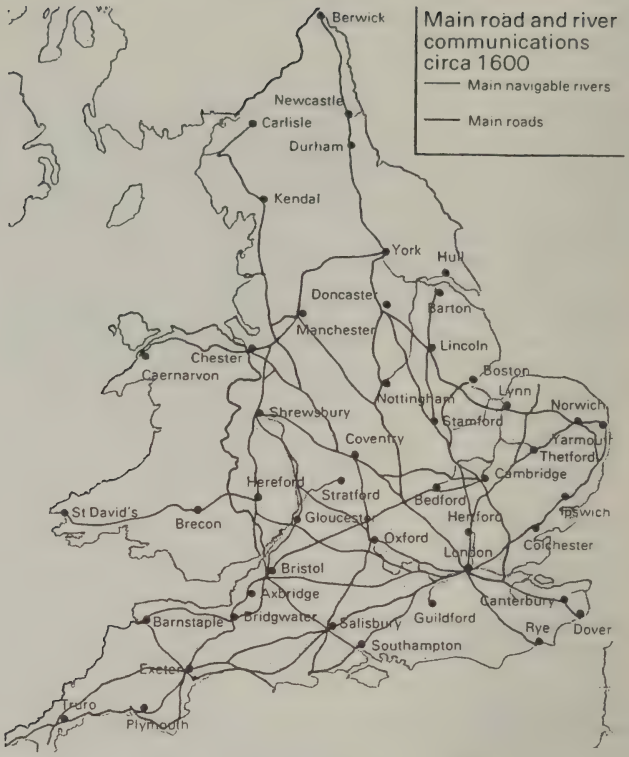
GEE 466
BARNES 466
WATKINS 466
GEE FAMILY CEMETERY ON BRUSHY RIDGE 466
ANDREW CHAPEL UM CHURCH CEMETERY 467
RIVERVIEW CEMETERY 469
ROSEWOOD CEMETERY 470
GREENBRIER MEMORIAL GARDENS 470
EPILOGUE 471
BIBLIOGRAPHY 473
PREFACE 473
CHAPTER 1 473
CHAPTER 2 474
CHAPTER 3 476
CHAPTER 4 478
CHAPTER 5 478
CHAPTER 7 479
CHAPTER 8 479
APPENDIX 479
INDEX 481

Table of Illustrations

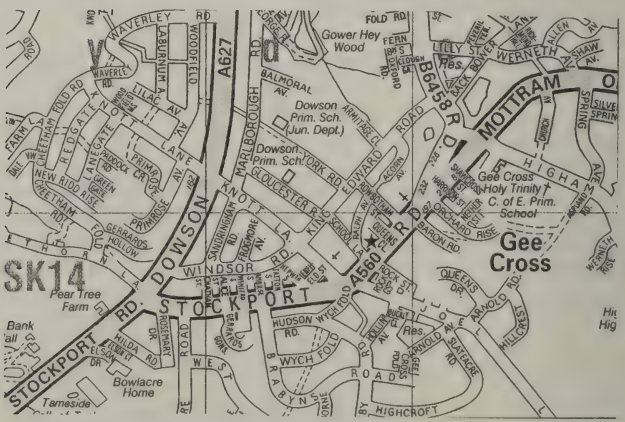
Marian and Bill Kessler vi
Garnette, Bud, William, Thomas, Ann and Gwynne Teass viii
Major English Roads circa 1600 xviii
Map of Gee Cross, Stockport, England xviii
Holy Trinity Gee Cross 1
St. Mary's Church, Dunsford 4
Map of Newton Ferrers, Devon, England 5
Holy Cross Church, Newton Ferrers, Devon 6
Isles of Shoals 7
Virginia Counties 1701-1710 12
Partial Inventory signed by Hañah Gee 22
Virginia Counties 1731-1740 40
Will of Charles[2] 46
Miss Maude's Chart 61
Partial Map of Lunenburg County Dated 1871 Showing Bears Element Creek 91
Virginia Counties 1741-1750 92
Sussex County, Virginia 109
Portion of Deed from Robert Willson to Charles[4] and Sarah Gee 110
Cissly Minerva[5] Gee Francis Rainey 124
1883 Map of Greenbrier County, WVA., H. H. Hardesty, Publisher 129
Portrait of Everard Wilson[5] Gee? 130
Deed 143
Plat of Farm Purchased by Everard Gee from Lina M. and Margaret A. Blake 145
View of Cemetery on Brushy Ridge, West Virginia 147
Stone of Everard W. Gee 148
Bill of Sale for Everard W. Gee Estate 149
Robert (Bob) Edward [7-65] and Maymie (Hanna) Gee 153
Mary Jo Gee [8-655] and Benjamin F. Gee [8-654] 154
Pie Safe That Travelled with Everard to West Virginia 154
Certificate of Marriage of Robert P. Gee and Fannie Louise Mclintic 158
Robert Pleasant Gee Family Births 159
Robert Pleasant Gee Family Marriages 160
Robert Pleasant Gee Family Deaths 161
The Robert Pleasant Gee [6-4] Family 162
Edward Everard Gee [7-41] 162
Mark Edward Gee [8-411], ... 163
Sue Ella Gee (Miano) [9-411.1] and Mary Ann Gee (Belling) [9-411.2] 165
Arthur Lee Gee Family 166
Mary Eleanor (Gee) [7-43] and Herndon Frazer Link Family c. 1898 172
The Link Family c. 1938 182
Neta Mae Gee [7-44] and Mary Eleanor Gee Link [7-43] 183
Members of the Robert Pleasant Gee Family 183
Edward Crymes "Ned" Gee [6-5] Mary Frances Webb Gee 184
Memorial Card for Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5] 184

Matriculation Cards at Jefferson Medical College of Dr. E.C. Gee [6-5] 188
Bill for Drugs Puchased by Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5] 194
Bills for Purchase of Farm Supplies by Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5] 195
Correspondence between Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5] and Mary Frances Webb 197
Rr. E. C. Gee [6-5] and Mary Frances Webb Gee Family Bible: Births 204
Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5] and Mary Frances Webb Gee Family Bible: Marriages 205
Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5] and Mary Frances Webb Gee Family Bible: Deaths 205
Parlor of Dr. E.C. Gee's Home c. 1889 206
Nannie Beth Gee [7-51] as a Young Girl 207
Grandma Nannie Gee Jones Watkins [7-51] Feeding the Chickens 208
Mary Jones Hawthorne [8-511] 209
Mary Rebecca Jones [8-511] and Holland Hawthorne 209
Pike [9-511.4] and Pansy Hawthorne 213
Carrie Jones [8-514] 219
Laura Ida Jones [8-515] 219
Family of Nannie Beth Gee [7-51] and Willis Jones 228
Laura [8-515], Carrie [8-514], and Mary [8-511]Jones 228
Eva Gertrude Jones [8-513] 229
Laura Gee [9-516.3]. 229
Dr. E.C. Gee's [6-5] Medicine Cabinet in the Background 229
Arthur Armistead Watkins [8-518] 230
Everette Webb Gee [7-53] 231
The Drs. Gee [6-5] and [7-53] 232
Mary Virginia Gee [8-533] 234
Dr. Everette Webb Gee [7-53] with son, Webb [8-531], wife, Jennie Webb Gee, and mother, Mary Frances Webb Gee 234
Mary Etta Gee [7-54] and Washington Winn 235
Josie Eugenia Gee [7-55] 236
Harris Hospital, Kenbridge, Virginia—Early 20th Century 236
Everett Wariner Harris [8-551] 237
R.E. Gee [7-56] and Ella Harris Gee, his Wife 250
Etta May Gee [8-561] 250
Annie Elizabeth Gee [8-563] and Everette Harris Gee [8-562] 255
R.E. Gee Family Home, c. 1905 with Family Members 259
Letter from George Allen to R.E. Gee [8-56] 260
Carrie Gertrude Gee [7-57] 261
Bettie Sue Bailey [8-574] 272
J.W. [7-58] and Mamie Gee 275
Mary Gee [8-581] and Harris Gee [8-562] 278
Thomas Garner [7-591] and Bessie Bell Pritchett Gee 282
Home of Thomas and Bessie Gee 284
Susie Gee (Saunders) [8-591] 288
Hunter William [8-592] and Susie Margaret Gee [8-591] 302
Hunter William Gee [8-592] 302
Ellen Morton Gee [8-593] 305
Ellen Morton [8-593] and Ruth Garner Gee [8-594] 312
James Edward Gee [8-595]. 331
Everette Webb Gee [8-596] 333

Fred Pritchett Gee [8-597] 334
Anna Inge, Wife of Francis A. Gee [7-5D] 337
Francis Asbury Gee [7-5D] and wife, Anna Inge, at Their Home 338
Gee Home in Recent Years 338
Billy [8-5D5] and May Proctor Gee [8-5D4] 345
Children of Dr. E. C. and Molly Gee 348
Composition by Susie Gee dated December 7, 1888 349
Front Room of Armistead Watkins' Home 349
Susie Margaret [8-591], Ruth Garner [8-594] and Ellen Morton Gee [8-593] 350
Thomas Garner Gee [7-59], Ellen Morton Gee (Saunders) [8-593] holding Dorothy Gee Saunders [9-593.2] (Nielsen), and Ruth Garner Gee (Saunders) [8-594] 350
Ned Gee [8-5D2], Frances Weaver [8-552] and Ruth Gee [8-594] 351
Woodrow School Student Body 1930 351
Josephus W. Gee [6-6] and Margaret V. (McClintic) Tombstone 352
Josephus Gee Family 352
Outside the Brushy Ridge House 356
Robert E. Gee [7-65] at Brushy Ridge Home 362
Robert Earl Gee [8-652] with WWII Small Fighter Plane c1943 364
L Armistead Gee [8-653] 364
Letter from Nannie Gee Jones Watkins [7-51] to Maymie Gee 365
Benjamin Franklin Gee [8-654] with the Picture of his Father, Robert (Bob) Edward Gee [7-65] 367
Mary Jo's [8-655] Wedding – 1950 370
Cleo (Thrasher) [8-661] and James Henry Simmons Family 378
Copy of Funeral Bill of Josephus William and Margaret V. (McClintic) Gee 379
Record of Marriages from Josephus William Gee Bible 379
Record of Births from Josephus William Gee Bible 380
Record of Deaths from Josephus William Gee Bible 380
Memoranda from Josephus William Gee Bible 381
Pie Safe Transported to West Virginia by Everard W. Gee 381
Marriage License of Rebecca Caroline [6-7] Gee and Oliver C. Barnes 382
Gee Coat of Arms 388
Garner Webb 398
Fletcher Chapel Church, Kenbridge, VA 417
Walker Family Bible Births 426
Baptisms from the Walker Bible in the Possession of Donna Gill Goings 432
Marriages from the Walker Bible in the Possession of Donna Gill Goings 433
Deaths from the Walker Bible in the Possession of Donna Gill Goings 434
Bank of Lunenburg, Tinkling, Virginia 447
Kenbridge—the Snow of 1948 448



Major English Roads circa 1600
From *Historical Atlas of Britain*



Map of Gee Cross, Stockport, England

I: Gee Family History

The family name Gee is of such ancient origin that the beginnings of the family and the derivation of the name have been lost to time. There seems a consensus of opinion that the family is English; but it is debatable whether the family name was taken from a place name, or vice versa. One theory according to Bardsley's *Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames* holds that the family took its surname from the locality of Gee Cross, a once prosperous village in the parish of Stockport, Cheshire, England. The village still exists as Gee Cross, but for all practical purposes it is now a suburb of Manchester. This theory is contradicted by Johnson's *The Place Names of England & Wales* which notes that Gee Cross (the village) was named thus because of an ancient cross erected as a property boundary marker by the Gee family. A historian of the area, Mr. Ernest Axon, F.S.A., favored the second theory because the village itself does not predate the 17th century, while persons with the Gee surname can be traced back to earlier times in the area. Today there are still two churches in Gee's Cross containing numerous Gee graves from the 19th and 20th centuries.

Holy Trinity Gee Cross

A work entitled, *The Norman People and Their Descendants*, states that Gee is the French pronunciation of Gui, Guy, or Wido and cites persons with those surnames from the 12th and 13th centuries. Other theories hold that William the Conqueror was accompanied by a man with the surname of Guy and, in recognition of services rendered, awarded land in northern England.

While the origin of the name is elusive, an even more tantalizing mystery to those researching the Gee's of Virginia is who were the first pioneers and from where in England did they come.

An earlier researcher of the Gee family, W.J. Fletcher, in his book, *The Gee Family* (hereafter denoted *TGF),* found numerous Gee's in the midland and northern parts of England within hailing distance of Gee Cross. For this reason he concluded that those first Virginia Gee's must have come from Manchester. However, at the time that he was doing his research, extensive genealogical data bases of names had not been accumulated and it was much more difficult, if not impossible, to determine the actual distribution of a name throughout an area. Recent compilations of birth, death and marriage data in the International Genealogical Index (IGI) done by the Church of the Latter Day Saints reflect a widespread distribution of the Gee name throughout England during the 16th, 17th and 18th centuries. Records in Exeter and the British Public Records Office even reveal a significant number of Gee's in the Devon and Cornwall areas as early as the 14th century. Cornwall and Devon records include variations in spelling: Gye, Gee, Jee and Gie, but genealogical indexers have included all variations under the spelling "Gee." During the 17th century, a Reverend John Gee of Tenterdan, a village south east of London, endorsed a number of Gee's for immigration to the new world. The name was also present in London during the 16th and 17th centuries and Sir William Gee was a part of the original Jamestown settlement in Virginia.

The history of the Gees' of Virginia has always begun with Charles and Hañah Gee in Charles City Co., Virginia. Charles was

present there as early as 1688; but it is not known whether he was the first of the lineal ancestors of the Gee's of Virginia in the new world. Family tradition may provide two clues. The first is an oral tradition in *TGF* that two brothers traveled together from England to settle in the new world.

The second tradition is attributable to Miss Patty Gee, the daughter of Dr. Charles James Gee and Temple Williams (Austin) Gee of Halifax Co., N.C. and six generations removed from Charles[1] Gee of Virginia. She, a notable genealogist in her own right, described her ancestry through Charles Gee of Virginia "who was descended from Thomas Gee of Boston." [See *The 1907 North Carolina Booklet* published by The North Carolina Society of the NSDAR]. This tradition of the Boston connection has no conclusive proof but some credibility—she may have been relating an oral tradition passed along in the family and dating back some 150 years. She may have heard this story throughout her childhood and, because of her genealogical bent, it would have made an impression.

As noted previously, Fletcher had done extensive research on the Gees' of England and concluded in *TGF* that the Virginia Gees' were most probably descended from the Gees' of the "Gee Cross" area just outside of Manchester, based on the high incidence of Gee names in that vicinity. He was aware of Miss Patty's reference to the Gee ancestry through Thomas Gee of Boston and, in 1930, had even published an article in an Atlanta newspaper about this connection; but he made no reference to this possible lineage in *TGF* that was published some seven years later. To date his files have given no indication of whether he disproved the Boston connection. As noted earlier, the IGI, developed since Fletcher's book was published, reflects a widespread population of Gee's throughout England in the 16th and 17th centuries with a significant number in the Devon area from which Miss Patty's Thomas Gee of Boston and his parents emigrated. In fact the modern telephone directory for Newton Ferrers and surrounding villages still contains a number of Gee's. Perhaps if Fletcher had had access to the IGI, he would have included the information about the Boston connection in his book.

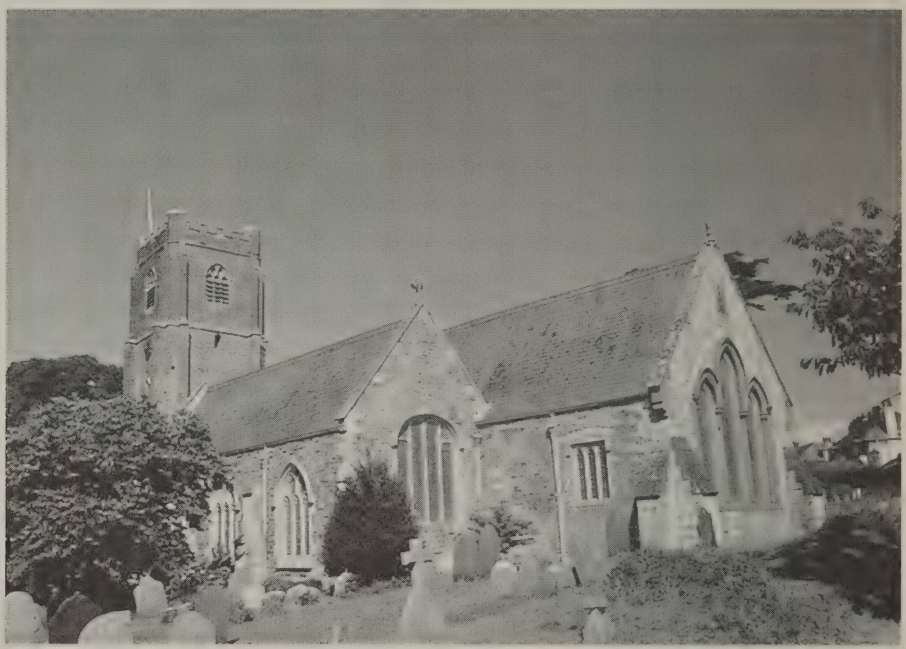
However, the Manchester theory is not entirely inconsistent with the Devon connection: ecclesiastical records disclose that in the late 16th century. a Ralph Gee, a cleric in Manchester, had a son named John who went to Devon. Probably he was the John Gee who was rector at a church in the picturesque village of Dunford where his tombstone still can be seen. There is no evidence to link this John to Newton Ferrers some thirty to forty miles away and hence to Peter (whose father's name was John.) But on the wall of the church where Peter was christened, there is an enumeration of a George Gee, warden in 1609, and there are ancient tombstones in the churchyard bearing the name of Gee. Gees were notable among English ecclesiasticals and Peter's grandson, Joshua, succeeded Cotton Mather as minister at the Old North Church in Boston, from whose tower the signals flashed to Paul Revere on the opposite river bank.

St. Mary's Church, Dunsford

Returning to Miss Patty's recitation of lineage through Thomas Gee of Boston, the Boston records reveal only one Thomas Gee. He was the eldest son of Peter and Grace Gee of Newton Ferrers, Devon, England. Newton Ferrers is today a small fishing village just along from Plymouth on the southwest coast of England.

Map of Newton Ferrers, Devon, England

The register of the Church there recorded the christening of Peter Gee, son of John Gee, on January 25, 1614. On March 2, 1643, Peter's son, Thomas was christened. Thomas' mother was Grace Gee. On December 13, 1650 and January 14, 1655, Peter and Grace christened two further additions to their family, John and Joshua, respectively.



Holy Cross Church, Newton Ferrers, Devon
Printed by Beric Tempest & Co. Ltd. St. Ives, Cornwall, UK

Peter Gee, father of Thomas, was present on the Isles of Shoals, ten miles off the coast of Portsmouth, New Hampshire, as early as 1653. Peter was described as a fisherman and master of The Mackrell. The Isles of Shoals were a significant port of call for the North Atlantic fishing fleet from the early to the mid 1600's because of the development there of a method of processing fish by "dunning". This combined process of drying and smoking preserved the catch for shipment into England and Europe where it was highly prized as a delicacy.

Isles of Shoals

Vessels from England and Virginia would fish the waters of the North Atlantic and bring their catch into the Isles for processing. No doubt residency on the Isles was somewhat transitory during those years and stories about life there describe a lawless scene. In 1653, Peter was named the trustee of the "sume" of 56 pounds collected by the inhabitants of the Isles for the benefit of one Stephen Forde who had suffered terrible injuries "whereby he was uncapable to use either his hands or leggs to get his subsistance." A court order later relieved Peter of this responsibility. In that same year, Peter together with nineteen principal inhabitants of the Isles petitioned the Massachusetts General Court to establish the Isles as a separate township.

Later Peter purchased certain lands in Massachusetts from Thomas Macy. At that time he was described as a resident of Newton Ferrers, Co. of Devon, England. This may indicate that although he spent time on the Shoals, his home and family were still in England. Peter later sold the lands he had purchased from Macy and acquired a significant amount of land in Boston in the vicinity of North and Richmond Streets and bounded by Prince Street. The Boston records, which are remarkably complete, disclose numerous details about Peter and his two younger sons, John and Joshua, but nothing about Thomas. An article by Robert E. Gee in *The American Genealogist* states that there was no mention of Thomas in Boston after 1668 when he would have been 25 years old.

One item of particular interest about John and Joshua was a deed from Peter to them by which the father relinquished his annuity interests in certain real estate in appreciation for one of his sons ransoming the other from barbaric slavery in Algiers (North Africa).

Peter may have had a brother, John Gee, who also immigrated to Boston from Newton Ferrers and who married Hazelponi Willix. A John Gee was granted permission to open a shop in Boston on January 31, 1662. He and his wife, Hazelponi, had at least two children: John born March 4, 1662 and Hazelponi who was baptized at the age of nine months, nineteen days in 1671. The death of John Gee, the father, was recorded December

27, 1669. Peter Gee and his brother, John, may even have been the brothers referred to in the previously mentioned family tradition.

One can speculate that Thomas, son of Peter, would have been an adult by the time his father permanently settled in the new world and that he was never a permanent resident in Boston. He, being the eldest son, could have received an advance of his inheritance in the form of the fishing boat when his father determined to go ashore, while his brothers received their inheritance in the form of real estate at later dates. Since Virginia fleets fished in the waters off the Isles of Shoals, he would have been introduced to Virginia through those contacts.

In 17th century Virginia area, there were three possible Thomas Gee's, all of whom had immigrated as head wrights. The first Thomas was head righted by Thomas Willoughby into Lower Norfolk in 1652. This could scarcely have been Peter's Thomas who would only have been 9 years old at that time. Probably it was this Thomas who later left a will recorded in the Princess Ann Co. records. There was no mention of children in the document. It provided for Thomas' wife (unnamed) and mentioned a brother, James Peeter, who was entrusted with the estate for the benefit of the surviving spouse. Another Thomas was head righted into the Rappahannock area by Jno. Weire, but no further information has been discovered about him. Interesting to note, however, is the fact that Bridget Neville, wife of Charles[2] who would have been Thomas' grandson if the Boston connection were correct, was born in that area of Virginia. A third Thomas Gee was head righted into Maryland at about this same time. Since land could be acquired through head wrights, numerous fraudulent claims were made to increase landholdings. Thus these records are not the most reliable and it is impossible to prove whether the Thomas of Boston was the same as one of the head righted Thomas's.

The Virginia Colonial Records deposited in the British Public Records Office have several references to a Thomas Gee with Virginia connections. Survey Report No. 11054, described as "Inwards, from Virginia with tobacco, December 27, 1666 Thomas, Captain Gee. Survey Report No. 4411, p. 19. contains an entry levying port duties on Thos. Gee in Benj. Eaton, a Virginian. The

merchant's name was Thos. George. The Prerogative Court of Canterbury, folios 129 (quire 307), 184 (quire 46), and 7 (quire 90) contains wills of three Thomas Gee's. The first was a gentleman of Istleworth who died in 1686 and mentioned a son, William. The other two were sailors' wills written in 1692 and 1693 respectively and served as powers of attorney. Their ships were the HMS Mary and the HMS Ruby.

There are two other coincidences that may be significant in linking the Boston and Virginia Gee's: a Joshua Gee (son of Peter?) applied for a land patent in Charles City Co. but there is no evidence that he was ever actually present there. A Hazelponi Gee participated in a court proceeding in North Carolina just south of Surry Co., VA and filed certain affidavits. A factor that argues against this linkage is the absence of the name Thomas in those first Gee generations. As will become self evident as the Gee decadency unfolds, family names were often repeated in later generations. However, considering the high infant mortality rate, it is also possible that there were babies named Thomas who did not survive.

Future genealogists are left with this mystery. These bits of evidence have been included with the hope that they will entice someone to further research.

Family Notes

Virginia Counties 1701-1710

II: The Gee Family in Virginia

The real history/story (as opposed to the speculation in the previous chapter) of the Gee family in Virginia, began in Charles City Co., first known as Bermuda City. This county was one of eight shires/counties in the original political plan of 1634; however, even earlier in 1617, it had been created as one of the four ancient boroughs established for administrative purposes, along with James City, Kecoughtan (Elizabeth City), and Henrico. These were all named after the reigning King of England, James I, and his sons and daughter. Although the Virginia Company of London set the rules from afar, the growing colony sought to develop a workable plan to deal with administering this growing, but sparsely settled colony. Since Virginia was a royal colony, it chose to be governed as the shires in England had been. Within a few years, however, the term 'shire' gave way to 'county'.

The eastern boundary for Charles City was the Chickahominy River and the western boundary was beyond the knowledge of those who had created the layout. It encompassed the vast area south of the Appomattox River and westward into unexplored territory. This was where those first Gee family members were found in the late seventeenth century.

In the previous chapter the tradition of two brothers was mentioned. Although documentation has not been found to support the relationship, Charles Gee has long been considered brother to Henry Gee, also in Charles City Co. at the same time. This relationship will continue to be accepted until it is disproved.

In the following chapters 3 through 4, you will note the use of exponents to describe the degree of removal from the first generation in America. Thus Charles[1] and Henry[1] Gee represent the first definite generation in our line present in America. In chapter 5, the numbering system contained in *The Kin of Dr. Edward Crymes Gee* will be used.

Henry[1] Gee

First, Henry1, the possible brother of our progenitor, will be discussed since he is actually the first to appear in any records found so far.

In the Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia held 17th March 1676-7 "Wm Tiballs and Henry Gee were ordered to appear before the king's commiffioners at Swans Point, for scandalizing them and disturbing the peace of the country" during the late rebellion led by Bacon. Wm Byrd brought this information before the court. Tiballs and Gee were ordered to each pay one thousand pounds of "neate porke" for the use of his majesties soldiers (Minutes,.p. 532). Several heavy fines, payable in pork, were levied upon participants in the rebellion at about this time. Obviously this was found a convenient method of securing rations for the king's troops sent over to quell the rebellion. We might also read into this that these men had the means of producing excess foodstuffs, in turn suggesting their relative wealth and status. Other participants were put to death, banished from the colony for a period of seven years or made to ask for forgiveness on bended knee with a rope around their neck. Further, regarding the ending of the rebellion, in March of that year, several of the ringleaders were tried in civil tribunals by the Royal Governor Wm Berkeley at Green Springs, his estate near Middle Plantation, now Williamsburg. Nine were sentenced to be hanged. On the 29th of May 1677, the formal peace agreement known as the Treaty of Middle Plantation was made with the colony's tributary Indians. It was the Governor's refusal to quell the Indian attacks on the planters that had provoked the Rebellion. This was further exacerbated by underlying feelings of preferential treatment by the Governor to his favorites among the plantation owners. Also, the Governor was enjoying a lucrative fur trade with the Indians, a liaison he did not want to jeopardize. But, doubtless the fundamental causes of the rebellion were the long-standing economic, social and political grievances of the common people of Virginia. A day of Thanksgiving was set for August 22, 1677 to commemorate the end of Bacon's Rebellion and although the

governor was reseated by the sudden death of Bacon, a blow had been struck for the rights of the common man.

In addition to this first reference to Henry[1] Gee, his name appeared in the December, 1677, court records as a witness to a power of attorney recorded in the Charles City Court located at Westover. Sometime soon thereafter Henry[1] Gee moved to Henrico, the most western of the original shires taking in the land north of the Appomattox River (first called the Bristol River). Henry was listed there in the 1678 List of Tithables with Gilbert Elam. Before 1678, he had married Mary Elam, daughter of Gilbert Elam and Anne Hatcher, daughter of Edward Hatcher. (Henrico Co., Va. Wills, Deeds, Etc. 1677-1692, p.36.). They had at least two sons: Henry[2] Gee, born before 1678; and Gilbert[2] Gee, born after 1678 but before 1689.

Henry[1] Gee had died by 1689 when Mary Elam Gee, his widow, placed her two Gee sons in the care of her father, perhaps in preparation for marrying a Robert Broadway. Her father died before 1697 leaving the bulk of his estate to a son, Thomas Elam, a daughter, Elizabeth Elam, and the two grandsons. Only a shilling was bequeathed to each of his two sons-in-laws (HC WB 3/653).

For whatever reasons the 1690's were hard times for Robert Broadway, stepfather to Henry and Gilbert Gee. He was sued by a number of creditors and he was presented by a grand jury for swearing oaths. After his death, his widow, Mary, administered his estate containing many items described as old, "holey", torn, broken or damaged. (Tidewater.., vol. 5 & 6, p. 150.)

Henry and Mary's son, Henry[2] Gee (born before April, 1678 but under 16 in April, 1689) died before 1718 (Miscellaneous Henrico Co. Records 1650-1807, Part II, p. 407). After 1703, he had married Elizabeth Trent, the widow of Henry Trent Sr., who had died in 1701. She was the daughter of Henry Sherman (b. before 1634 and d. 1695 in Henrico) and Cesly Hutchins (b. before 1637 and d. Feb 1, 1703 also in Henrico Co.). Henry Trent and Elizabeth had at least six children: Alexander who died before October 2, 1732 (no issue); Henry who died before September 5, 1726; John William; Mary who married Richard Cox; Susanna, who married a

Mr. Nunnary; and Rebecka who married a Mr. Wacher. Elizabeth Trent Gee had died prior to 1732 (Henrico Wills and Deeds 1725-1737, p. 368). As far as can be determined, Henry and Elizabeth Gee had no children. There is some question about Rebecka since she was not mentioned along with the other children in the will of Henry Trent in 1701. Henry Gee, in his will in 1718, only made bequests to his wife, Elizabeth, and his brother, Gilbert, (Miscellaneous Henrico Co. Court Records 1650-1807, Part II, p. 407). Elizabeth listed Rebecka in her will in 1732. In any event these children would have been a part of the family of Henry and Elizabeth Gee.

Gilbert Gee, Henry and Mary Elam Gee's second son, was born after April 1678 and before April 1689. He married Katherine Roberts who had first married John Roberts in 1723.

Another record showed that on 24th of March, 1725, Gilbert Gee and Thomas Trent acquired 400 acres in Henrico Co. It is unclear who this Thomas Trent might have been.

Henry[2] Gee was listed with 435 acres in the Quit-Rent Rolls for Henrico Co. in 1704-05. Earlier this was thought to be Henry[1] Gee however he had died before this time. Therefore it must have been the son of Henry[1] and Mary Elam Gee.

Also interesting, a Mr. Gee was mentioned 23 times in William Byrd II's secret diary chronicling his life from 1709 and 1712. On a number of occasions Mr. Gee, sometimes called Hal Gee, came to visit and to have a meal with the Byrd's, and after attending Westover Church, was invited for dinner by the Byrd's. (At this point the church was only a few hundred yards from the Byrd home.) A few times Mr. Byrd recorded stopping at Mr. Gee's and once on Mar 7, 1711, he stated: "...about 9 o'clock I got on horseback and rode to Mr. Gee's where I had appointed to meet Colonel Hill, who came according to his time. We ate bacon and eggs and then proceeded to my brother Duke's..."(Secret Diary...p. 311). Although the diary is fascinating reading and a rare first hand description of life at that time, there is no way to determine if this was indeed, Henry[2] Gee, son of Henry[1], but it seems plausible. It is

a fact that William Byrd II was a son of the William Byrd of the General Court spoken of earlier in 1677.

(William Byrd II, beginning around 1730, built the home, "Westover", on the James River. It is one of the Plantations along Route 5, considered to be the most beautiful example of Georgian architecture in America. William Byrd founded the cities of Richmond and Petersburg.)

Further, there was a deed recorded the 5th of June, 1746 in Henrico describing land owned by William Byrd, which was adjacent to Gee land.

Additional research is needed to determine if there are other descendants of Henry[1] Gee; however, they would probably not have the Gee surname.

These isolated facts need further research to determine what degree of blood relationship, if any, existed between Henry[1] and Charles[1]. But before we abandon Henry to the fate of future researchers, it should be noted that in addition to the oral tradition of two brothers handed down by Miss Maud Gee who was a great source of information for *TGF*, there was a strong tradition of repeated use of family names in the Gee Family. Charles[1] named one of his sons, Henry.

Charles[1] Gee

Charles[1] Gee remained in Charles City Co. in the area that became Prince George Co in 1702. There are a number of references to him in the early records of Charles City Co. whose court was at Westover. He was involved in a judgment to Col. Edward Hill regarding 1300 lbs. of tobacco in 1688. Note, this is probably the same Col. Hill mentioned earlier along with Wm. Byrd.

(Col. Edward Hill I owned a large patent granted in 1660, but founded as early as 1613. Col. Edward Hill III built, beginning in 1723, the home "Shirley" along the James River for his daughter, Elizabeth when she married John Carter, son of Robert "King" Carter. Today "Shirley", a working farm still owned by the Carter family, is one of the Plantations along the James River on Route 5, open to the public.)

In 1689, Charles was deeded 100 acres from Drew Scott. In 1691, Charles brought suits against two different men. Then in 1693, an action was brought against Charles Gee for a debt to Charles Goodrich (later, a Sheriff of Charles City Co. in 1702), which was dismissed as it appeared the debt had been paid. In the same year Charles Gee served on a jury in an action of debt of Charles Goodrich against Al Davison. Also, in 1693, there was recorded a deed of division of land mutually acknowledged in court between John Scott and Charles Gee to each others satisfaction. (Note: subsequently Charles' oldest son, James, married Boyce Scott, daughter of John Scott). In 1694, Charles Gee was sworn in as a member of a grand jury; and, in 1695, Charles Gee along with Robert Reives and Thomas Anderson presented a bond of 6,000 lbs. of tobacco to secure such estate as should belong to Morris Caligham's orphans and widow, who was then Sarah Reives, wife of Robert Reives.

Charles City Co. listed Charles Gee as having killed 200 wolves with gun. This probably permitted him a tobacco tax exemption. Wolf packs were a major threat to domestic animals of farmers in this remote area and there was a bounty to be had for destroying them.

The Quit-rent rolls of 1704-5 (QR Class 5, Vol 1314, Doc. VIII) showed Charles[1] Gee with 484 acres in Prince George Co., VA. From all of the above we can assume that Charles[1] Gee (b. before 1688) resided in the Charles City Co. area south of the James. In 1707, he conveyed by deed 125 acres to Timothy Reading in Surry Co., VA (north side of Joseph Swamp, witnessed by J. Cooke, W. Cook, Wm Heath). Surry Co. was formed from James City Co. (an original Co.) in 1652. Finally in 1709, Hañah Gee, Administratrix, presented the inventory of her husband's estate. John Cooke, William Cooke and William Heath, appraisers; valued the personal estate at 20,652 pounds of tobacco. In addition three Indian women were appraised at 10,400 lbs. of tobacco (SurC RB 4, p. 414).

From the forgoing information, we can conclude that Charles[1] was a well-established and active citizen of three

emerging counties: first Charles City, then Surry and later, Prince George. Furthermore, he had married Hañah whose maiden, name, by family tradition, was thought to be Drury. However no records substantiating this have been uncovered.

The estate inventory presented by Hañah indicated that Charles[1] had amassed considerable property for that time. Probably, he was not wealthy, but comfortably well to do. He had livestock—30 cattle and 70 hogs, one horse and one young mare. There was a substantial listing of necessary household items including six feather beds with pillows and linens; and his personal effects that included clothes, a gold ring, a saddle, a pistol, and a sword. Also, there were cooper tools, carpenter tools, wheelwright tools, but very few farming tools--only hoes and a grubbing hoe. From this we can only speculate about his occupation. It would seem that he was not a planter. With the cache of different tools, he could have been a craftsman making and repairing implements needed by the community such as wheels for coaches and wagons, or hogsheads (barrels) for shipping tobacco to England. He also owned three Indian women but no men. Likewise, the livestock could have provided income; or perhaps in view of the large number of beds listed in the inventory, he and Hañah operated an ordinary, renting sleeping space to travelers. No mention was made of the land he owned or the dwelling where he lived. No guardianship records have been found. More than likely in such a situation the law of primogeniture of England controlled and the oldest son inherited the real estate when his father died. Court papers addressing this issue could have been unnecessary or have been lost.

The court records of the inventory and prior transactions were found in Southwark in Surry Co. which was the only long standing county south of the James at that time. It had been incorporated since 1652 and was convenient to the family. The court of Prince George Co. had not been long established by the time of his death. Furthermore, many early records were destroyed by marauding enemy troops during the Revolutionary and Civil Wars. No doubt records that would reveal much information about Charles[1] and Hañah and their children were lost for these reasons.

Hañah (Drury)

As noted previously, by family tradition Hañah Gee's maiden name was thought to be Drury, although no concrete evidence has surfaced in proof. The fact that the name Drury was later used as a given name in succeeding generations tends to further substantiate this. There were persons with the Drury family name in Nansemond Co. The Chuckatuck Parish listed a Charles Drury in 1663 (Cavaliers...Vol I, p. 539) and again in 1662 assigning 41 acres to him (Cavaliers...Vol II, p. 238). Then in 1704, the same County's quit rent records list a Cap. Charles Drury. There was also a family of shipwrights with that name in Charles City Co. in the mid 17th century.

We only have three records regarding Hañah Gee but they seem to evidence a strong and resourceful person, capable of providing for her family, as well as sufficiently educated to sign her own name—not a skill common to women at that time. In 1709, she presented the detailed inventory of her husband's estate to the court with the help of the appraisers, William Cooke, James Cooke and William Heath. This William Heath may have been a son-in-law. A William Heath and his wife, Elizabeth, sold adjoining land in 1710 (SusC DB 6/39). The relationship of the other two persons is unknown. From the inventory we can be sure of her given name and see her handwriting and the way she spelled her name - "Hañah Gee". (This signature also presents another question. The diacritical mark, tilde, over the letter n (pronounced ny) is a Spanish form. Did she have a Spanish connection?). From other records we can name at least three of her sons. Tradition and proximity indicate a fourth son, Robert. He would probably have been born just prior to his father's death or even just after his death. A deed from John Mason of Surry Co. conveyed to Hañah Gee of Surry Co., 200 acres in Prince George Co. in Warwick Meadow, dated 9 Sep., 1715. Witnesses: James[2] Gee and Charles[2] Gee. In the acknowledgment of the above deed, made on motion of James Gee, it was recorded that the said James Gee was the son of the grantee, Hañah Gee. Also, there may have been a daughter, Elizabeth Gee, who married William Heath and whose will was probated in 1751 in Surry Co., VA. Again this presents more work for a future researcher.

In the second record dated 1713, Hañah Gee leased 100 acres of farmland to James Odiom of Prince George. Perhaps this was a way of providing income to meet the family needs or indicates that cultivation of the land was too much for the young sons. It can also be speculated that perhaps she came into her marriage to Charles Gee bringing the land as her dowry.

Apparently Hañah felt that it was important to provide for her son, Henry, suggesting that provision had already been made for the two older sons who witnessed the deed. In 1715, Hañah was deeded 200 acres on the North side of Warghrick Swamp, purchased from John Mason. She stated that this property was to go to her son, Henry Gee, at her death. (SusC OB III, p. 181; also Prince George Order Book 1757-61, p. 125). This deed was registered to Henry on May 14, 1728, with a memo stating that Hañah had died. It does seem uncharacteristic of her not to have provided for the son, Robert. The reason for the neglect may have been contained in destroyed records. Following is a portion of the inventory filed by her:

One Young Mare	250:	10510:
Thirty one Hoggs	1550:	
Twelve Young hogs	300:	
Nineteen Young hogs	285:	
Ten Young hoggs	100:	
And ten other	100:	2335:
One feather bed boulster Rugg & Sheets	900:	
One Small feath^r bed boulster pillow Sheets	400:	
One feath^r bed boulst^r Rugg & Sheets Curtains & Vallains, & [illegible]	700:	
One feath^r bed boulster Rugg two p^r Sheets	650:	
One bed and Sheets	150:	2800:
All her Wearing Cloths and Linning	740:	
One Gold Ring	200:	
A parcell of plate [illegible]	80:	
One Saddle bridle pistolls houlsters and Sword	330:	
One Old Side Saddle and Bridle	50:	1400:

Half a thousand of pins	5:	
One Spice Morter and pessell	50:	
One Cross cutt Saw file and Rest	100:	
Four pewter porringers	32:	
Fifteen plates	136:	
Sixty eight pounds of other pewter	544:	
A parcell of pewter more	40:	
One Salt Sellar	5:	
A parcell of Spoons	18:	
One Pewter bason	30:	
One Copper pint pott	20:	
One flesh hooke and Ladle	11:	
Two old brass Kettles	120:	
Three Iron potts	285:	
two Iron Spitts	75:	
One Worming pan	40:	
Two Candlesticks and Snuffers	40:	1507:-
Two pr: of fire tongs and One grid Iron	50:	
One Sett of Coopers tools	150:	
A parcell of Carpenters tools	165:	
Wheel Brites tooles	65:	
A pr: of Stilliards and hooks	100:	
two pr: hooks and hinges	40:	
One Sadd: Iron	25:	
Six hoes	50:	
And One grubing hoe	15:	
Three Iron Wedges	30:	
Three Narrow Axes	25:	
Three Iron hinges	10:	
A parcell of old Iron	10:	

In Obedience to An Order of this Court We the Subscribers Having been first Sworn by Nathaniell Harrison One of her Majties: Justices of this County Valued and Appraised the abovesaid Estate wch: Amounts to Twenty thousand Six hundred fifty two pounds of Tob: Given under our hands this Sixth day of June In the yeare of our Lord 1709:

Hañah Gee

John Cooke
William Cooke
William M Heath

Partial Inventory signed by Hañah Gee

To summarize these progenitors of the Gee family, Charles[1] Gee was born c1660 or earlier, died 1709, married c1693, Hañah (Drury?), (born c1675, died circa May 14, 1728). They had four sons, James[2] , Charles[2], Henry[2], Robert[2] and probably one daughter, Elizabeth who married William Heath. Our direct line ancestor, Charles,[2] will be addressed in the next chapter. Since James[2] and Henry[2] were discussed in great detail in *TGF*, only a few highlights will be included here. Additional information about Robert Gee will be included as well as several family updates unearthed in researching this work.

James[2] Gee

James[2], the oldest child of record of Charles and Hañah Gee is the most documented of their offspring. He was born in 1694 according to the deposition of his son, Henry Gee, taken after his father's death on October 5, 1759 (APR, p. 160). He lived in the part of Surry Co. that later became a part of Sussex Co. in 1754. He married Boyce Scott, the daughter of John Scott (1655-1724) and Bethyer Boyce, who was listed for 300 acres in Prince George Co. in 1704. John Scott's will (SusC, WB. III, p. 132-4, also, PG, p. 713 of Records of 1713-1728) was recorded June 9, 1724, naming his daughter Boyce Gee and son-in-law, James[2] Gee. James Gee among others as administrators filed Bethia Scott's inventory March 8, 1725. James Gee operated his father-in-law's mill that was bequeathed to a grandson, Thomas Scott, and assumed the cost of young Thomas' schooling for two years following the grandfather's death until he assumed control of the mill with the assistance of his mother, Amy Scott (PG Bond, p. 949, dated Jan 10, 1726). A book that details the family of Bethia Boyce was published in 1996 by John Anderson Brayton, *The Descendants of Chaney Boyce, "Ancient Planter," and of Richard Craven, for Seven Generations* (including the following families: Briggs, Chappell, Coggins, Gee, Rives, Scott, Tatum, and others).

During his life, James[2] acquired large land acreage that was inherited by his heirs—some in Prince George and Sussex Co. in Virginia and some in Northhampton Co. in North Carolina. Some was acquired by purchase; some, by patent; and some in North

Carolina, by grant from the Earl of Granville. The property where he lived was probably the same property on which his parents, Charles[1] and Hañah, lived.

James[2] served positions generally held by top citizens and he was also an officer of the king. He was appointed a Justice of the Peace, a Justice of County Court and then Captain of the Militia and Sheriff.

Issue of James[2] Gee and Boyce: (7 children)

James[3] Gee, Jr.
Charles[3] Gee
Drury[3] Gee
Henry[3] Gee
Sarah[3] Gee
Elizabeth[3] Gee
John[3] Gee

They all distinguished themselves in a variety of ways.

The first marriage of his daughter, Sarah, was to John Rives. The Rives are detailed in *Reliques of the Rives*, by John Rives Childs and there is also a Bible Record in manuscript form in the Virginia State Library. Sarah's niece, Sarah[4] Gee, daughter of her brother Charles[3] Gee, married Timothy Rives. They had a son, Briggs[5] Rives, whose son, Francis Everard[6] Rives (could this be the source of the name Everard in the Gee family?) became a congressman. They also had a daughter, Sarah Gee[6] Rives, who was the grandmother of a daughter of President John Tyler. In traveling through Prince George Co. today one of the highways intersecting with the interstate is Rives Road -- very likely named for this old family.

The oldest son of James[2] and Boyce Gee, Charles[3] Gee, married Mary Chappell. They resided in Martin Brandon Parish and had eleven children. By this time the Revolution was drawing near and a number of their sons would be involved in the fighting. Two would lose their lives. After the war, large tracks of land in

Tennessee were awarded to family members in recognition of this military service.

Charles[3] and Mary Chappel's son, Charles[4] Gee, was taxed for a portion of his father's estate. He continued the pattern set by his grandfather and father in becoming an involved citizen of the County. In 1790, he along with two others was recommended to the Governor of Virginia for the task of collecting vouchers for claims of the State against the United States. This was a fledgling country governed by its first President and by a Constitution adopted only a few years previously. Also, Charles was given the honor of being one of the persons chosen to greet General Lafayette in Richmond on October 25, 1824. He married Susannah Peebles and they had at least six children. One son, Edmund[5] Gee, died in Ohio during the War of 1812 serving as a member of the Petersburg Volunteers.

Their son, Thomas[5] Gee, lived on the 1358-acre property denoted "The Gee Farm", also known as "the brick house plantation". He willed the land to his son, Thomas William[6] Gee, who apparently had no issue. Thomas William Gee in turn willed the land in 1869 to a variety of persons who probably sold it. (*TGF*, p. 28-29). This would not be the land originally listed to Charles[1] Gee in the quit rent listing but land acquired by James Gee.

From fragmented, undated notes left by Ned Gee (probably jotted down at some point when he was out searching for the Gee Farm), it is known that E. A. & R. B. Hartley, merchants in Stony Creek, owned the land before the turn of the 20th century. The house burned in the 1920's. J. D. Priuse and G. C. Howell owned it for four or five years in the mid 1930's and now, reduced in acreage, it is owned by a number of people. In 1999, Dr. Prince of Emporia owned a portion. Until recent years it continued to be known as "the Gee Farm". By today's landmarks it would be located east of US 301 and south of Stony Creek. The service road that parallels Interstate 95 in this vicinity today is Gee Farm Road.

Probably James[2] Gee inherited his father's estate as the oldest son. From James[2]' will we know that he bequeathed the property on which he lived to his son, Drury.

Their son, James[3] Gee Jr., married Margaret Bonner. They had one daughter, Boyce[4] Gee who mar. Aug 15, 1765 (SusMR), William Gary. James died after the birth of Boyce. Subsequently, Margaret remarried to William Heath and they had at least two daughters, Jane and Margaret, per Albemarle Parish Register.

William Cotton, a family genealogist, is a descendant of Boyce[4] Gee who married William Gary. The line can be traced thus:

Martha Gee[5] Gary (1773-1835) married Smith Cotton.

James Gee[6] Cotton (1806-1866) married in 1830, Ann Elizabeth Burford.

Biddleman Bascom[7] Cotton (1850-1910) married Carrie Rebecca Pierce.

William Milton[8] Cotton (1874-1937) married in 1902 Flaudie Lee Mitchie.

William M.[9] Cotton lives at 930 Vanguard Street, Austin, TX 78734.

Charles[2] Gee

Charles[2] Gee (b. c1696 in Charles City Co., VA d. 1768 in Sussex Co. VA) as our direct line ancestor, is detailed in Chapter 3.

Henry[2] Gee

That Henry was the son of Charles and Hannah Gee is established by his mother in a deed stating that the land was to go to her son at her death, "for the natural love and affection which I have and do bear unto my son, Henry Gee". This record was made at the time of Hañah's death in 1828 in Prince George Co., Martin Brandon Parish. These records were lost but duplicates were recorded in Sussex Co. when that county was formed (in 1754). This was one of only four court records that name him. In another he was a witness along with his brother James to a deed in which William Heath sold land. This William Heath may also have been his brother-in-law.

He named his brother, Charles[2] Gee, to execute his will, written June 30, 1746 and recorded February 18, 1758. In 1763, the children of Henry Gee initiated a chancery suit to settle equally a devise of a slave from their father's estate. In this suit the children involved were listed together with a detailed account of the complaint and the final decree. Listed along with this document are the names and birth dates of five of the children certified by Henry Gee.

The children listed at the end of the chancery complaint and certified by their father were: 1. Charles (b. Aug[st] 20, 1731); 2. John (b. July 12th, 1736); 3. James (b. Nov[br] 12, 1741); 4. Sarah (b. May 24, 1740); 5. Rebecca (b. November 18, 1745). Winnifred was not listed here but was listed in the suit, as wife of John Daniel. Sarah was now married to Charles Chapman. Betty (Elizabeth) was not listed here but she was the most vocal in the suit. (Is it possible that Betty and Rebecca are one and the same?). (Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly, Vol. 13-15, 1975-77, vol. 15, April 1977 #2, p. 53 from SusOB 1757-61, p. 125. Related legation: SusOB III, p. 181.) In the introduction to this document, Gary Murdock Williams, clerk of court, stated: "The following documents are located in the Loose Court Papers of Sussex Co. The Bill of Complaint, Answer, and the List of Births are a part of a 1763 chancery cause. The family information contained therein is not part of the Register of Albemarle Parish in Sussex Co." Also, they were not in the Bristol Parish Registry; however they may have been recorded in the Martin Brandon Parish Registry, now lost.

Finally long after his death, Henry was named in a deed in Prince George Co. in 1791. Records are intact from 1782 forward and show that Rachel Gee paid tax on the land given to Henry by his mother. In 1791, a grandson, Allen Chapman, released his interest in the property, confirming in the document his relationship to Henry[2] Gee, deceased, and Rachel Gee, who was still residing on the property. He also reiterated that his mother was Sarah[3] Chapman, sister to Elizabeth[3] and Winny[3] Gee.

By 1763, the three sons of Henry and Rachel had already departed or would soon depart Virginia en route to Cumberland Co., NC and Georgetown, SC.

The son, John, born in 1736, had a descendant, Zola Rymer Graf, who with the help of other family members has compiled and privately printed *A Family Chronicle of S. Bradford Rymer*, ©1960. She has included a section from *TGF*, including the early history of this branch and then providing a character sketch of later members of the family with pictures and recollections.

From this point forward Henry and Rachel's son, James, and descendants are addressed in detail in *TGF*, p. 41-45 and chapters V & VI. This is Fletcher's line of the family and he has researched it well. Chapters V & VI and the Appendix are recommended for interesting reading. W. J. Fletcher can be tracked thus:

Charles[1] Gee and Hannah,
Henry[2] Gee and Rachel
James[3] Gee and Mary (Walker)
Henry[4] Gee and Martha E. (Forrester)
James[5] Gee and Lucy Jones (Wyatt)
Martha Elizabeth[6] Gee and Malcolm Nicholson Fletcher
John Malcolm[7] Fletcher and Alice Mary (Barney)
William James[8] Fletcher (b. November 23, 1896, d. after 1950). He lived in Washington, D.C.).

In compiling this book a number of the descendants of Henry[2] Gee were contacted. Annette Gee[8] Ford. of Quincy, FL has Fletcher's notes and is working to update that family. She has had *TGF* reprinted using the funds generated from book sales to defray some of the expense of caring for the Gee Family Cemetery there.

Also, she has compiled and edited *The Captive Major John H. Gee, Commandant of the Confederate Prison at Salisbury, North Carolina 1864-1865 A Biographical Sketch with Complete Court-Martial Transcript*, Utah Bookbinding Co., Salt Lake City, Utah, © 2000. In the preface she states: There is credible evidence that the verbatim transcript of the trial of Major John H. Gee was the first in U. S. history so recorded. Annette's genealogical line is:

Annette Gee[8] Ford
Austin McElveen[7] Gee

John Smallwood[6] Gee (1874-1935), and Marie Josie Holt,
Bolivar Hopkins[5] Gee (1824-1888), and Margaret Susan McElveen
Henry[4] Gee and Martha E. Forrester (*TGF*, p. 129).
Annette G. Ford lives at Rt. 2, Box 201, Quincy, FL. 32351.

Also, in the same family and, likewise, a genealogist:
Sarah Lunderman or Sarah Lynn[9] Kelly and Edward James Lunderman,
Wade C.[8] Kelly and Alice Jean (Boutwell),
Donald Gee[7] Kelly and Lennie (Cooke),
Nancy Ella[6] Gee and Darling Wade Kelly,
Boliver[5] Gee and Margaret (McElveen),
Henry[4] Gee and Martha (Forrester) (*TGF*, p. 126).
Sarah Lunderman lives at 417 North Broad Street, Wetumpka, AL. 36092.

Robert[2] Gee

It now seems highly likely that Robert[2] Gee was another son in the family of Charles[1] and Hañah Gee, based on information that a number of descendants have diligently ferreted from the original genealogical documents available. Present day technology has proved helpful in allowing these descendants to find each other and to compare notes. The primary sources of this information have been Bob Skinner and Bobby J. Wadsworth, therefore all the following information about Robert[2] Gee is credited to them.

Robert[2] Gee was probably the youngest son and born close to the time of his father's death in 1709. The first records of him are in Brunswick Co., formed in 1720 from Prince George, Surry and Isle of Wight Counties. Brunswick was a part of St. Andrews Parish. He first appeared in the Brunswick records in Feb, 1734/35 (BC OB 1/45) when he and Thomas Lloyd were appointed to help construct a bridle way from Nicholas Lanier's house to the courthouse. He appeared twice as a witness in the first deed books of the County. The first was to a deed of property on Stoney Hill Run (now Indian Creek), and the second was the will of Henry King (BC DB 1/466 & 3/470, respectively). These events took place in

an area that was not far from property owned by his other brothers in Prince George.

In 1746, Robert[2] acquired a land patent for 413 acres in Brunswick located on the south side of Sturgeon Creek bounded by Nicholas Lanier, Thomas Lloyd, Read and Harwell (VA PB 28/58). He may never have actually moved to this property.

Perhaps his brother, Charles, had taken him under his wing and encouraged him to patent land as Charles' oldest sons had done. His sons, James[3] and William[3], had patented land in either Lunenburg Co., formed in 1746, or the western section of Brunswick whose records began about 1732. The paths of Robert, Charles and these two of his sons seemed to run together during this time..

Fletcher in *TGF* included a short section on Robert[2] indicating that his research about Robert's relationship to Charles[1] was inconclusive. His first documentation was a court record ordering Robert along with James[3] Gee and others to clear a road. It was later discovered that the proposed road was in Lunenburg and so no action was taken (BC OB III, p. 19). He moved with his older nephews into the newly opened counties of Lunenburg and Mecklenburg. Robert was probably situated not far from James[3] Gee and William[3] Gee, sons of Charles[2] and Bridget Gee, even though they were in different counties. He was definitely in Lunenburg Co. for a short while since in a court order dated May, 1747, the Church Wardens of Cumberland Parish in Lunenburg Co. were required to "bind out Philip[3] Gee, son of Robert[2] Gee, to Samuel Wynne, it appearing to the court that his father was not able to provide for him and instruct him in Christian principles" (LC Order Book 1/204). This may only have been a problem with one son, not the entire family.

In 1748, he sold to Nathaniel Harrison the 413 acres of land that he had acquired by patent in 1746 (BC DB 3/537) and, in 1749, bought from Roger Reese 300 acres (BC DB 3/551) located south of Sturgeon Creek, thus remaining in the same vicinity and with some of the same neighbors, Nicholas Lanier, Charles King and Henry Simmons. Also, his land adjoined that of William Browder,

Sackfield Brewer and Benjamin Wheler (BC DB 6/323). In 1764, Robert[2] Gee sold part of the above acreage (BC DB 4/213).

Robert[2] Gee Sr.'s will, dated July 1, 1783, and probated September 23, 1783 (BC OB 9/512), enumerated his wife, Elizabeth, only one son, Robert[3], and two daughters, Hannah Jones and Sarah Banks. Perhaps because the other sons had established themselves and their families elsewhere, he did not feel the need to include them and his wealth did not permit such generosity.

Determining Robert's family requires knitting together information from a number of records. Although these conclusions seem correct, further research may prove some to be in error or incomplete.

Robert[3] Gee, Jr., perhaps the oldest son, was listed in Bockstuck, (p. 209) as a "Soldier during the French and Indian War for defense of the frontier of the Colony, Private, Brunswick Co.." He, also, was allowed claims for supplying provisions in the county. Tax records would place the date of his birth at about 1730.

He remained in Brunswick Co. and reared a large family. In his will, dated Apr 3, 1814, and recorded Apr 24, 1815, he named six children: Elizabeth[4] House, Sally[4] Wells, William[4] Gee, Robert[4] Gee (III), Bailey[4] Gee and John[4] Gee (BC WB 9/142).

His son, Robert[4] Gee (b. c1770), was no longer on the tax list of Brunswick Co. after 1790 and appeared on the tax list of Orange Co., NC the next year. He was listed as bondsman for Silvanus Brewer, nephew of Sackfield Brewer, a neighbor from Brunswick Co. In turn Silvanus Brewer was the bondsman for Robert[4] Gee when he married Nancy Hatwood on Aug 3, 1793. These two had doubtless grown up together and Robert may have accompanied his friend to Orange Co., NC.

Philip[3] Gee has already been confirmed as a son of Robert[2] Gee in the previously mentioned Cumberland Parish records of 1747. Circumstances fix his birth at circa 1734. In 1748 (BC OB III/473), Philip[3] Gee was paid for being a witness in court for Robert

Gee (plaintiff) against Thomas Noblin (defendant). By 1755, he had moved to Granville Co., NC and then, by 1758, to Orange Co. where he purchased a 200 acre tract in 1763 (OC DB E/135). He and his wife, Rachel, sold their land in 1769 to satisfy a debt (OC DB 3/186) and there are no further traces of them.

In another transaction, an indenture was made the 28th of November, 1758, between William Browder and William House, for 26 pounds, conveying 100 acres, adjoining lands of Isham Lucy, Robert Gee and Benjamin Wheler. The witnesses were Robert Gee, James Procter (his mark), and Henry Gee. Most likely this was Robert[2] Gee, the father, and Henry[3] Gee, his son. Henry would probably have been born about 1737. Henry Gee was in Halifax Co on 28th of April, 1777, when he enlisted in the 14th Virginia Regiment that served out of Halifax Co. He was at Trenton and Carrell's Ferry, served at Valley Forge during the winter of 1777/8 and died Feb 6, 1778. Back in Halifax, supplies were furnished to the wife of a soldier, Henry Gee, and, then again to his widow in February, 1779. In 1780, a suit was brought against Mary Gee, but the plaintiff dismissed the case. In the May Court it was "ordered that the church wardens of the parish of Antrim in this Co. do bind out Charles, Elizabeth, Sarah, Robert & Henry Gee, poor orphans of Henry Gee, deceased" (Revolutionary War: Rev. War Co. Pay & Muster Rolls for Capt. Thos. Threatt's Co. of Continental Regulars of the 14 VA Reg., commanded by Col. Charles Lewis; HaC Plea B 9/393; HaC Plea B 10/144; HaC Orphans Plea B 10/195).

There may have been one more son, John[3] Gee. A John Gee was mentioned in a 1761/4 accounting for the estate of Littleton Tazewell. (BC WB 4, pt.2, pg. 257) This suggests that John was born about 1740. He was found in Pittsylvania Co. land records in 1773 owning land and then sold this land in 1778. The next year he was on the tax list in Orange Co., NC, just one county south across the state line (Ratcliff, p. 73). He purchased land in Orange Co., NC in 1781 (OC NC DB 2/389). He and his wife, Constant, sold this property in 1787 (OC NC DB 4/146) and moved to Kentucky soon thereafter. He paid taxes in Casey Co., KY until 1814 and may have moved from there to Indiana.

Based on marriage records and the 1810 US census of Casey (now likely Boyle) Co., KY, the following appear to have been the children of John[3] and Constant Gee: (12 children)

Mark[4] Gee (1782-1811) married 1803, Nancy Jennings; Rachel[4] Gee (b. c1783) married 1803, Mark Noble, settled in Randolph Co., MO; John[4] Gee, Jr. (1784-1852) married 1807 Martha Coulter; Margaret[4] Gee (b. c1785) married 1806 William R. Kenney, Jr.; Matthew[4] Gee (b. c1787) married first in 1807, Anieta Glazebrook, and second in 1825, Elizabeth Zink; James[4] Gee (b. 1788) married 1810, Polly Taylor; Silviss "Silvy"[4] Gee (1792-1845) married Elias Rollins and settled in Martin Co., IN; (female)[4] Gee (b. between 1784 and 1794); Thomas[4] Gee (c1797-1882) married 1819 in Washington Co., IN, Anna Nancy Rollins; Cinthy[4] Gee (b. between 1794 and 1800) married Joseph Lyn; Delilah[4] Gee (b. between 1800 and 1810) married 1819, John Rollins; (male)[4] Gee (b. between 1800 and 1810).

Except for one son, John[4] Gee Jr., who remained in Kentucky, the rest of the family probably moved to Missouri or Indiana.

The first record of the Gee's located in Indiana is found in Washington Co. probate records in Jan, 1817 (vol. A/54). Nancy Gee was appointed as guardian of John, Martha, Rhoda and Josiah Gee, "orphans residing in the Co.". Nancy Gee was the widow of Mark[4] Gee, who died in Casey Co., KY in 1811.

Delilah Gee who married 5 Apr 1819 in Washington Co., IN, John Rollins was likely the identical Dellia Gee whose name appeared in the estate sale records of Mark Gee, in Casey Co., KY.

To summarize, Robert[2] Gee and Elizabeth (maiden name unknown) had issue:

Robert[3] Gee, Jr., (b. c1730).
Hannah[3] Gee, married Jones.
Sarah[3] Gee, married Banks.
Philip[3] Gee (b. c1734) married Rachel (surname unknown).
Henry[3] Gee (b. c1737) married Mary Anderson.

John[3] Gee (b. c1740) married Constant (surname unknown).

A number of descendants have been able to trace their families back to this son of Charles and Hañah Gee. Here are a few that have shared their information:

Bobby Jay Wadsworth traces his family back to Robert[2] Gee and Elizabeth (surname unknown) through Robert[3] Gee, Jr.

Issue of Robert[3] Gee and Judith (surname unknown): (six children)

William[4] Gee; **Robert[4] Gee, III**_(RG); John[4] Gee; Bailey[4] Gee; Elizabeth[4] Gee, married Dec 13, 1796 in BC, Isham House; Sally[4] Gee, married Aug 24, 1801 in BC, William Wells (Fothergill, p 45, p. 126 respectively).

Robert[4] Gee, III (b. c1770, d. bef. May 4, 1829 in Randolph Co., MO) married Aug. 3, 1793, in Orange Co., NC, Nancy Hatwood (b. c1765/1784, d. bef. May, 1829). Issue: (13 children)

William[5] Gee (b. c1794); John[5] Gee (b. c1795 in NC, d. c1867) Lamar Co., TX; Thomas[5] Gee (b, c1796 in NC, d. 1866, Macon Co., MO); male (b. c1794/1800 in KY); Morris[5] Gee (b. c1800 in Lincoln Co., KY, d. Jun 24, 1862 in Davis Co, IA); male (b. c1800/10 in KY); female (b. c1880/10 in KY); Aaron[5] Gee (b. c1806 in KY, d. 1874 in Callaway Co., MO); Moses[5] Gee (b. c1806 in KY, d. 1857 in Lawrence Co., AR); female (b. 1800/10 in KY); Lucinda[5] Gee (b. c1812 in TN); Rhoda[5] Gee (b. Feb 10, 1814 in KY, d. Aug 17, 1872 in Callaway Co., MO); Henry (Sandy) Harrison[5] Gee (b. aft. 1814 in TN?).

William[5] Gee (b. c1794-Sep 18, 1855 in Pope Co., AR?) married c1815 Nancy (surname unknown) (b. 1790/1800, d. Apr 22, 1843 in Grundy Co., MO). Issue: (15 children)

Samuel[6] Gee (b. c1816 in TN); Henry[6] Gee (b. Mar 28, 1818 in TN, d. Feb 19, 1895 in Grundy Co., MO); **Miles Maryland[6] Gee** (b. 1820); Matilda[6] Gee (b. c1822 in MO); William[6] Gee (b. Aug 23,1823 in MO, d, Aug 15, 1906 in MO); female (b. c1820/25); Sarah Ann[6] Gee (b. c1828 in MO); Elizabeth Jane[6] Gee (b. c1830 in MO); female (b. c1830/35); female (b. c1830/35); Martha Ann[6] Gee (b. c1836 in MO); female, (b. c1835/40); Thomas H. B.[6] Gee

(b. Sep 12, 1838 in MO); Malinda[6] Gee (b. c1841 in MO); Greenberry[6] Gee (b. c1843 in MO).

Miles Maryland[6] Gee (b. Jan 25, 1820, d. Mar 27, 1897 in present Love Co., OK), married first 1841, in Independence Co., AR, Louisa M. "Molly" Cockran (b. 1822 in GA, d. 1879 in Bosque Co., TX); second, in 1895, Jeston Coots (b, 1839 in MO, d. after 1900 in TX). Issue: (7 children)

Martha Annie Jane[7] (Mollie) Gee (b. 1842); William Thomas[7] Gee (b. 1845 in AR); Mary Ellen[7] Gee (b. 1848 in AR); Louisa Elizabeth[7] Gee (b. 1849 in AR), Matilda Carolyn[7] Gee (b. 1854 in AR); Lydie Arabella[7] "Belle" Gee (b. 1856 in AR); Frances[7] Gee, (b. c1859 in AR).

Martha Annie Jane (Mollie)[7] Gee (b, Aug 1842 in Independence Co., AR, d. Aug 24, 1901 in Somervell Co., TX) married first c1858 in AR, Hugh Allen Brothers (b. c1836 in AL, d. 1863 in Chicago, IL), second on Jul 4, 1866, in Lamar Co., TX, Thomas Bryant Roberts (b. 1839 in MS, d. Sep 19, 1919 in Montague Co., TX). Issue: (11 children)

William Riley[8] Brothers (b. 1859 in AR); Seleah Melvina Ellen[8] Brothers (b. 1860 in AR); Henry Thomas[8] Roberts (b. 1868 in TX); Louisa Matilda[8] Roberts (b. c1871 in TX); Miles Maryland[8] Roberts (b. 1872 in TX); Piety Isabelle[8] "Belle" Roberts (b. 1874 in TX); Ida Ladonna Lee[8] (Donia) Roberts (b. 1875 in TX); John William[8] Roberts (b. c1877 in TX); **Annie Jane[8] Roberts** (b. 1880 in TX); Mary Frances[8] Roberts (b. 1882 in TX); Jesse Lee[8] Roberts (b. 1885 in TX).

Annie Jane.[8] Roberts (b. Jul 19, 1880 in McLennan Co., TX, d. Sep 7, 1963 in Fort Worth, TX) married Jul 27, 1902 in Somervell Co., TX, Elisha Jackson Collings (b. Aug 24, 1883 in Hood Co., TX, d. Oct 12, 1963 in Fort Worth, TX). Issue: (11 children)

Birdie[9] Collings (b. 1902); **Martha Evelyn[9] Collings** (b. 1904); Roy Harding[9] Collings (b. c1907); Lawrence Benjamin[9] Collings (b. 1908); Lilly Pearl[9] Collings (b. 1910); Lorena[9] Collings (b. 1912); Horace Anderson[9] Collings (b. 1915); Annie Fern[9] Collings (b. 1918); Frances Geraldine[9] Collings (b. 1919); Elisha Jackson[9] Collings, Jr.; Robert Barney[9] Collings.

Martha Evelyn[9] Collings (b. 1904 in Hill Co., TX, d. 1987 in Marion Co., TX) married 1921 in Ellis Co., TX, Lone Wadsworth (b. 1900 in Ellis Co TX, d. 1967 in Tarrant Co., TX). Issue: (10 children)

Harold Louis[10] Wadsworth; Carol Orvil[10] Wadsworth, Martha Marie[10] Wadsworth, Annie Ruth[10] Wadsworth, **George Ray[10] Wadsworth**, Ralph Jackson[10] Wadsworth, Elizabeth Elaine[10] Wadsworth, Lola Mollene[10] (Molly) Wadsworth, Lula Pauline[10] (Polly) Wadsworth; Wanda Maurene[10] Wadsworth.

George Ray[10] Wadsworth, married 1954 in Ellis Co., TX, Mary Ruth Howell. Issue: (3 children)

Susan Dianne[11] Wadsworth; Larry Wayne[11] Wadsworth, **Bobby Jay[11] Wadsworth**.

Bobby Jay[11] Wadsworth
Address: 2809 Carriage Court, Carrolton, TX 75006.

Bob Skinner, another Gee Genealogist traces his family to Robert[2] Gee via Henry[3] Gee.

We can calculate that the children of Henry[3] and Mary, (b. 1741, probably daughter of Richard Anderson) were all born in the 1760's and early 1770's in Halifax Co., VA. The chosen names would seem to indicate a family relationship to Charles[2] and Hañah[1]. Issue: (5 children)

Charles[4] Gee (b. c1766); Elizabeth[4] Gee (b. c1769); Sarah[4] Gee (b. c1771); Henry[4] Gee (b. c.1774); Robert[4] Gee (b. Mar 11, 1767) married, in 1799, Elizabeth Puckett and was last on the land records of Halifax Co. in 1801. Elizabeth apparently died and he moved to Kentucky where he married Elizabeth Waters of Jessamine Co. and died Feb 16, 1864 (Family Bible).

Charles[4] Gee (b. c1766) married Sarah Seamans, daughter of John Seamans (JC KY Will, 1814) and brother to Thomas, who was security on their marriage bond. Issue: (4 children)

Anderson[5] Gee, Charles Henry[5] Gee, Elizabeth[5] Gee, Sarah[5] Gee.

Anderson[5] Gee (1793-c1871) married first Elizabeth Torian (d. 1841), and second in 1842, Martha Torian Guthrie (Elizabeth's sister). Issue: (11 children)

James A.[6] Gee, John A.[6] Gee, Elizabeth Ann[6] Gee, Harrison[6] Gee, Sarah J.[6] Gee, Charles H.[6] Gee, **William Blackwell[6] Gee,** Edith[6] Gee, Martha E.[6] Gee, Harriette B.[6] Gee, George W.[6] Gee.

William Blackwell[6] Gee (b. 1836 in KY, d. 1868/9) married Martha Pryor in 1863/4. Issue: (1 child)

James Anderson[7] Gee.

James Anderson[7] Gee (b. 1864 in KY, d. 1936 in TX) married in 1891, Elizabeth Edna Mudd (1867-1941 in TX). Issue: (1 child)

William Anderson[8] Gee.

William Anderson[8] Gee (b. 1892 in TX, d. 1977 in TX) married first Beulah Wright, and second in 1919, Rebecca Elizabeth Puckett (b. 1901 in TX, d. 1976 in TX). Issue: (5 children)

William Anderson[9] Gee, Jr., Margueritte J.[9] Gee, Rebecca Elizabeth[9] Gee, Robert Anderson[9] Gee, **Dorothy[9] Gee**.

Dorothy[9] Gee (b. 1927 in TX) married Robert Skinner, (b. 1926 in PA). Issue: (2 children)

Robert[10] Skinner, Jr., Joseph Terry[10] Skinner.

Robert[10] Skinner, Jr. (b. 1947 in PA) has lived in Texas since 6 months of age and considers himself A TEXAN. He lives at 407 Llana Court, Weatherford, TX 76087.

Bob Kunau, a genealogist of the Gee Family born in Oklahoma City, traces his family from Henry[3] and Mary Gee of Halifax Co., VA through their son Robert[4] Gee:

Robert[4] Gee (c1767-living in 1860) married first Elizabeth Puckett, and second Elizabeth Waters (b. c1781). Issue: (11 children)

Henry[5] Gee, Anderson[5] Gee, Champness Morton[5] Gee, Mary Polly[5] Gee, Martha A.[5] Gee, Margaret[5] Gee, Sarah[5] Sallie Gee, David Palmer[5] Gee, Micajah[5] Gee, Robert Anderson[5] Gee, **William M.[5] Gee**, Elizabeth[5] Gee.

William M.[5] Gee (b. 1820) married Sarah Ann McCarty. Issue: (2 children)
Charles Robert[6] Gee, James Mack[6] Gee.

Charles Robert[6] Gee (1867-1923) married 1901, Mary Ann Raimond. Issue: (4 children)
Robert Raymond[7] Gee, Sarah Viva[7] Gee, **Opal Mae[7] Gee**, Dimple Margueritte[7] Gee.

Opal Mae[7] Gee (b. 1909, d.1987) married 1927, Clifford Olustee Brown. Issue: (3 children)
Keith Ray[8] Brown, **Florean Cecelia[8] Brown**, Mary Alice[8] Brown.

Florean Cecelia[8] Brown (b. 1930) married in 1952, Leo Joe Kunau. Issue: (3 children)
Robert Lewis[9] Kunau, Larry Jo[9] Kunau, Yvonne Sue[9] Kunau.

Robert Lewis[9] Kunau (b. 1947 in Oklahoma City, OK). Issue: (1 child)
Thomas[10] Terras, son of Eddie Terras and Ann Terras, adopted in 1978 by Robert Lewis[9] Kunau.

Thomas[10] Terras (b. 1967, San Jose, CA) married first Shannah Vanderbeek, and second in 1994, Aurora Rachelle Pineda. Issue: (5 children)
Brittany Lynn[11] Terras, Justin Allen[11] Terras, Thomas Matthew[11] Terras, Joey Anthony[11] Terras, Ryan Andrew[11] Terras.

Another genealogist in the Robert[2] Gee (Charles[1]) family is Debbie Blevins. She traces her family to Robert[4] Gee (Henry[3]) and Elizabeth (Waters) Gee:

Robert Anderson[5] Gee (b. 1817) married Theresa Williams, (b. 1818). Issue: (3 children)

Thompson[6] Gee, Elizabeth[6] Gee, **Lewis R.[6] Gee.**

Lewis R.[6] Gee (b. 1845, d. 1880) married Emily Redwine (b. 1850, d. 1912). Issue: (1 child)

Robert David[7] Gee.

Robert David[7] Gee (b.1870, d. 1925) married Nancy Elizabeth Halbert (b. 1875, d.1968). Issue: (4 children)

Claude[8] Gee, Lonnie[8] Gee, Myrtle Irene[8] Gee, **Aubrey Commodore[8] Gee**.

Aubrey Commodore[8] Gee (b. 1903, d. 1989) married second, Doris Ellen Hardesty, and third Elizabeth Sweeden. Issue: (14 children)

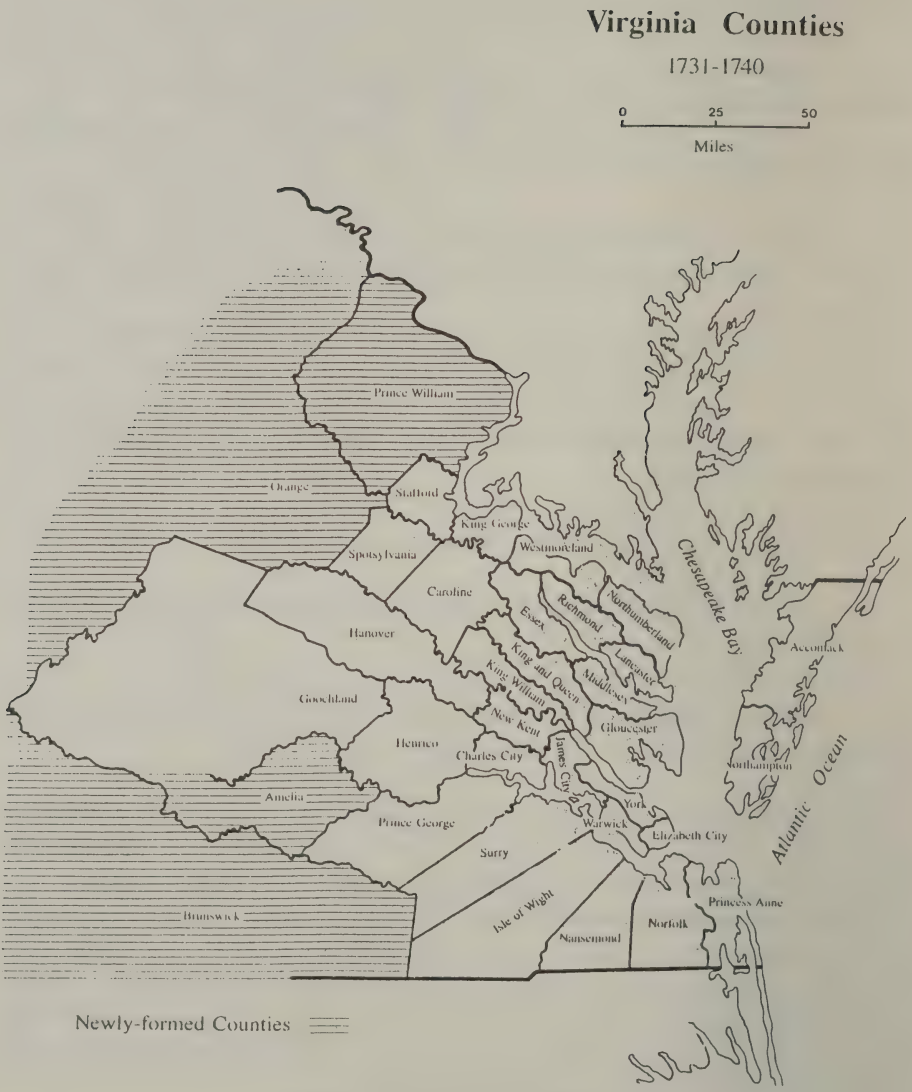
Mary Marie[9] Gee, Nancy Elizabeth[9] Gee, Mart Delane[9] Gee, Charles Ray[9] Gee, Wanda Lou[9] Gee, Daniel Lee[9] Gee, Corkey Bee[9] Gee, Wayne Lavern[9] Gee, Gertrude Elizabeth[9] Gee, Alt Elizabeth[9] Gee, (female), **Naomi Irene[9] Gee**, Aubrey Charles[9] Gee, Patricia Ruth[9] Gee.

Naomi Irene[9] Gee (b. 1938) married Charles James Frantz. Issue: (3 children)

Larry Charles[10] Frantz, **Debra Charlene[10] Frantz**, Robbie Dale[10] Frantz.

Debra Charlene[10] Frantz (b. 1959) married Calvin Ray Blevins. They live at 709 NW D, Stigler, OK 74462.

This presents a picture of the beginning, even though incomplete, of the GEE family in the Old Dominion. It seems self evident that they were an adventurous people willingly following on the edge of the movement into the 'back country'. They appeared to have been self-reliant and willing to cope with the harsh life that would go with such a challenging experience. Although history tells of the large plantation owners and their 'fantastical' life, the real backbone of the colony was the hard working farmers and their families, a group that included The Gee's.



Virginia Counties 1731-1740

III: Charles[2] Gee

Charles[2] Gee, the second son of Charles[1] and Hañah Gee, was born about 1696 in a section of Charles City Co., VA. that would become Prince George Co. in 1702. He married before 1725, Bridget Nevill of Northumberland Co., VA and died in 1768.

His father died about 1709 when Charles was quite young. Unlike his brother, James, there are few records of Charles, perhaps because the records of Prince George were destroyed or because he may have been less active in the sort of public life that resulted in extensive records. The lives of his siblings, James, Henry, Robert and Elizabeth (perhaps?) were all interwoven. There are court records of deeds, wills and affidavits and there are parish records giving births, deaths and godparents, affording many pieces of the complex family picture.

Three patents were certified to him: In 1722, he acquired 425 acres in Surry Co. on "the south side main Black Water Swamp beginning at an ash on Warrick Swamp" (VA Patent Book 11, page 140). This was probably the place where he and Bridget lived all of their lives and the property that was willed to his son, Jesse. He was also patented 400 acres in 1750 and 400 acres in 1756 (PB 29/268 and PB 34/113, respectively) in Lunenburg Co. VA. Subsequently in 1759, he deeded 266 acres to son, Henry Gee and 260 acres to son, Neavil Gee, (LC, Deed Book 5/524 and 5/525 respectively). In his will he gave to son, Benjamin "the plantation where he now lives on in Lunenburg Co. with two hundred and sixty-four acres of land". This would account for the 800 acres secured in the two patents. His will, dated Jan 4, 1768 and probated Aug 19, 1768 (Sus WB "B", p. 168) gave to the son, Jesse, the home plantation and also listed all of his children: James Gee, Charles Gee, William Gee, Henry Gee, Benjamin Gee, John Gee, Nevil Gee, Jesse Gee, Elizabeth Bonner and Penelope Heath.

The family members can be further substantiated in records involving the son, John, who went to Union Co., SC where he died

c1799, apparently without leaving descendants. A John Gee was listed there in the 1790 census. There were three powers of attorney on record in Lunenburg Co. necessary for the siblings to claim their part in his estate and one of these documents listed each of their names (LC DB 19/136). The final settlement of the estate has not been found.

There were records in the Albemarle Parish Register of Surry and Sussex Counties of the births of three of the children (Benjamin, John and Jesse) and of at least 9 slaves between 1740 and 1760. Also, Charles and Bridget's deaths were recorded there.

His brother, Henry, referring to him as Cap't, reported Charles' death. Charles Gee, suggesting that he may have been connected with the militia; however no records have been found to support that.

BRIDGET NEVILL

Bridget[4] Nevill (John[3] Nevill, James[2] Nevill, John[1] Nevill) was born in Northumberland, VA in 1692, and died in Sussex Co., VA on Sep 10, 1748 (Albemarle Parish Register). She married before 1725 to Charles Gee of Surry Co., VA.

Bridget was a member of the fourth generation of Nevills in the Colonies. Our primogenitor and Bridgit's great-grandfather, John[1] Nevill, was born in England c1612 and died in Port Tobacco, Charles Co., MD, Jan 7, 1664. "After leaving Cowes, Isle of Wight, November 22, 1633, passengers of Lord Baltimore's vessels landed in Maryland the following March 25."(Neville, p. 1). Another claim that cannot be proven is that "John Neville was from Durham, England and that he sailed with Lord Baltimore from Cowes, England on the "Ark and Dove" and arrived at Port Comfort in Virginia on 24 Feb 1634." He married twice. In 1638, he transported his first wife, Bridget Throsly to the Province of Maryland where they were wed. "It is clear from the land records of Maryland that John Neville was a planter residing at "The Clefts" on the west side of the Patuxent River, in St. Mary's Co., now in Calvert, possessed of some means, for at least four years as a single man, and about fourteen years before he made any demand

upon the Lord Manor for lands due him under the law. (*The Wigfield and Nelson Families of Fauquier Co., Virginia* by J. Douglas Bradshaw, p.298.) An affidavit dated Nov 8, 1659, in which he stated "he transported his said wife, Bridget, some twenty years previous" supports his marriage to Bridget (Liber 4 Folio 186 of land warrants, land office, Annapolis, MD). John and Bridget Neville had three children: **James[2] Nevill,** our progenitor; Ellen, (b. c1642, at "The Clefts" Calvert Co., MD, d. aft. 1670), married John Lambert before 1693; John Nevill, (b. 1646, d. 1672). A wife, Johanna Porter, was listed in John Nevill's will bearing the date January 7, 1664, naming as executors son, William and son-in-law, John Lambert. Joanna and John had two children, William (b, 1652, d. 1700) and Rachel, (b. 1658).

James, our forebear and Bridget's grandfather, (b. 1640 at "The Clifts", Calvert Co. MD, d.1711), wife unknown, had four children, James Nevill, Richard Nevill, b. in Northumberland Co., VA, **John[3] Nevill,** our 3rd generation ancestor, and Jacob Nevill.

John Nevill (b.1661 in Northumberland, VA, d. 1733) married Elizabeth Bohannan before 1686. They had six children, James Nevill (b. 1686); John Neavill (b. 1689); Elizabeth Nevill (b. 1691 in Northumberland, VA) who married Joseph Buchannon Bohannan; **Bridget[4] Nevill**, our ancestor; George Nevill (b. 1695); and Joseph Nevill (b. 1707, d. 1766) in Ashby's Gap, Fauquier, VA.

Bridget Nevill (b. 1692 in Northumberland, VA, d. Sep 10, 1748 in Albemarle Parish, Sussex Co., VA) merged her life with Charles Gee when they married before 1725 and started their family.

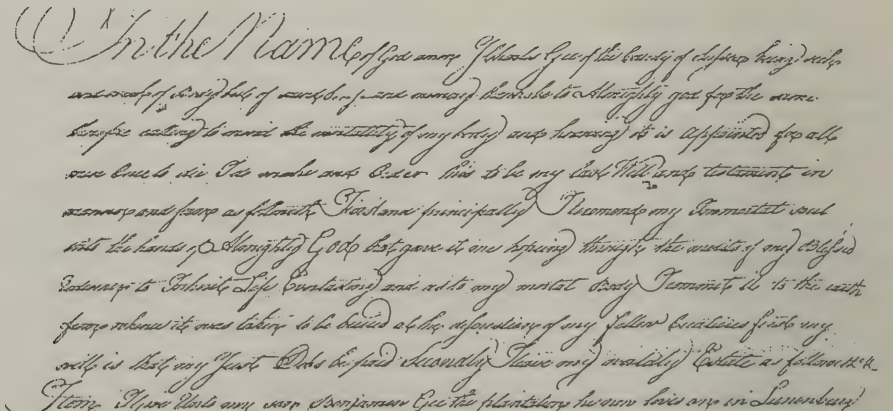
The facts seem to say that Charles and Bridget felt it was important to establish themselves and their family securely as farmers/landowners. It is safe to conclude that they encouraged each of their children to likewise gain a firm position in their community, as each of the eight sons had acquired land by the 1787 census. Five of the sons were in Lunenburg Co. since Jesse had sold the Sussex farm shortly after his father's death and bought another in Lunenburg. Charles relocated just across the Virginia line in Northampton Co., NC where he had been deeded a 300-

acre tract by his uncle, James Gee. William had started out in Lunenburg with James but by 1787 was a landowner in Brunswick Co., VA . Any information about the two daughters has not been discovered. We only know their married names that were well known surnames in their Prince George/Surry/Sussex communities. Each of the children of Charles and Bridget will be addressed, describing what we know of their efforts in early Virginia to advance their families. Two of these were our direct ancestors, James and Henry, and will be addressed in Chapter 4.

Issue of Charles[2] and Bridget[4] (Neville) Gee, listed in the order in which they are listed in their father's will: (10 children)

James[3] Gee
Charles[3] Gee
William[3] Gee
Henry[3] Gee
Benjamin[3] Gee
John[3] Gee
Nevil[3] Gee
Jesse[3] Gee
Elizabeth[3] Bonner
Penelope[3] Heath

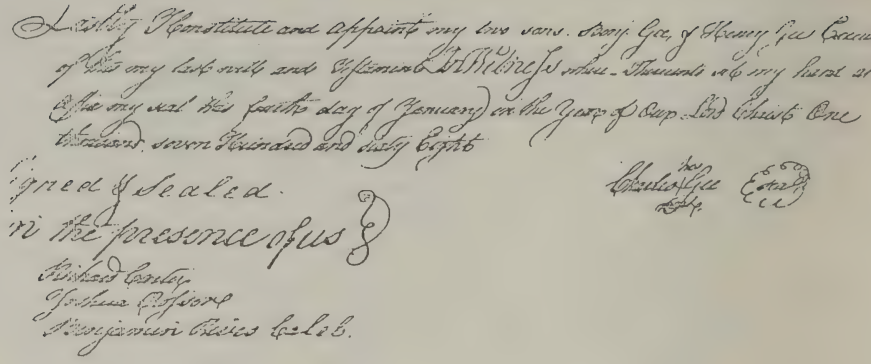
The names of the children are substantiated in the will of Charles[2], which follows:



Item I give unto my son Jesse Gee my plantation whereon I now live with four hun-
dred and twenty five Acres of Land thereto belonging to him his heirs and assigns forever
Item I Leave my stock of Cattle to be Equally Divided between my two sons John
Gee and Jesse Gee to them and their heirs forever
Item I Leave all my Negroes to be sold by my Executors together with all the residue
& remainder of my Estate of what kind or Quantity so ever it be and the money
therefrom arising to be equally divided amongst all my Children Towit James Gee,
Charles Gee, William Gee, Henry Gee, Benjamin Gee, John Gee, Nevel Gee, Jesse
Gee Elizabeth Bannon Penelope Heath to them and their heirs and assigns for
ever My will and desire is that my Estate may not be Appraised.
Lastly I Constitute and appoint my two sons Benj. Gee & Henry Gee Executors
of this my last will and testament In Witness whereof I have set my hand and
affix my seal this fourth day of January in the Year of our Lord Christ One
thousand seven hundred and eighty Eight

ever before made and declare this to be my last Will and testament in
manner and form as followeth Firstly principally I Recommend my Immortal soul
into the hands of Almighty God that gave it me hoping through the merits of my blessed
Redeemer to Inherit Life Everlasting and as to my mortal body I commit it to the earth
from whence it was taken to be buried at the discretion of my fellow creatures firstly my
will is that my Just Debts be paid Secondly I leave my worldly Estate as followeth
Item I give unto my son Benjamin Gee the plantation he now lives on in Lunenburg
County with two hundred and sixty four acres of land thereto belonging to him
and his heirs and assigns forever

Item I give unto my son Jesse Gee my plantation whereon I now live with four hun-
dred and twenty five Acres of Land thereto belonging to him his heirs and assigns forever
Item I Leave my stock of Cattle to be Equally Divided between my two sons John
Gee and Jesse Gee to them and their heirs forever
Item I Leave all my Negroes to be sold by my Executors together with all the residue
& remainder of my Estate of what kind or Quantity so ever it be and the money
therefrom arising to be equally divided amongst all my Children Towit James Gee,
Charles Gee, William Gee, Henry Gee, Benjamin Gee, John Gee, Nevel Gee, Jesse
Gee Elizabeth Bannon Penelope Heath to them and their heirs and assigns for
ever My will and desire is that my Estate may not be Appraised.



Will of Charles[2]

James[3] Gee

James[3] Gee (b. c1725 in Surry Co., VA, d. c1802 in Lunenburg Co., VA), one of our direct ancestors, will be considered along with his family in chapter 4.

Charles [3] Gee

Charles[3] Gee (1725-38 in Surry Co., VA, d. c1810 in Halifax Co., NC where his will is recorded) was buried on his plantation, "Popular Grove" near Weldon. He married probably a Miss Hancock first and then on 21 May, 1762, he married (Fothergill, p. 39) Elizabeth Doby, daughter of William Doby (BC WB IV/109). He was deeded a tract of land consisting of 300 acres by James Gee of Sussex Co. by a document referring "to Charlie Gee, my nephew" and dated May 2, 1750 (DB 1/428). Whether he went there immediately is indeterminate. There is one undocumented reference to him as a bricklayer. There was a Charles Gee listed in Lunenburg Co. in 1764 with 200 acres but he was not levied a tithe. This probably meant that he was not living on the property at that time. He seems to have been living in Albemarle Parish until 1771, when his daughter Salley's birth was listed in the register. They had at least nine children:

Charles[4] Gee (b. c1751).
William[4] Gee (b. c1752).
? Gee, married Nathaniel Doby.
Amy[4] Gee (b. c1755), married Jan 30, 1773, Robert Tatum.
Joseph[4] Gee (b. Mar 12, 1763) (APR).
John[4] Gee (b. Nov 30, 1766) (APR).
Patty[4] Gee (b. Aug 27, 1768) married Arthur Smith.
Sarah[4] (Salley) Gee (b. Apr 25, 1771) married first Henry Thompson; and second, John Glover

Neville[4] Gee (b. 1773, d. 1828) married Elizabeth Harwell, daughter of Sterling Harwell of Halifax Co., NC and granddaughter of Mark Harwell of Sussex Co., VA (SusC WB A/121, 1788). He inherited the family home, "Popular Grove", where his ancestors are buried. They had two sons, Sterling Harwell[5] Gee and Charles James[5] Gee who married sisters, Mary Temperance Williams and Martha Louisa Williams, respectively.

Fletcher, in *TGF*, devoted all of chapter 4 to this family. Three descendants of Neville[4] and Elizabeth will be addressed here.

Of this family, Miss Pattie Williams Gee, daughter of Dr. C. J. Gee (son of Sterling Harwell[5] Gee and Mary Temperance Williams) and Tempie W. (Austin) Gee, was one of the first genealogist of the Gee family. Her work is discussed briefly in Chapter 1. She lived from 1867 to 1934 and worked for a lawyer in New York City where she began researching her family. She eventually gave up her job to do research and write full time. A collection of her poems was published in 1904, *The Palace of the Heart and Other Poems of Love*. She became ill in her prime and unfortunately was unable to pursue her family history research to fruition. Her data has whetted the appetite of later genealogists researching the Gee Family lineage in America. An article "Genealogy of Gee Family" in *The North Carolina Booklet*, (Vol VII/1, July 1907:157-161), published by the NC Society of Daughters of the Revolution, gave a condensed report of her efforts. She was credited with inventing the Medallion Genealogical Register.

It is an interesting observation that her father, Dr. Charles James[6] Gee (Charles[3]), was a student at Jefferson Medical College at Philadelphia in the same decade as Edward Crymes[6] Gee (James[3]), that both became leading practitioners in their respective areas, and that they both served as surgeons in the Civil War.

Her cache of genealogical materials are in the keeping of William Gaston[9] Allen, whose lineage is: Charles[3] Gee; Neville[4] Gee, married Elizabeth Harwell; Charles James[5] Gee (brother to Sterling Harwell[5] Gee), married Martha Louisa Williams; Tempie Hilliard[6] Gee, married William H. Hill; Kemp Plummer[7] Hill, married Bettie Gee Burt; Pattie Gee[8] Hill, married W. G. Allen; William Gaston[9] Allen (*TGF*, p. 94). He lives at 720 Currituck Drive, Raleigh, NC 27609.

William Gaston Allen has in his possession a picture collection of his direct line for ten generations of his maternal ancestors. This collection "Raleigh Woman Has Pictures Going Back 10 Generations" was featured in the *News and Observer*, Raleigh NC, Sunday Morning, September 23, 1951, IV/3. The first Gee was in the 5th generation.

Another descendant of Charles James[5] Gee and Martha Louisa Williams is James Brooks[9] Gee (*TGF*, p. 95). His line branches from Charles James[5] Gee and Martha Louisa Williams, and advances forward to Archibald Taylor[6] Gee and Nora A. Roach, Charles James[7] Gee and Evelyn Lorbacher, Sterling James[8] Gee and Onie Brookes to James Brooks[9] Gee (b. Oct 20, 1944). He married Jun 8, 1968 in Burlington, NC, Josephine Hoffman Perdue (b. Mar 12, 1946 in High Point, NC). He and Jodie live at 1204 Springland Drive, North Myrtle Beach, SC 29582. Issue. (4 children)

Melanie Elizabeth[10] Gee (b. Jan 5, 1972)

Katherine Michelle[10] Gee (b. April 14, 1973) married Aug 1, 1996, Robert Grant Smith. Issue: (1 child)

Robert Jackson[11] Smith (b. Apr 16, 1999)

Michael James[10] Gee (b. Oct 21, 1976)

Jennifer Lynne[10] Gee (b. Nov 18, 1980)

Refer to *TGF* for a more in depth look at the family of Charles[3] Gee.

William[3] Gee

William[3] Gee (b. in Sussex Co., VA, c1727, d. c1796) was listed third in his father's will. His will (BC WB 6/73) was probated that year in Brunswick Co., VA. He married 3 Mar 1762 (BC WB IV/376) in Brunswick Co., VA, Tabitha Ingram, daughter of John Ingram (d. 1763).

At about age 20, William came to Lunenburg Co. where he was first listed on the Tax List in 1749. He was designated as a vestryman in Cumberland Parish and regularly attended meetings from 1762 until 1767, serving as a warden and securing the wine for communion. Note the record of his replacement on Nov 22, 1768: "Thos. Chambers, Gent. is chosen a Vestryman in the room of William Gee, Gent. who has removed into Brunswick." (CPR, p. 410).

William moved to land along the Meherrin River where he built and operated Gee's Bridge across the river (Brunswick Public Claims Booklet) and probably lived the rest of his life. When he died, he left 220 acres to a son, James, who subsequently died without issue. The land then passed to his 10 siblings. James' niece, Rebecca Gee, daughter of Ephraim Parham and Parthenia Gee, James' sister, sold her interest in the above-mentioned acreage in 1820. Parthenia's 1/10 part had been divided 5 ways since they apparently had 5 surviving children as their heirs.

William was credited with providing supplies during the Revolutionary War (7 Tyler's Quarterly, 111). "A list of Revolutionary Patriots of Brunswick Co., Virginia," in the Courthouse at Lawrenceville, Virginia, compiled from records in the State Library, Richmond, Virginia, by Rosa Thornton Lane of the Colonel Charles Lynch Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, includes William Gee, father of Parthenia Gee, the wife of Ephraim Parham, as one of the "patriots who rendered services during the Revolution, under the 'Commissioners of Provisions

Law,' to Lafayette, Baron von Steuben, General Nelson, General Greene, General Washington and others. He gave not only supplies for the continental troops, but transported the sick, provisions and guns." Confirmation of the accuracy of the listing for the said William Gee can be found in Brunswick Co. Order Book, (No. 13, 1773-1780, pages 444 and 455), where specific services of transporting troops, furnishing beef and supplying a gun are described as rendered by him. He also was credited with allowing passage of many troops and wagons over his private bridge on the Meherrin River. Total of claims allowed by the Co. Court was £6869-3-10 ½ (*Virginia Revolutionary Publick Claims, Vol 1,* compiled and transcribed by Janice L. Abercrombie and Richard Slatten, p. 154). Lewis Parham, father of Ephraim, was also included on that list.

William and Tabitha had at least 13 children at the time he wrote his will in 1796. Issue:

John[4] Gee was probably named after his maternal grandfather. There was a John Gee, Sr. and John Gee, Jr. listed on the Brunswick Co. Tax List for 1800. This may have been the son and grandson of William & Tabitha.

Parthenia[4] Gee married 23 Nov 1778, Ephraim Parham, son of Lewis, who was son of Ephraim and France Parham of Surry Co. (Willis and Deeds of Surry Co., VA, 1715-1730, Part 2, dated 7 Apr 1726 and probated 15 Jun 1726.) They had at least five children. Peterson G. Parham of the Co. of Wilkinson and State of Mississippi, was shown to have been a brother of Rebecca Parham Gee, wife of Wilson Gee (BC Deed Book 28/18, dated 1828). This Peterson G. Parham seems to have been the father of Nancy M. Parham who married Joseph Hampton Hamilton in 1807 in Union Co., South Carolina. She met Joseph Hamilton and married him while her father and family were on their way west. They were forced to interrupt their travel due to a fever contracted by Peterson while visiting relatives in that region of South Carolina. The sister, Rebecca, married first John Turbyfill, who died c 1807 (LC WB 6/203), and second on 22 Dec 1808 (BC MR p. 39) Wilson Gee, whose family is detailed in *The Gee Family of South Carolina* by Wilson Gee, ©1935. Wilson Gee was a son of Charles (PF) Gee

and Sarah Wilson and brother to Everard Wilson Gee who married Rebecca Crymes Gee. Their family is chronicled in *The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee, Lunenburg Co., Virginia,* by Samuel Edward Gee, 1975 (hereinafter referred to as *The Kin*) and updated in this book.

Susanna[4] Gee married 29 Sep 1783, Thomas Rives. The marriage records listed her as daughter of William with John Gee as security (Fothergill, p. 100). She had died by the time of her father's will and therefore was not mentioned; although he does mention her two daughters, Judith and Tabitha Rives.

Mary[4] Gee married Dec 20, 1781, William Collier, son of William Collier, Sr. and Sarah Briggs. The marriage register listed her as a daughter of William Gee, and John was security (Fothergill, p. 24). Mary and William Collier had a daughter, Mary "Polly"[5] Collier, who married Jan 13, 1803 in VA, Robert Mitchell (Fothergill, p. 79). The Mitchells moved to Lauderdale Co., AL sometime in the late 1820s where their daughter Mary Ann[6] Mitchell married Wiley T. Hawkins. Their son, Robert[7] Hawkins, married Ann Elizabeth Witherspoon. Subsequently, their daughter, Callie Mary[8] Hawkins, married Stanley Duke Patton and their daughter, Frances Lucille[9] Patton, had a granddaughter, Jean G.[11] Kennedy who is a genealogist researching that family and who contributed this information.

Susan[4] Gee married Oct 11, 1796, ? Rosser. The marriage register listed her as daughter of William Gee (Fothergill, p. 102).

William[4] Gee (d. c1798) married Priscilla (?). Priscilla later married Allen W. Davis in 1801 (Fothergill, p. 27).

Penelope[4] Gee married Sep 18, 1792, Joseph Porter, II. The Brunswick Co. Marriage Register listed her as daughter of William Gee (Fothergill, p. 93). She may have been named after her aunt, Penelope Gee Heath.

Bridget[4] Gee married Jun 9, 1795, Lewis Davis. The Brunswick Co. Marriage Register listed her as a daughter of William Gee (Fothergill, p. 28). She probably was named after her paternal grandmother.

Joshua[4] Gee married Rosanna Porter, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Porter of Madison Co., VA. Joshua was in Orange Co. in 1820 and moved to Davidson Co., TN where he died in 1850, at the age of 83.

Elizabeth[4] Gee married Oct 11, 1796, Ishmael Harrison. B. C. Marriage Register listed her as the daughter of William Gee (Fothergill, p. 51).

James[4] Gee, mentioned above, apparently died without issue before 1820.

Hannah[4] Gee married Jan 29, 1790, Samuel Porter, son of Joseph and Elizabeth Porter of Madison Co., VA. Brunswick Co. Marriage Register listed William Gee as security. There is some doubt as to whether she was a daughter of William. She was not mentioned in William or Tabitha's wills; therefore, she may have died before 1796 or she may be misplaced here. If she was a daughter, she may have been named after her paternal great grandmother.

Henry[3] Gee

Henry[3] Gee, (b. c 1733) will be addressed in Chapter 4, as he is one of our direct line ancestors.

Benjamin[3] Gee

Benjamin[3] Gee's birth record as reported in APR, p. 11, stated: Benjamin s. of Charles Gee and w. Bridget; b. Sept 10; c. Nov 30, 1739; gdpts. John Mason, Chaney Tatum, Bridget Tatum. These godparents were no doubt parish friends and family. A John Mason was a vestryman of Albemarle Parish and Chaney Tatum was probably part of the Tatum Families that were found throughout the register. Bridget Tatum was presumably the daughter of James[2] Gee who married Christopher Tatum, an older cousin of Benjamin.

Possibly, he grew up on the farm in Sussex Co. with his large family community; and when he became an adult, he chose to go to Lunenburg where several of his brothers were already established and where his father had purchased two patents. His father gave him the privilege of farming a portion of this land. He was on the Lunenburg Tithe list in 1764, with 1 tithe, 1772 with 2 tithes and 2 tithes thereafter in 1773-1776 and again in 1783. At one point he was listed with 400 acres, which indicates that he had purchased land in addition to that patented by his father. In his will he devised land that had been purchased from John Dixon and appeared to have been adjacent to land he already owned.

Sometime after 1768, Benjamin married Jane Green, daughter of John and Jane Green and sister to Henry Gee's wife Elizabeth (LC WB2/339, dated 10 Nov 1768). All of these Gee brothers lived in the same section of Lunenburg Co., thereby creating a large, community-based, support complex and many married other Gee cousins or siblings of other local persons who had married into the Gee family. Jane apparently had died by the time Benjamin wrote his will signed on Mar 13, 1815, for she was not mentioned. He listed five children and six Ragsdale grandchildren. The will was probated the same year on June 8 which reveals that he died soon after preparing this document, making his two sons and son-law executors (LC WB 7/185-186). Issue: (6 children)

(Some of this information comes from a family tree that is assumed to have been delineated by Miss Maude Gee. There is a note that says that Sarah Emily Gee dictated it. It came from Annette Gee Ford who has the papers of W. J. Fletcher).

Mildred[4] Gee (b. c1775, d. Feb 6, 1815) married Jan 29, 1794, William Ragsdale, (d. c1824 per LC WB 8/139). William Ragsdale was appointed co-executor of Benjamin Gee's will along with sons, Jeremiah and Jesse Gee, and he was bequeathed 200 acres "...of the upper end of the tract of land I bought of John Dixon". William Ragsdale was probably also a justice of the Lunenburg Co. Court in 1798 and 1802-1823. Their children were listed in both Benjamin Gee's and William Ragsdale's wills. Issue: (6 children)

Joel M[5]. Ragsdale, a Lunenburg Co. Court Justice, 1839-41, 1846-47, 1850, married May 23, 1829, Susan C. Baker with Josiah B. Wilson as their surety (LC Marriage Reg. p. 43). According to the chart dictated by Sarah Emily Gee, there were twelve children: Mary Frances, William Irby, Ann Marie, John Hancock, George Alexander, Joel Baker, James Gresham, Susan Mabray, Hester Bracy, Rebecca, Richard, and Benjamin Howard Ragsdale.

John B.[5] Ragsdale
Elizabeth[5] Ragsdale
Mary[5] Ragsdale
Sicily Jane[5] Ragsdale

Frances[5] Ragsdale married Washington Maddux. Issue: (3 children)
Frances[6] Maddux married Aug 29, 1842, William L. Bridgforth.
Bettie[6] Maddux married William Love.
Louise[6] Maddux married Dec 21, 1836, John W. Marshall.

Anne[4] Gee.
Frances[4] Gee.
Elizabeth[4] Gee married Dec 20, 1801, William Gee (OFS, p. 438)

Jeremiah[4] Gee married Patsy Andrews.

This family, with ten children, is addressed in *TGF*.
Note: a ggggranddaughter, Sudie[8] Overby (Eva Love[7] Gee who married George Overby, George Eldred[6] Gee who married Emma Harris, Anderson[5] Gee who married Susan Love Tisdale, Jeremiah[4] Gee who married Patsy Andrews), married Benjamin Llewellyn Winn who was a son of Washington C. Winn (b. 1846, d. 1919) who married first in 1866, Ellen Brown Love (b. 1848, d. aft. 1900 & bef 1904 and had a large family), then second on Jan 6, 1904, Mary Etta Gee (7-54) (b. May 2, 1867, d. Apr 27 1916), daughter of Mary Frances Webb, who married Edward Crymes Gee (6-5).

Jesse[4] Gee married Dec 18, 1806, Jenny Moore (OFS, p. 402). All of this family information was taken from a chart prepared by Lewis Henry Love in 1958 with some facts derived from *History and Genealogy of Henry Hicks Love* by Mary Elizabeth Love. Issue of Jesse Gee and Jenny Moore: (7 children)

Sarah Emily[5] Gee the person mentioned as dictating a family genealogy.
Frances Jane[5] Gee.
James Benjamin[5] Gee.
Edward Anderson[5] Gee.

John Harvel[5] Gee married Julia Tanner. Issue: (5 children)
Virginia Emeline[6] Gee married Richard B. Harrison. Issue: (4 children).
V. L. A.[7] Harrison.
Alice[7] Harrison.
Charles[7] Harrison.
Lucy[7] Harrison married Dr. Weller Greaves.

Thomas[6] Edward Gee married Willie Griffin. Issue: (2 children).
John[7] Gee.
Irene[7] Gee.

Jane[6] Gee married ? Harrison.
William[6] Gee.
Julia[6] Gee.

Elizabeth Ann[5] Gee.

Thomas Nevil[5] Gee married on Feb 23, 1847, Mary E. Gee (Anderson G.[5] Gee) (OFS). Issue: (6 children).

Susan Jane[6] "Sudie" Gee (d. 1936) married Thomas Toone. Issue: (6 children)
Maude[7] Toone (d. 1918).
Martha Allen[7] Toone (d. 1891).
Marie Frances[7] Toone (d. 1923) married Bernard Puryear. Issue: (6 children).

Bertie Sue[8] Puryear.
Bernard Anderson[8] Puryear.
Thomas Johnson[8] Puryear.
Robert W.[8] Puryear.
Herbert F.[8] Puryear.
Ray H.[8] Puryear.

Jordon Anderson[7] Toone (b. May 7, 1877) married Myra Whitmore. Issue: (4 children)

Edith[8] Toone (b. Feb 27, 1917) married Gid Macon Reavis, (b. Aug 7, 1913).
Gid Macon[9] Reavis Jr. (b. Sep 7, 1943).
Myra Jeannette[9] Reavis (b. Jun 12, 1945).
Jordon Toone[9] Reavis (b. Aug 30, 1956).

Sudie[8] Toone (b. Jun 29, 1919) married Cecil Vivian Graw, (b. Feb 7, 1916). Issue: (4 children)
Richard Vivian[9] Graw (b. Dec 12, 1941).
Donald Lee[9] Graw (b. Apr 9, 1945).
Linda Sue[9] Graw (b. Oct 30, 1948).
Stewart[9] Graw (b. Dec 28, 1950).

Jordon Anderson[8] Toone, Jr. (b. Mar 29, 1921) married Martha Vaughan.
Rebecca[8] Toone (b. Oct 2, 1926) married Norman I. Caldwell, (b. Nov 19, 1924).

Thomas[7] Toone married Ida Johnson.
Edwin L.[7] Toone (b. 1872, d. 1965) married Annie Nan Francis. Issue: (2 children)
Nancy[8] Toone.
Edwin L.[8] Toone, Jr.

Anderson Lewis[6] Gee (b. 1850, d. 1922) married first Cordelia Talley, and second Cornelia Frances Arvin. Issue: (6 children)

William Neville[7] Gee married first Claudia Gillespie and second, Hattie Ferguson Hawthorne. Issue (by first marriage): (1 child)

William Neville[8] Gee, Jr., a medical doctor.

Cornelia (Nena)[7] Gee married Edward C. Johnson. Issue: (2 children)

Edward C.[8] Johnson, Jr.

Elinor Frances[8] Johnson.

Eugenia Emily[7] Gee married Edward Wingold. Issue: (3 children)

Jean[8] Wingold.

Edward Anderson[8] Wingold.

Cornelia[8] Wingold.

Nanie Elizabeth[7] Gee (b. Aug 17, 1886) married James Hunter Love. Issue: (14 children)

Florence[8] Love (b. Apr 16, 1907, d. Dec 26, 1907).

Virginia Hazel[8] Love (b. Apr 6, 1908) married Oct 1, 1938, Dr. Hubert A. Shaffer, (b. Feb 6, 1906). They lived in Morgantown, WV. Issue: (3 children) (Love, p. 135)

Hubert Adams[9] (Hugh) Shaffer, Jr. (b. Dec 17, 1939) married Jun 16, 1961, Ann Sleeth, (b. Nov 16, 1940), daughter of Dr. and Mrs. Clark Sleeth of Morgantown, WV. Issue: (3 children)

Kendoll Adams[10] Shaffer (b. Dec 25, 1963).

David Mineer[10] Shaffer (b. May 2, 1967).

Daniel Sleeth[10] Shaffer (b. May 2, 1967).

James Hunter[9] Shaffer (b. Nov 9, 1942).

John[9] Shaffer (b. and d. Mar 27, 1945).

James Harold[8] Love (b. Nov 2, 1909) married Feb 6, 1932, Patsy King, (b. Mar 12, 1912, d. 1966). Issue: (4 children).

Terrance Lester[9] Love (b. Feb 6, 1937) married Nov 20, 1965, Valerie Gay LeCraw. Issue: (1 child)

Terrance Lester[10] Love (b. Apr 17, 1971).

James Hunter[9] Love, II (b. 1941) married Feb 21, 1965, Roberta Elizabeth Weigle. Issue: (2 children)

Vicki Ann[10] Love (b. Jul 25, 1968).

Tracy Elizabeth[10] Love (b. May 22, 1970).

Richard Linwood[9] Love (b. Jul 29, 1943), married Jun 26, 1965, Gail Ann Morris (b. Jun 4, 1943). Issue: (1 child) (Love, p. 136)

David Morris[10] Love (b. Dec 10, 1968).

Lois Patricia[9] Love (b. Oct 28, 1948).

Bernice Lynwood[8] Love (b. Aug 18, 1911) married Nov 27, 1927, Thornton Jefferson Hardie (b. Aug 16, 1903, d. Feb 1961). Bernice lives with her daughter at 109 Lorac Ct., Williamsburg VA 23185. Issue: (2 children)

Barbara Love[9] Hardie (b. May 18, 1932) married Dec 23, 1950, Fred (Buddy) Waters. Issue: (1 child)

Virginia Jane[10] Waters (b. Mar 2, 1956).

Thornton Jefferson[9] Hardie, Jr. (b. Jan 15, 1939) married Dec 27, 1960, Susan Richardson. Issue (1 child)

Jeffrey Brian[10] Hardie (b. Nov 26, 1962).

Grace Evelyn[8] Love (b. Aug 5, 1913, d. Apr 1914).

Edgar Gee[8] Love (b. Jun 12, 1915) married Oct 10, 1941, Etta Missoura Turner (b. Mar 18, 1918, d. 1998). Issue: (2 children)

Mary Elizabeth[9] Love (b. Oct 9, 1944) married Aug 26, 1967, Ovan Drenna Gardner, Jr. Issue: (1 child) (Love, p. 137)

Alex[10] Gardner (b. May 29, 1970).

Frances Ann[9] Love (b. Mar 18, 1949) married Thomas Rae Greene. Issue: (1 child)

Tonya Rae[10] Green.

Bracy N.[8] Love (b. & d. Jan 13, 1918).

Lewis Henry[8] Love (b. May 9, 1919) married Martha Ann Nash, (b. Apr 27, 1921). (Prepared the chart of the Benjamin[3] Gee Family)

Hunter Wilson[8] Love (b. Nov 25, 1920) married Feb 21, 1953, Hazel Lynch Lambert (b. Apr 17, 1923). Issue: (1 child).

Hunter Wilson[9] Love, Jr. (b. Feb 22, 1954).

Francis Mildred[8] Love (b. Jul 2, 1922). As an RN, she was County Nurse for Lunenburg.

unnamed, boy[8] (twin) (b. & d. Sep 15, 1924).

Lelia Elizabeth[8] Love(twin) (b. Sep 15, 1924, d. Jun 12, 1925).

Nannie June[8] Love (b. Feb 25, 1926) married Walter Bird Kester (d. 1969). Issue: (2 children)

James Grier[9] Kester (b. Aug 21, 1958).

Stephen Hunter[9] Kester (b. May 14, 1960).

Dennis Madeline[8] Love (b. Jun 26 1929) married Jun 30, 1956, Robert Webster Nash (b. Jan 27, 1928). Issue: (1 child)

Elizabeth Love[9] Nash (b. Dec 11, 1958).

Bracey Linwood[7] Gee married Evelyn Crowder. Issue: (2 children)

Virginia[8] Gee.

Bracey Dennis[8] Gee.

Pearl[7] Gee married William A. Hawthorne. Issue: (10 children)

William Anderson[8] Hawthorne, Jr.

Cornelia Elizabeth[8] Hawthorne.

Lewis[8] Hawthorne.

Love[8] Hawthorne.

Janie[8] Hawthorne.

Everette[8] Hawthorne.

Hugh[8] Hawthorne.

Aubrey[8] Hawthorne.

Kenneth[8] Hawthorne.

Edward[8] Hawthorne.

Agnes Jessie[6] Gee (b.1853, d. 1905).

John Richard[6] Gee (b. 1854, d. 1934) married Ann Leonora Gaulding. Issue: (6 children)

Jamie G.[7] Gee.

John Raymond[7] Gee (Oct 20, 1892 in Lunenburg Co., d. Dec 17, 1968, buried in family cemetery) married Jun 24, 1914, in Washington DC, Martha Elizabeth Love (b. Jan 27, 1893 in Lunenburg Co.) Issue: (4 children)

John Raymond[8] Gee, Jr. (John Ray) (b. Jan 12, 1916) married Jun 29, 1941, in Asheville, NC, Dorothy Rowena Wagner (b. Oct 1, 1919, Asheville, NC). Issue: (2 children)

John Richard[9] Gee (Dickie) (b. Feb 12, 1944) married Oct 8, 1966 in Buena Vista, VA, Carol Sue Janney, daughter of Thomas T. Janney and his wife. Issue: (1 child)

Shelby Alayne[10] Gee (b. Nov 6, 1970 in Camden, SC).

William Raymond[9] Gee (Billie) (b. Sep 8, 1951).

Marjorie[8] Gee (b. May 7, 1918, d. Jul 7, 1921, buried in Gee Family Cemetery).

Rachel V.[8] Gee (b. Jul 7, 1922 in Lunenburg Co., VA) married Feb 17, 1963, Woodrow Herman Legge (b. May 3, 1912, d. May 26, 1993), son of Joseph Mansfield Legge of Kenbridge, VA. They owned and operated Governor Spotswood Motel in Williamsburg VA. Rachel continues to make her home there at 1508 Richmond Road, Williamsburg, VA 23185.

Thomas Malcolm[8] Gee (b. Aug 10, 1924 in Lunenburg Co., VA) married Apr 15, 1950, Jeanne Jacqueline Wessler (b. Aug 4, 1927), daughter of Walter E. Wessler and his wife of St. Louis, MO.

Drury B.[7] Gee married Lillian Hazelwood. Issue: (1 child)

Martha[8] Gee

Marie Virginia[7] Gee married Maurice L. Gee. Issue: (2 children.

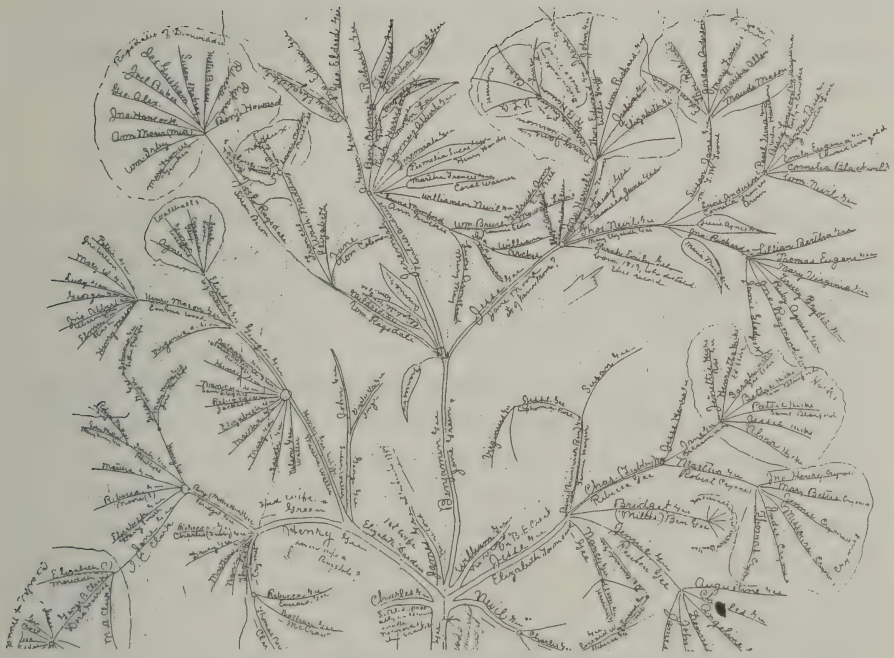
Nora Mae[8] Gee.

Winifred[8] Gee.

Thomas E.[7] Gee.

Lillian[7] Gee.

Marie Maud[6] Gee (b. Jul 16, 1857, d. Jan 29, 1957), a near centenarian and a public school teacher in Lunenburg Co., was a Gee genealogist using the information Sarah Emily[5] Gee had gathered and drawn into a family tree to make a chart which she shared with Wilson Gee who probably filed it at the DAR Library. Future family history researchers have used this as a diagram from which to work.



Miss Maude's Chart

John[3] Gee

John[3] Gee was born in 1742 as shown by this record: "John s. of Charles Gee and w. Bridget; b. Jan 20, 1742; c. March 28, 1742; gdpts. David Jones, Joseph Mason, Winefred Goodwynne" (APR, p. 105). He went to South Carolina, and was perhaps the John Gee listed in Union Co., SC in the 1790 census. (This needs more research) The John Gee household enumerated for that census showed two males under age 20 and one female under 20. He would have been 47 years old at that time. He died before 1799, probably without issue as indicated by three powers of attorney in Lunenburg Co. initiated by his siblings: In DB 18/102, 1799, James[3] Gee (as eldest brother) appointed Charles[4] Gee to represent his interest in his brother's estate. In LC DB 19/136, 1803, Charles, Henry, Nevil and Benjamin, and also heirs of William, James, Elizabeth and Penelope appointed Jesse to represent their interests. In LC DB 19/152A, 1803, James[4] Gee (executor of James[3] Gee's will) appointed brother, Charles[4] Gee, to collect anything coming to the James[3] Gee Estate. Documents detailing the resolution of this estate have not been found.

Nevil[3] Gee

Nevil[3] Gee (b. c1729 in Sussex Co., d. 1804 in Lunenburg Co.) probably married a Miss Lucas. His given name, Nevil, was spelled in different ways--Nevil, Neavil, Nevill, Neville even within one document and especially within one family.

We will only summarize a few particulars as *TGF* has given most of the known facts about him. He had come to Lunenburg by 1752 and received part of a patent granted to his father, Charles Gee, of Sussex Co. The abstracted deed reads, "By deed dated October -- 1759, recorded December 4, 1759 in Deed Book 5, at page 525 Charley Gee, Senr of Sussex Co. for love and affection I bear for my son Neavel Gee of Lunenburg Co. convey 260 acres of land in Lunenburg Co. on the branches of Crooked Creek bounded by Booker and Cocke and Edlow." In the 1764 tithes list, he was attributed with 300 acres. In the 1772-1776 annual land records he was listed for 2 tithes; and then in 1783, he was described additionally as having 9 whites and 5 blacks in his household.

(Sunlight on the Southside). Likewise he was active in Cumberland Parish where he was assigned to procession land in 1767. As an aside, this Crooked Creek should not be confused with Crooked Run Creek as may have happened in the past and may have been the basis for the belief that Charles (PF), the ancestor of Edward Crymes Gee of, was a son of Neavil Gee. Crooked Creek is a small creek in the vicinity of Bears Element and Flat Rock Creek and empties into the Meherrin River; whereas Crooked Run Creek and Cedar Creek flow into the Nottoway River.

One of the most significant facts that need to be clarified regarding Nevil Gee, son of Charles Gee and Bridget Nevill, is that he was not the father of Charles (Powderface) Gee, as related in *TGF*. Rather, Charles (Powderface) Gee was a son of James Gee, the oldest brother of Nevil Gee. Read James[3] Gee, in the next chapter, for that story.

His will was probated 12 Jul 1804 (WB 6/88). The names of ten offspring can be gleaned from Nevil's will, all born between 1757 and 1782:

Nancy[4] Gee married Bowers.

Jesse[4] Gee (b. c1758-59 in Lunenburg Co VA, d. Sep 5, 1814 in Cumberland Co., KY) married first Elizabeth Sanford (b. c1758, d. Sep 8, 1806 in KY), daughter of John Sanford, and second Anna (surname unknown) who later married Abraham Enyart or Engart.. They were in Madison Co., KY by 1798 and accumulated 500 acres from various land grants. Jesse and Elizabeth had a large family. Issue: (at least 10 children)

John Sanford[5] Gee (b. 1777 in VA, d. Oct 12, 1853) married Susannah Tudor (b. Dec 15, 1774 in Greenville Co., NC), daughter of Henry Tudor and Nancy Harris, married in Madison Co, KY, Jun 30 1798. Issue: (at least 11 children)

Henry[6] Gee (b. Sep 2, 1799) married Mary Thomas; Nancy[6] Gee (b. Aug 11, 1801) married Jesse Huffman; Neavil[6] Gee (b. Jan 17, 1803) married Elizabeth Bybee; Jesse[6] Gee (b. Oct 27, 1804) married Sally F. Pace, daughter of William Ingram Pace and Sally

Nunn; Allen[6] Gee (b. Nov 13, 1806); Phebe[6] Gee (b. Dec 4, 1808); William[6] Gee (b. Oct 16, 1810) married Malinda Billingsly; Elizabeth S.[6] Gee (b. Jul 31, 1812) married Jacob S. Lollar; Susannah T.[6] Gee (b. c1815) married James H. Tudor; John Sanford[6] Gee, Jr. (b. Aug 22, 1816) married Sarah S. Williams; Lucas[6] Gee (b. Sep 28, 1818) married Sally Holsclaw.

Frances "Fannie"[5] Gee (b. Nov 12, 1778, d. Sep 15, 1864) married Robert Pottinger.

Winifred "Winnie"[5] Gee (b, Jan 18, 1780 in VA, d. Aug 31, 1848 in Saline Co., AR) married Kinsey Tudor, son of Henry Tudor and Nancy Harris.

Martha "Patsy"[5] Gee (b. Feb 21, 1782 in VA) married Thomas Jefferson Lincoln.

Sallie[5] Gee (b. Aug 23, 1783) married John Smith.

William[5] Gee (b. Apr 2, 1785).

Elizabeth[5] Gee (b. Aug 3, 1787 in VA, d. Jul 10, 1867) married Elijah Kirkpatrick, probably son of Hugh Kirkpatrick and Sarah (surname unknown).

Mary "Polly"[5] Gee (b. Jul 24, 1789 in VA, d. after 1870 in Monroe Co., KY) married John Autry, buried on the old John Belcher farm on Meshack Creek (land the Belchers originally bought from Moses Kirkpatrick). Issue: (at least 8 children)

Frances[6] Autry (b. c 1820, d. Sep 1853, Monroe Co., KY); Crawford T[6]. Autry (b. 1823-25) married Mary F. Gerald; Permelia[6] Autry (b. c1824) married William B. Murley; A. E.[6] Autry (b. c1826) married Juliann Wilson; Jane[6] Autry (b. c1829); James S.[6] Sutry (b. c1830, d. Oct, 1853 in Monroe Co., KY); Hayen[6] Autry (b. c1833); (unproven) Mary R. Autry.

Frederick[5] Gee (b. Apr 28,1791, d. Sep 3, 1803).

Lucy R.[5] Gee (b. Oct 13, 1794, d. Jan 14, 1873 in Preble Co., OH) married John Truax.

Issue of Jesse[4] Gee and his second wife, Anna (surname unknown): (1 child)

Amanda L.[5] Gee (b. May 5, 1815 in Cumberland Co., KY, d. Oct 26, 1865 in Clinton Co., MO) married Samuel Grubbs Biggerstaff (b. Aug 20, 1808 in Madison Co., KY, d. Jul 23, 1884 in Clinton Co., MO), son of Aaron Biggerstaff and Henrietta Moore.

Documentation for adding this child: (Cumberland Co. KY circuit court records: Book D/64; 367; 450) Amanda L. Gee by her guardian, vs. Jesse Gee Heirs; (defendants not in KY: Robert Pottinger and wife; Thomas Lincoln and wife; John Truax and wife; Winney Tudor). 7/13/1822; 10/23/1822; 4/21/1823. Jesse Gee's wife was listed as Anna, now wife of Abraham Enyart (Engart?). Other heirs are listed as John S. Gee, Jesse Gee, Robert Pottinger and wife, Thomas Lincoln and his wife Patsy; E. Kirkpatrick and his wife Betsy, John Smith and his wife Sally, John Autry and his wife Polly, John Truax (Truex) and his wife, Lucy, and Winney Tudor. (Another indication that she was a child of Jesse[4] Gee's second marriage to Anna, is that she was underage at the time of the lawsuit. The settlement of Jesse Gee began early in Will Book B. and the final settlement was c1824).

This Amanda L.[5] Gee may have been the person who married Samuel Grubbs Biggerstaff. Issue: (10 children)

Martina E.[6] Biggerstaff (b. May 25, 1831 in KY, d. Feb 18, 1883 Clinton Co., MO); Josephine Gee[6] Biggerstaff (b. Feb 26, 1833 in MO, d. Dec 20, 1871); Willie Ann[6] Biggerstaff (b. Aug 17, 1835 in MO); James Madison[6] Biggerstaff (b. Sep 21, 1837 in MO, d. Jul 27 1856 in Clinton Co., MO); John Sanders[6] Biggerstaff (b. Nov 25, 1839 in MO, d. 1919); George Washington[6] Biggerstaff (b. Feb 25, 1842 in MO); Henrietta Moore[6] Biggerstaff (b. Dec 24, 1843 in MO); Zachary Taylor[6] Biggerstaff (b. Nov 22, 1846 in MO); Mary Marcella[6] Biggerstaff (b. Nov 26, 1849 in MO); William C.[6] Biggerstaff (b. Jun 24, 1852 in MO, d. Oct 28, 1869 in Clinton Co., MO).

(Information on the Jesse[4] Gee family comes from "Roots & Branches", an article in the Cumberland Co., KY News by Joyce Stover, Jan 26, 2000 and Feb 18, 2000. Her information came from the local court records.)

Jones[4] Gee married Mary Ragsdale
Amey[4] Gee married Drury Andews
William[4] Gee married Catherine Jones
George[4] Gee

Lucas[4] Gee, son of Neavil Gee (Charles[2], Charles[1]), was a member of the County Court in Lunenburg County in 1811, 1813 and 1818. He married Apr 15, 1794, Lucy Pennington, daughter of S. Pennington (possibly the S. stands for Sack), Benjamin Bugg, Security (Fothergill, p. 29). Issue: (at least four children)

Sack P[5]. Gee, William L.[5] Gee and Nancy[5] Gee who married Benjamin Tomlinson. There was probably a brother Lucas[5] Gee as well, born in 1808, died in 1850 in LA and buried with the family of Sack Gee. Lucas became a medical doctor.

Sack Pennington[5] Gee (b. 1795) apparently became a teacher because Everard Wilson Gee listed him as one of his teachers in his autobiography. As a young person he seemed to have traveled widely. He eventually moved to Mississippi, perhaps by way of Tennessee as he was listed as being born in that state--a fact that may or may not be accurate. His parents were married in 1794 in Brunswick Co. This was shortly after the 1789 ratification of the Constitution and the country settled into a period of expansion. Perhaps Lucas moved his family to Tennessee for a period of time and then returned to Lunenburg Co., VA where he was involved in county government by 1811. On March 4, 1820, Sack P. Gee signed a marriage bond with John Brock for the sum of $200 in preparation for marrying his daughter, Mary Ann. They were married March 16, 1820, in Claiborne Co., MS and were residents of Madison Co., MS by 1832. In July of 1835, he was named a member of the Safety Committee in Madison Co., MS. He probably left Mississippi for his protection and that of his family (he was involved in bringing one of that area's notorious outlaws, John Murrell, to justice) and moved to northern Louisiana. By 1836, he was established in Claiborne Parish, LA after buying 440 acres

from Major James Dyer who had received a patent for a portion of it in 1827.

Sack amassed an estate totaling $122,800 at his death, including 2480 acres of land, 85 slaves, and $3500 in cash, and railroad stock which was not appraised. Sadly, however, he had already lost many of his most precious possessions: his two sons had died, one at age 18 and another at age 7, his only daughter died two years later and one year after her marriage, leaving only his wife to weather the post Civil War Reconstruction years when the estate would diminish to $6625 by the time she died in 1873. The land value itself was only one fourth of its value at the time of Sack's death and, of course, the slaves had been freed.

Today there is left only a Gee Creek, a Gee Cemetery and the fascinating story which can be found in *Claiborne Parish Sketches*, "The Family of Sack Pennington Gee" by Jean Craighead Shaw, Papers prepared for the Claiborne Parish Historical Association, Homer, Louisiana, 1956; *Historic Claiborne '69, "Gee Cemetery"* by Marguerite Henry Garrett, CPHS, Homer, Louisiana, 1969; *Stories of Dixie, "The Gee Place"*, by James W. Nicholson, p. 106, 1966 reprint. Also, on file is a letter from Nellie Drumright Smith, living in Baton Rouge, LA. in 1978, telling about her family including a great grandfather, grandfather, brother and two cousins, all named Gee Drumright, and a list of those buried at the Gee Cemetery.

Buried in the Gee Cemetery in Claiborne Parish, Homer, LA, are the following persons and the inscriptions on their stones:

..John L. Gee, d. 1838, age 17 yrs.

..Jones L. Gee, d. Aug 22, 1840, age 7 yrs, 2 mo. 2 days, son of S. P. & M. A. Gee.

..S. P. Gee, b. July 26, 1795, departed this life July 7, 1863.

..Mary A. Hilley, wife of F. A. Hilley, daughter of S. P. and M. A. Gee, departed this life Sept 25, 1865, age 18 years, 2 mo. 6 days. (married June 14, 1864)

..Mary Ann Brock Gee, d. 1873. (grave unmarked)

..Dr. Lucius Gee, (b. 1808, died Aug 26, 1852).

..Emeline L. Thompson, d. May 15, 1851, age 23 years, 25 days.

..Mrs. Elizabeth Burnham, b. Sep 13, 1787, Member of Methodist & Presbyterian Church for 40 years, d. Wed. Oct 15, 1852. (John & Elizabeth Burnham were neighbors of the Gees and possibly friends from Tennessee.)

..John Burnham, (b. Sep 6, 1780, d. ?). (grave unmarked). Gravestone (slab) was used as a hearthstone in the son's home due to an unresolved argument among family members that arose on the day the stone was to be laid.

..Walton Lee Wilson, son of Walton & S. A. Wilson, (d. Sep 3, 1867, 2 years, 6 mo. 9 days).

..Andrew R. Thompson, (d. 11-21-1869).

..John L. Jones, (d. March 23, 1878, age 16 years, 11 months & 28 days.

..Jane Ann Dyer, b. Feb 9, 1822, d. 12-18-1886, married Wm. L. Snider, 5-9-1839.

..James W. Nickelson, (b. 9-16-1833, d. Dec 26, 1908).

..Joel D. Snider, b. 3-31-1849, d. 3-17-1918.

..Mrs. Sarah A. Nickelson, wife of James W. Nickelson, (b. June 25, 1841, d. Nov 28, 1919, age 78 years, 5 mo. 3 days).

..Bulah S. Wilson, (b. April 17, 1876, died Aug 10, 1947).

..Alfred M. Wilson, born Feb 1, 1879, died Jan 21, 1953.

Following is a continuation of the children of Nevil[3] Gee:

Neavil[4] Gee (d. 1819 per WB 8/37-38) married Elizabeth Andrews and had 5 sons: George L[5]., William O[5]., Alfred[5], Claiborn[5], Neavil A[5]. With the exception of George, they all left Virginia. William and Claiborne went to TN and Alfred and Neavil moved to TX.

James[4] Gee (b. between 1770 and 1780 in Lunenburg Co., Va., d. in Monroe Co., KY) married Lucy Bugg (b. c1779). He went to Monroe Co., TN c1800 and there acquired at least 200 acres. (A portion of this information comes from "Roots & Branches" in the Cumberland Co., KY News, Feb 2, 2000 prepared by Joyce Stover)

Issue of James[4] (Neavil[3] Gee) and Lucy Bugg Gee: (6 children)

Elizabeth Lucas[5] Gee (b. 1797 in VA) married William Maxey, Jr., (b. c1791). Issue: (10 children)

Nimrod[6] Maxey; Sarah[6] Maxey; Lucy[6] Maxey; Polly[6] Maxey; Nancy[6] Maxey; Radford J.[6] Maxey (b. c1823) married Elizabeth J. Evans; Pennington Gee[6] Maxey (b 1827) married Emily Margaret Oglesby; William "Smith"[6] Maxey (b 1833) married Frances H. Jones; Lucas[6] Maxey (b.c1836); John Ed[6] Maxey (b 1838).

John Bugg[5] Gee (b. Jun 20, 1801 in Monroe Co., KY) married Anna Simms. Issue: (10 children)

William James[6] Gee; Lucy Jane[6] Gee (b. 1824 in Monroe Co., KY) married William T. Williams; Elizabeth Jones[6] Gee (b. 1824 in Monroe Co., KY) married John R. Hutchings; Hall S.[6] Gee (b. 1828); Mary Ann Rebecca[6] Gee (b 1830) married John H. McMillin; Sarah Evalin[6] Gee (b. 1832); Sack Jefferson[6] Gee (b. 1834) married Susan J. Maxey and went to Johnson Co., TX c1870; Almarinda Artemza[6] Gee (b. 1836); John Bugg[6] Gee, Jr. (b. 1838) married Mary L. Langford; and Thornton Harrison[6] Gee (b. 1842) married Ella Williams.

A descendant of William James[6] (John Bugg[5], James[4] Neavil[3]) Gee, **Mike Gee**, is a genealogist who has provided a tremendous service to all Gee researchers by establishing a number of internet web pages under the heading of GEEnealogy. There he has provided, in an organized way, information on the family and those who are doing Gee research, thus facilitating collaborative efforts. He has researched his family and provides the information that follows.

William James[6] Gee (b. Feb 13, 1822, d. Jan 30, 1885) married Mary Newell. Issue: (11 children)

Alfred Barton[7] Gee (b. 1844) married Elizabeth Kerr; Ann[7] Gee, married Winston Bailey; Nannie[7] Gee, married Milton Boyles; **John Robert Bugg[7] Gee**, married Esther (surname unknown) and went to east Texas; Artemia[7] Gee, married Turner Halsell; Reuben Monroe[7] Gee (b. Dec 23, 1859) married Mary Kerr; Elizabeth[7] Gee (b. Dec 8, 1862) married Dr. T. H. Bedford; Louisa[7] Gee (b. Dec 16, 1864) married L. T. Moore; Susan[7] Gee; Sack Bedford[7] Gee (b. Feb 16, 1869) married Iddye Goodwin; and William Edward[7] Gee

(b. Oct 12, 1872) married first Mattie Freeman; and second, Winona Glass.

John Robert Bugg[7] Gee, married first Esther (surname unknown) and went to east Texas; second, name unknown. Issue: (5 children)

Alice[8] Gee (b. c1874 in KY); Ella[8] Gee (b. c1876 in Indiana); **John Barton[8] Gee**; Harry[8] Gee, married first Stella Gee; and second, Zoey Gee, both daughters of John Almond Gee; Maud[8] Gee, married ? Hicks of Benton, AR; Minda[8] Gee.

John Barton[8] Gee (d. Dec 14, 1931) married Ida Lily. Issue: (1 child)

Floyd[9] Gee (b. Aug 20, 1900 in TX) married Loney Mae Elmore. Issue: (4 children)

Elbert Rudolph[10] Gee; **Maurice[10] Gee** (b. 1926) married Ernestine Johnson; Ernestine[10] Gee; and Johnny[10] Gee.

Maurice[10] Gee, married Ernestine Johnson. Issue: (2 children)

Mike[11] Gee; Pamela Jo[11] Gee, married John Bohannan.

Mike[11] Gee (b. 1950) married Martha Smelser. They live at 2960 Columbia 15, Magnolia, AR 71753. Issue: (1 child)

Jonathan David[12] Gee (b. 1977).

Returning to issue of James[4] Gee and Lucy Bugg, following are the remainder of their children:

James Pennington[5] Gee (b. 1803) married Rebecca Simms. Issue: (1 child)

John Jefferson[6] Gee (b. c1823) Monroe Co., KY, married Elizabeth Thomas.

Jefferson[5] Gee (b. c1808 in Monroe Co., KY) married Sarah Turner Maxey. Issue: (8 children)

Nancy[6] Gee (b. c1848 in Monroe Co., KY); Elizabeth J.[6] Gee (b c1851) married Joseph C. Hudson; James M.[6] Gee (b. c1853); Lucite Bell[6] Gee (b c1855); Thomas Jefferson[6] Gee (b 1858);

Sarah[6] Gee (b 1860); William J. (Uncle Billy)[6] Gee (b 1863); Ina Pearl[6] Gee (b 1870).

Such Homer[5] Gee (b 1812 in Monroe Co., KY) married Mary Thomas. Issue: (6 children)

Abigail L.[6] Gee (b c1839); Nancy Ellen[6] Gee (b c1841); James Talbert[6] Gee (b c1844) married Jemima Buckner Chasm; Sarah C. Virginia "Jenny" Gee (b. c1848) married John W. Davis; Elizabeth[6] Gee (b c1851); Dona M. L.[6] Gee (b c1856); and Cora[6] Gee (b c1861).

Sarah J.[5] Gee (b 1814) married Moses Kirkpatrick (b 1808). Issue: (8 children)

Elizabeth[6] Kirkpatrick (b 1832) married Mortician Halsell; Robert H.[6] Kirkpatrick (b 1833); Tabitha[6] Kirkpatrick (b 1835); Lucy[6] Kirkpatrick (b 1837); William J.[6] Kirkpatrick (b 1839); Nancy J.[6] Kirkpatrick (b 1842) married Eliza Bellamy Maxey; John M.[6] Kirkpatrick (b 1846) married Mary E. Philpot; Pennington J.[6] Kirkpatrick (b 1849).

Jesse[3] Gee

Jesse[3] Gee's birth was recorded: "Jesse s. of Charles Gee and w. Bridget; (b. Jan 9, 1745/6; christened April 6, 1746; gdpts. Jesse Goodwynne, Wm Gee, Mary Chappell" per APR p. 211). He was the youngest son of Charles[2] and Bridget Gee to our knowledge and received the family farm in his father's will. (Sussex Co WB "B"/168). This could well be the land that his father had received in a patent in 1722.

In 1769, a year after his father's death, he sold this farm and no doubt moved to Lunenburg Co. By 1772, he was on the tithes list with John Towson. He married c1770, Elizabeth Townsend, probably the daughter or sister of John Towson.

A will dated Aug 7, 1817 and probated Nov 18, 1823 (LC WB 8/312) indicates the date of his death. He made bequests to his wife, Elizabeth, daughters, Bridget N. and Jane, and sons, James S., Benjamin, Charles. There was also a son, William, who had predeceased his father.

Issue of Jesse and Elizabeth Townsend: (6 children)

Bridget N.[4] (maybe Neville) Gee (b. c1771) married Feb 20, 1793, Benjamin Gee, her first cousin, son of Henry[3] Gee.

James Street[4] Gee (b. c1774, d. Nov 22, 1819) married Nov 10, 1798, Nancy Gee, daughter of Jones Gee (Neavil[3]), his first cousin. At his death his three youngest children were listed in the Guardian Book with William I. Gee as guardian.

Jane[4] Gee (b. Dec 4, 1783) married Jan 1, 1800, Reuben Gee (LC WB 10/181A), son of Neavil[3] Gee who was her first cousin. Their children are addressed in detail in *TGF* (p. 62-65) and the story of one grandson, Joseph J. Gee, a Lieutenant Colonel in the Civil War, is well worth retelling here. Jane and Reuben had eight children per *TGF*. The second child Peter went to Carroll Co., Mississippi, had a daughter, Mary Louisa Gee who married R. L. Bingham and the son, Joseph J. Gee (b. Sep 11, 1834, d. Feb 18, 1914) married Dec 3, 1868, Charlie Augusta Kimbrough, who provides an intriguing life story which follows.

> "Joseph J.[6] Gee enlisted in the Confederate Army as Lieutenant in the 4th Miss. Reg. in 1861, was soon promoted Captain and participated in the engagements at Fort Henry and Fort Donaldson Tenn. His regiment was captured and thereafter he spent eight months in prison on Johnson's Island. After an exchange the regiment was reorganized and Capt. Gee was promoted Major. On May 18, 1862, Major Gee, with his detachment was again captured, but after a short time was exchanged, was on duty at Mobile, and when Sherman began his march through Georgia he was assigned to daily skirmishing. He was later with his regiment at the bloody charge at Franklin, Tenn., and then on to Nashville. He was finally promoted Lieutenant Colonel. After the war Col. Gee operated a large mercantile establishment at Carrollton, Miss., and accumulated a comfortable fortune."
>
> As a follow-up, there was an article in the Southern Living Magazine, March 1983, p. 60, entitled "Step Into the Last Century in Carrollton". This little town was just what the movie producers needed when they filmed The Revivers in 1968 based on William Faulkner's novel. A photographer, Kelly Campbell, has included a picture of the main street showing the J. J. Gee & Sons General Merchandise Store. Reported in the article, "The

Gee family first came to the Carrollton area in the 1830's, and their descendants now operate the store as an informal museum...The museum contains items that were once stocked on the store's shelves—men's starched collars, ladies' button-up shoes, slate pencils, and knickers. Starting the museum was easy. I just went up in the attic and pulled all this stuff down. They were goods that didn't sell, and they stuffed it all up in the attic,' says Gee."

Additional and more in depth reading about this family can be found in publications, *Bio. & Hist. Memoirs of Miss.* and *W. F. Hamilton's Annals of Carroll County*.

William[4] Gee (b. c1885, d. 1908) married Sep 12, 1805, Salley Moody (LC WB 6/138). His will was probated 1808 and mentioned his wife and father. Probably no issue.

Charles[4] Gee (c1787-c1851) married 1810, Rebecca Gee (LC WB 7/39), his first cousin and the daughter of Henry[3] Gee. Their granddaughter, Jeannette[6] Hicks (b. Feb 6, 1836, d. Apr 26, 1857), the daughter of Balaam and Jane[5] Gee Hicks, married Robert Pleasant[6] Gee (Everard Wilson[5] Gee, Charles[4] Gee, James[3] Gee). She lived only a short time after their marriage and was buried on Brushy Ridge in the Gee Family Cemetery in Greenbrier Co., WV.

Another granddaughter, Martha "Pattie" Ann[6] Hicks, (b. Dec 27, 1847, d. May 12, 1913) married Samuel Hustleton Blandford (b. Dec 26, 1838, d. Apr 16, 1915). They had a daughter, Alma Elizabeth[7] Blandford (Oct 13, 1878, d. Oct 5, 1963) who married Edward Taylor Rudd (Apr 4, 1856, d. Apr 5, 1941). Their daughter Alice Blandford[8] Rudd (b. Aug 20, 1923) married Ethelbert Starkey Roby, Jr. (b. Apr 11, 1916) and holds National # 422003 in the DAR (1987). She is a member of the William Taylor Chapter in Lunenburg Co., VA. They live at S. Broad St., Kenbridge, VA.

Another granddaughter, Henrietta M.[6] Hicks (Feb 6, 1838, d. Mar 3, 1907), married Edward M. Elder (b. Dec 2, 1829, d. Feb 2, 1901). Their daughter, Lula Price[7] Elder (b. May 15, 1867, d. Jun 9, 1929) married Edwin Bassett Wells (b. May 20, 1859, d. Aug 23, 1939) and their daughter, Margaret[7] Wells, married W. Dandridge

Terrell, Jr. of Washington, DC. She holds National #424889 in the DAR (1954).

Fletcher lists four more children in this family of Balaam and Jane[5] Gee Hicks, mar. Dec 17, 1833 (OFS, p. 410), with E. W. Gee (Everard Wilson[5] Gee) as surety. They are Sarah[6] Hicks who married a Mr. Elder, Bettie[6] Hicks who married William Blandford, Jesse[6] Hicks and Alma[6] Hicks.

Alvin H. Gee of Hendersonville, NC, has shared an update of the Benjamin[4] Gee Family, one branch of the Jesse[3] Gee line that follows:

Benjamin[4] Gee (b. Jan 1, 1780, d. Nov 2, 1852) married Frances Harper (b. April 2, 1792, d. Sep 24, 1874). Issue: (5 children)

Martha Ann[5] Gee married Aug 18, 1840, John G. Jackson (Fothergill, p. 48).

Mary Jane[5] Gee (b. Aug 19, 1822, d. May 14, 1894) married Nov 22, 1841 (Fothergill, p. 90), Dr. William T. Pennington, (b. 1816, d. Nov 28, 1879).

Benjamin C.[5] Gee (b. 1829, d. 1863 at Gettysburg).

James H.[5] Gee married Virginia ? and went to Texas.

Jessie Q.[5] Gee (b. 1816, d. Aug 29, 1882) married Sep. 25, 1837, Martha Euphemia Rose (b. May 24, 1820, d. May 22, 1894 of a heart condition). He earned a BA at Randolph Macon College at Boydton, VA in 1837 and taught at a Prep School to 700+ boys. Jessie became a Methodist Minister ordained in 1872. He lived at Forksville, VA, Mecklenburg Co. Issue: (10 children)

Leonidas Irvin[6] Gee (b. 1839, d. Aug 17, 1863 at Gettysburg).

Virginious Oliver[6] Gee (b. Nov 17, 1841, d. May 16, 1901) married Rebecca Smiley, (b. 1840, d. 1923), Rector of an Episcopal Church in KY and later returned to Forksville, VA.

Carolina Adelia[6] Gee (b. Jun 6, 1846, d. Mar 23, 1931) married Sep 5, 1867, Benjamin James "Bugg" Davis (b. 1843, d. Dec 7, 1929).

Rosalie Euphemia[6] Gee (b. Feb 15, 1849, d. Jun 16, 1912) married first ? Walker (1 child); second, Thomas Bracey (3 children).

Alice Frances[6] Gee (b. Nov 12, 1852, d. 1925) married J. Alonzo Hite (b. Oct 24, 1846, d. 1912). They had 1 child, Ida Floyd Hite.

Merritt Emmett[6] Gee (b. May 9, 1855, d. Feb 26, 1865).

Octavia[6] Gee (b. Jan 1, 1858, d. Dec 7, 1881) married P. A. Hatcher (b. 1855). They lived in Little Rock, AK and had 1 child, Preston G.[7] Hatcher (b. Dec 6, 1879).

Ella Gertrude[6] Gee, (b. Jun 1, 1860, d. Mar 5, 1862).

Lillian Irene[6] Gee (b. Apr 3, 1863, d. Jul 12, 1935), married Almand Hall Rose (b. Aug 29, 1863, d. Jan 25, 1926) and moved to Marion, SC.

Walter Ashton[6] Gee (b. Apr 8, 1844, d. Oct 23, 1908) married Feb 10 1869, Mary Elizabeth "Mollie" Hite (b. Sep 24, 1848, d. May 13, 1908). He sustained a shoulder injury in the Battle of Hatcher's Run on Mar 31, 1865. The minnie ball that injured him in the battle was never removed. He was a farmer and a lay minister of the Methodist Church. Issue: (9 children and their descendants)

Ida E.[7] Gee (b. Dec 4, 1869, d. Sep 2, 1912) married Jun 8, 1890, John P. Ogburn (b. Aug 17, 1867, d. Jan 10, 1913). Issue: (one daughter).

Vera Gee[8] Ogburn (b. Apr 17, 1894, d. Dec 8, 1981).

Benjamin Charles[7] Gee (b. Dec 19, 1871, d. Dec 3, 1905) married Eulalia Emma Crowder (b. Mar 23, 1879, d. Jan 21, 1921). Issue: (three children)

Ruth May[8] Gee (b. Dec 7, 1898, d. Jan 9, 1987) married Arch C. Gay. Issue: (two children)

Ruth Gee[9] Gay married Jay McDonald Hodges III. Issue: (three children)

Jay McDonald[10] Hodges.

Archie Bald[10] Hodges.

Ann Gregory[10] Hodges married ? Morrisette.

Arch C[9]. Gay, Sr. Issue: (3 children)

Arch C.[10] Gay III.

Virginia Gee[10] Gay.
Mary Del[10] Gay (b. Jan 22, 1965) married Steve Mark Clayton.

Virginous Garland[8] Gee (b. Jul 12, 1901, d. Jul 6, 1903).

Harold Benjamin[8] Gee (b. Oct 7, 1903, d. Oct 16, 1977) married Martha Allen Tisdale. Issue: (6 children)

Harold Benjamin[9] Gee, Jr. married Elsie Mae Dalton. Issue: (2 sons)
Harold Benjamin[10] Gee, III. Issue: (1 child)
Amy Elizabeth[11] Gee.
Jeffery Scott[10] Gee.

Archie Garland[9] Gee married Jane Ann Poweland they had 3 children:
Holly Gail[10] Gee
Linda Ann[10] Gee
Sarah Martha[10] Gee.

Barbara Allen[9] Gee married Robert Harrison Williams, b. in Wilson, NC. Issue: (2 children)
Samuel Robert Harrison[10] Williams III
Barton Gee[10] Williams.

Bradford Page[9] Gee.
Rhonda Fay[9] Gee.
Martha Rebecca[9] Gee.

Lucy Almaria[7] Gee (b. Dec 13, 1873, d. Aug 31, 1949) married Feb 23, 1894, Samuel Wilkins Ozlin (b. Sep 4, 1856, d. Apr 30, 1917). Issue: (6 children)

Mary Agnes[8] Ozlin (b. Aug 16, 1895, d. Feb 15, 1964) married, Jun 11, 1919, Bennie Johnson.

Edith Rebecca[8] Ozlin (b. Mar 7, 1898, d. Aug 22, 1941) married first on Feb 19, 1916, Hugh Warren Callis; second, Jessie

Arthor Callis (b. May 24, 1892, d. Oct 23, 1951). Issue: (2 children).

Jessie Weldon[9] Callis (b. Mar 21, 1922) married Aug 17, 1948, Margaret Naomi Ragsdale (b. Mar 2, 1930). Issue: (3 children)

Michael Weldon[10] Callis (b. Jul 17, 1950).

Margaret Paige[10] Callis (b. Dec 12, 1953) married Oct 24, 1975, William Lewis Blalock (b. Jan 9, 1953). Issue: (1 child)

Heather Paige[11] Blalock (b. April 4, 1976).

Mark Gregory[10] Callis (b. Apr 15, 1955).

Samuel Wilkins[9] Callis (b. Jun 20, 1925) married Mar 14, 1948, Lois Jennie Ragsdale (b. Dec 29, 1927). Issue: (2 children)

Ashton Wilkins[10] Callis (b. Jan 4, 1951).

Keith Cameron[10] Callis (b. May 2, 1953), married Oct 11, 1980, Kay Eileen Barker (b. Jul 10, 1957). Issue: (2 children)

Shannon Rachel[11] Callis (b. Jun 5, 1987).

Cameron Wilkins[11] Callis (b. Aug 23, 1992).

Samuel Ashton[8] Ozlin (b. Sep 11, 1899, d. May 22, 1969) married Mary Louise Kent (b. May 25, 1905).

Ida Sue[8] Ozlin (b. Jul 7, 1901, d. Oct 12, 1982) married Apr 1, 1918, Pomp Lee Thompson (b. Nov 20, 1892, d. Aug 2, 1961). Issue: (4 children)

Hubert LaChester[9] Thompson, Sr. (b. Apr 2, 1920) married Oct 25, 1940, Willie Robin Thompson (b. Jan 17, 1919). Issue: (6 children)

Ida Courtney[10] Thompson (b. Jul 23, 1941) married Dec 29, 1959, Raymond Sprul Bateman, Sr. (b. Sep 8, 1923). Issue: (4 children)

Raymond Sprul[11] Bateman, Jr. (b. Aug 4, 1961)

Valerie Sue[11] Bateman (b. Jan 27, 1963), married Dec 29, 1980, Robert Mulling. Issue: (1 child)

Dawn Marie[12] Mulling (b. Mar 19, 1981).

Pamela Hope[11] Bateman (b. Jul 30, 1964) married May 24, 1986, Jeffery Lee Harris. Issue: (2 children)

William Raymond[12] Harris (b. Nov 29, 1990).

Courtney Ann[12] Harris, (b. Jun 15, 1994).

Robert Christopher[11] Bateman (b. Apr 20, 1974).

Charlotte Rebecca[10] Thompson (b. Sep 4, 1943) married Dec 21, 1963, William Lawrence Webb (b. Sep 10, 1939). Issue: (2 children)

Christine Rebecca[11] Webb (b. Jan 15, 1969).

Catherine Renee[11] Webb (b. Jun 14, 1972).

Hubert LaChester[10] Thompson, Jr. (b. Aug 29, 1945, d. Aug 27, 1981 in an auto accident) married Apr 16, 1965, Mary Frances White (b. Feb 18, 1946). Issue: (2 children)

Wanda Kay[11] Thompson (b. Feb 10, 1966) married Apr 27, 1985, Richard Dean Parrish,(b. Nov 1, 1966). They divorced Dec 17, 1991.

Hubert Colins[11] Thompson (b. Oct 27, 1971).

Willie Ann[10] Thompson (b. May I, 1949) married Nov 21, 1969, Thomas Earl Tanner b. Aug 17, 1942. Issue: (3 children)

Willie Coleman[11] Tanner, (b. Aug 5, 1973).

Percy Lee[11] Tanner (b. Mar 20, 1976).

Janet Dorma[11] Tanner (b. Nov 3, 1977).

Jack Clayton[10] Thompson (b. Apr 15, 1947) married Apr 6, 1975, first Hilda Kaye Reamy (b. Feb 15, 1952); and second, Aug 12, 1993, Betty Ann Gittman (b. Jun 29, 1952). Issue: (1 child)

Carrie Robin[11] Thompson (b. Jan 19, 1976).

Betsy Rae[10] Thompson (b. Mar 27, 1951) married Aug 6, 1969, first, Giles Elmo Whitlow (b. Jun 4, 1947); second, Jun 30, 1978, Joseph Arthur Martin (b. Apr 12, 1951). They are divorced. Issue: (2 children)

Cindy Renna[11] Martin (b. Jul 23, 1978).

Melissa Gail[11] Martin (b. Oct 17, 1981).

Mabel Marjorie[9] Thompson married Apr 1, 1947, Benjamin Butler Boyd (b. Apr 8, 1914, d. Oct 21, 1985). Issue: (1 child)

Vanet Mercides[10] Boyd (b. Sep 13, 1955)

Walter Jefferess[9] Thompson (d. Dec 17, 1973 of a heart attack) married first, Jul 12, 1946, Margaret Kute Tuck (b. May 30, 1927, d. 1972), second, Elizabeth Cane (b.1920), third, Virginia (surname unknown). Issue: (3 children)

Jean Sue[10] Thompson (b. Mar 15, 1947) married first, Jun 26, 1965, Everett Tompkins; second, John Corbertt Dowdy (b. Aug 8, 1933).

Mary Carol[10] Thompson (b. Dec 20, 1948) married first on Aug 8, 1971, Stuart Crostic; second, on Sep 5, 1975, Wayne Clark Anderson, (b. May 14, 1945). Issue: (1 child)

Gabrial Wayne[11] Anderson (b. Jul 21, 1980)

Edwin Lee[10] Thompson (b. Nov 23, 1951) married first. Apr 2, 1976, Ann Mario Betzares (b. Nov 17, 1953), second, Nov 23, 1988, Kelley Elaine Porter, (b. Jan 22, 1963). Issue: (2 children)

James Marcus[11] Thompson (b. Mar 19, 1991)

Benjamin Wade[11] Thompson (b. Apr 30, 1993)

Charlie Varn[9] Thompson married May 12, 1948, Agnes Ann Owens (b. Nov 13, 1929).

Jessie Weldon[8] Ozlin (b. Sep 30, 1909, d. Jul 20, 1910)

Emma Lucille[8] Ozlin (b. Nov 8, 1912) married Jan 24, 1939, Woodrow Marcus Mays (b. Jul 2, 1912).

Walter Herbert[7] Gee (b. Feb 11, 1876, d. Mar 2, 1919) married Bertha Belle (b. Apr 2, 1889, d. Aug 28, 1965). Issue: (2 children)

Vivian Ester[8] Gee (b. May 5, 1910, d. Sep 18, 1984) married Mar 12, 1934, Leslie Eugene Walker (b. Dec 30, 1902, d. Dec 9, 1992). Issue: (1 child)

Carol Gee[9] Walker, (b. Mar 15, 1946), married Dec 1965, Charles "Chuck" Jones Watson, Jr. (b. Jan 20, 1943). Issue: (1 child).

Leslie Walker[10]Watson (b. Jul 8, 1966) married Sep 12, 1993, Robin Watson (b. Jul 21, 1966).

Clarence L. "Jiggs"[8] Gee (b. Oct 16, 1913, d. Jul 12, 1986) married Feb 1, 1936, Bertie Elizabeth (Betty) Gates (b. Mar 20, 1916). Issue: (2 children)

Herbert David "Bill"[9] Gee (b. Jan 16, 1937) married first, Connie Louise Parker; second, Jun 20, 1979, Mauree Byron (b. Sep 2, _____). Issue: (1 child)

Andre Linda[10] Gee (b. Jul 5, 1964) married May 21, 1988, James W. Self. Issue: (1 child)

James Parker[11] Self (b. Aug 29, 1993)

Patricia "Pat" Ruth[9] Gee (b. Jan 26, 1940) married Jun 20, 1959, Edgar Allen Cliborne (b. Aug 20, 1937). Issue: (2 children)

Douglas "Glenn"[10] Cliborne (b. Aug 21, 1960) married Jul 30, 1983, Vickey Lyon Elliott (b. Sep 2, 1959).

Robert Allen[10] Cliborne (b. Jul 19, 1962) married Mar 30, 1991, Margaret Elizabeth Collins (b. Sep 29, 1961).

James Marvin[7] Gee (b. Feb 2, 1877, d. Oct 8, 1954) married Nov 26, 1902, Fannie Ann Pointer (b. Oct 16, 1885, d. Dec 21, 1951). Issue: (5 children)

Anne Maude[8] Gee (b. Jan 12, 1904, d. Mar 12, 1995) married first J. S. Jones; second, in 1929, John Stanley "Jack" Price (d. c Sep 1942); third, in 1955, Howard Feiber (b. Jun 7, 1904, d. Nov, 1990).

Benjamin Charles[8] Gee (b. Mar 8, 1906, d. Jun 26, 1970) married first in 1924, Ruby Wood (b. Apr 1907, d. Jun 1969), second in 1943, Catherine; third Mary Gee. Issue: (2 children)

Charles Wesley[9] Gee, Sr. (b. Apr 22, 1925, d. May 14, 1992) married first Jan 10, 1943, Phoebe A. Crouch (b. Sep 26, 1925) second, Eleanor White (d. 1778), third, Elizabeth Bragg, fourth, Rebecca Pippin (b. Apr 13, 1942). Issue: (2 children)

Charles Wesley[10] Gee, II (b. Nov 6, 1943). Issue: (2 children)

Charles Wesley[11] Gee, III (b. Mar 3, 1965)

Cristin Wesley[11] Gee (b. Mar 23, 1984)

Toria Anne[10] Gee (b. Jun 6, 1946) married Jun 26, 1970 John Kenneth Funderburg, Jr. Issue: (2 children)

John Kenneth[11] Funderburg, III (b. Jun 13, 1973)

Jesse Gee[11] Funderburg (b. Feb 13, 1977)

Anita Virginia[9] Gee (b. Miami FL, Jan 10, 1927, d. Jan 1, 1995) married Dec 8, 1945, Joseph Goggin, III (b. Jan 10, 1927). Issue: (3 children)

Mary Ann[10] Goggin (b. Aug 23, 1946) Issue: (2 children)

Melissa[11] Goggin.

Meggin[11] Goggin.

Edward Joseph[10] Goggin (b. Sep 3, 1948)
John[10] Goggin (b. Feb 18, 1950).

Cary Walter[8] Gee (b. Aug 28, 1908, d. May 12, 1985) married Aug 19, 1933, Janette Elizabeth Ziebol (b. Apr 30, 1916, d. Apr 10, 1990). Issue: (1 child)

Gene Cary[9] Gee (b. Jul 17, 1934) married Jul 15, 1956, Mary Helen Huggin (b. Jul 30, 1934). Gene is a member of the Virginia United Methodist Conference, accepted in Full Connection in 1979 and fulfilled seven appointments before retiring in 1998. They live at 280 Lake Caroline Drive, Ruther Glen VA 22546. Issue: (3 children)

Bryan Cary[10] Gee (b. Apr 19, 1963) married Aug 6, 1988, Julia Kelly Kerr (b. Dec 20, 1965). Issue: (2 children)

Jenette Elizabeth[11] Gee (b. Jan 23, 1992).
John Edward[11] Gee (b. Dec 16, 1993).

Amy Fairbank[10] Gee (b. Jul 14, 1965) married May 27, 1989, Charles Edward Tillapaugh (b. Apr 15, 1965).

Molly Anne[10] Gee (b. Aug 4, 1969).

Ethel Lee[8] Gee (b. Nov 2, 1912) married Aug 10, 1942, Thomas R. Lanier (b. May 28, 1910).

Gladys Hortense[8] Gee (b. Sep 22, 1915, d. Apr 25, 1984) married Mar 15, 1954, Harrison Lee Barbour (b. Dec 9, 1928). Issue: (1 child)

Danny Lee[9] Barbour (b. Nov 26 1954) married May 15, 1976, Pamela D. Scott. Issue: (3 Children)

Danny Lee[10] Barbour (b. May 11, 1981).
Shelly Rene[10] Barbour (b. Mar 3, 1982, d. Mar 4, 1982)
Thomas Russell[10] Barbour (b. Aug 15, 1983).

Virginious Oliver[7] Gee (b. Dec 3, 1880, d. Aug 23, 1950) married Dec 24, 1903, Eva Smith (b. Mar 26, 1886, d. Oct 13, 1970). Issue: (9 children)

Harvey Gray[8] Gee (b. Sep 22, 1904, d. Aug 21, 1969) married Jun 7, 1923, Marjorie Evans (b. Apr 1, 1904, d. Mar 13, 1974). Issue: (3 children)

William Earl[9] Gee (b. Sep 22, 1925, d. Aug 5, 1952).

Mary Evans[9] Gee (b. Aug 2, 1930) married Aug 4, 1951, James Malcolm Wilson (b. Jun 25, 1922). Issue: (2 children)

James Malcolm[10] Wilson, Jr. (b. Oct 7, 1953, d. Jan 29, 1994)

William Earl[10] Wilson (b. May 12, 1955) married first Apr 9, 1984, Mary Zoller (b. Apr 15, 1954); second, Apr 9, 1995, Martha Berry. Issue: (1 child)

Brandy Galeske.

Ben Blackwell[9] Gee (b. Dec 26, 1931, d. Jun 24, 1987) married Nov 27, 1955, Elizabeth "Betty" Wilson (b. Apr 13, 1935). Issue: (4 children)

Elizabeth Raine[10] Gee (b. Nov 20, 1956) married Jan 17, 1975, Dale Bruce Dulaney (b. Jan 16, 1957). Issue: (3 children)

Dale Bruce[11] Dulaney (b. Aug 31, 1975).

Ben Kristopher[11] Dulaney (b. Aug 26, 1977).

David Scott[11] Dulaney (b. Oct 7, 1979).

Kendall Earl[10] Gee (b. Sep 8, 1958) married Jan 13, 1990, married Michelle Ann Baumeiller (b. Aug 10, 1965). Issue: (3 children)

Ashley Brooke[11] Gee (b. Dec 11, 1984).

Joshua Benjamin[11] Gee (b. Dec 20, 1992).

Caleb Christian[11] Gee (b. Dec 22, 1994).

Mary Michaux[10] Gee (b. Mar 16, 1961), married Jun 11, 1983, Harry Randolph Holmes (b. Apr 15, 1956). Issue: (3 children)

Ben Randolph[11] Holmes (b. Dec 26, 1987).

Andrew Stephen[11] Holmes (b. Feb 25, 1990).

Laura Elizabeth[11] Holmes (b. Jun 6, 1993).

Mark Wilson[10] Gee (b. Mar 2, 1973).

Walter Blackwell[8] Gee (b. Apr 6, 1911, d. Mar 23, 1969) married Nov 23, 1929, Emma Butler Poole (b. Dec 11, 1909, d. Sep 17, 1983). Issue: (5 children)

Robert Edward[9] Gee (b. Feb 1, 1932, d. Oct 14, 1994) married Oct 18, 1952, Hazel Mae Overton (b. Apr 28, 1933, d. 1964). Issue: (4 children)

Brenda Lorraine[10] Gee (b. Jan 3, 1954) married first Feb 6, 1972, Ralph Dale Earnhardt (b. Apr 29, 1951, d. May 10, 1979); second, May 18, 1985, William Martin Jackson (b. Jun 25, 1948). Issue: (2 children)

Kelley King[11] Earnhardt (b. Aug 28, 1972).

Ralph Dale[11] Earnhardt, Jr. (b. Oct 10, 1974).

Robert Edward[10] Gee, Jr. (b. Jan 9, 1955) married Aug 29, 1975, Beverly Ewing (b. Dec 13, 1955). Issue: (2 children)

Stephanie Camille[11] Gee (b. Mar 14, 1976).

Jennifer Nicole[11] Gee (b. Jun 18, 1979).

Sandra Louise[10] Gee (b. Jul 18, 1956) married first Aug 27, 1972, Tony Ralph Eury; second, Jan 8, 1977, Steve Martin Overcash (b. Apr 9, 1950). Issue: (3 children)

Tony Ralph[11] Eury, Jr. (b. Jan 3, 1973).

Justin Martin[11] Overcash (b. Jul 4, 1979).

Christopher Matthew[11] Overcast. Jul 7, 1984).

Virginious Odel[10] Gee (b. Dec 16, 1957) married Mar 6, 1983, Vivian Elane Little (b. Aug 7, 1957) who has from a previous marriage one child, Deena Marie Shoe (b. Mar 10, 1979). Issue: (2 children)

Phillip Douglas[11] Gee (b. Jul 7, 1984).

Leah Renae[11] Gee (b. Oct 23, 1986).

Vernon Elbert[9] Gee (b. Jun 7, 1934) married Jun 6, 1953, Virginia Lorraine Jones (b. Apr 13, 1937). Issue: (4 children)

Susan Lorraine[10] Gee (b. Jan 28, 1954) married Jun 29, 1974, Walter Raymond Wilkerson (b. Feb 16, 1954). Issue: (3 children)

Jeremy Raymond[11] Wilkerson (b. Jan 17, 1980).

Travis Verson[11] Wilkerson (b. Apr 9, 1984).

Wesley Ian-Burton[11] Wilkerson (b. Mar 10, 1989).

Wayne Elbert[10] Gee (b. Nov 9, 1955), married Apr 11, 1976, Wanda Janet Higdon (b. May 10, 1957). Issue: (3 children)

Kenneth Wayne[11] Gee (b. Nov 27, 1979).

Randy Everett[11] Gee (b. Dec 16 1982).

Kayle Thomas[11] Gee (b. Apr 9, 1986).

Lawrence Everett[10] Gee (b. Feb 14, 1958) married first on Sep 6, 1981, Dana Havey (b. 1958, d. 1984); second, Jun 6, 1987, Paula Danridge Coleman, (b. Sep 22, 1961). Issue: (1 child)

Jazman Lorraine[11] Gee (b. Jun 10, 1990).

Sheryl Lynn[10] Gee (b. Jul 9, 1959) married May 28, 1994, ? Burgay. Issue: (1 child)

Christopher James[11] Burgay (b. Dec 8, 1994).

Walter Blackwell[9] Gee, Jr. (b. Nov 18, 1935) married first on Sep 3, 1954, Barbara Mae Fisher (b. Jan 22, 1937, d. Mar 4, 1991); second, Nov 28, 1992, Linda Sue (Cook) Rice (b. Aug 22, 1947, who has by a previous marriage two children: Vincent Gregory Rice (b. Aug 27, 1970) and Deborah Lynette Rice (b. Oct 5, 1975). Issue: (3 children)

David Earl[10] Gee (b. Dec 9, 1955) married Feb 2, 1980, Jane Martin.

Terry Wilson[10] Gee (twin) (b. Feb 10, 1960) married Jun 22, 1979, Debra Carol Hinson (b. Jun 2, 1961, d. Jun 15, 1989). Issue: (2 children)

Terry Wilson[11] Gee Jr. (b. Mar 13, 1982).

Kenny Russell[11] Gee (b. Jul 13, 1984).

Sherry Mae[10] Gee (twin) (b. Feb 10, 1960) married first on Mar 27, 1978, Robert Milburn (d. Feb 6, 1980); second, Sep 3, 1982 Joseph Stradley (d. Feb 9, 1986); third, Dec 30, 1988, Brian Keith Phelps. Issue: (3 children)

Jay T.[11] Stradley (b. Oct 2, 1983).

Ashley Elizabeth[11] Phelps (b. Aug 11, 1987).

Tara Jessica[11] Phelps (b. Oct 4, 1990).

Jean Audrey[9] Gee (b. Jul 15, 1937) married Jun 16, 1954, Garland Lee Godfrey (b. Sep 16, 1932). Issue: (4 children)

Linda Arlene[10] Godfrey (b. May 9, 1955) married first Jan 26, 1971, Wilbur Monroe Turner (b. Aug 12, 1949, d. 1981); second Feb 6, 1981, David Perry (b. Mar 4, 1947). Issue: (4 children)
Michael Wilbur[11] Turner (b. Sep 21, 1971).
Keith Andrew[11] Turner (b. Nov 26, 1976).
Derek Lee[11] Turner (b. Mar 29, 1978).
Angella Jean[11] Perry (b. Jan 26, 1982).

Garland Lee[10] Godfrey (b. Aug 13, 1958) married first Amy M.; second, on Aug 19, 1995, Kim Elizabeth Travis (b. Sep 7, 1958) who has 2 children: Bridget Ann Lewis, (b. Jul 12, 1979) and Brittney Renae Lewis (b. May 14, 1986). Issue: (1 child)
Tara[11] Godfrey.

Jack Glenn[10] Godfrey (b. May 8, 1960) married Debra Lynn Boyd (b. Nov 6, 1962). Issue: (1 child)
Jacklyn Nicole[11] Godfrey (b. Oct 6, 1994).

Jeffrey Joe-Walter[10] Godfrey (b. Jun 3, 1963, d. Nov 10, 1979).

Joan Arlene[9] Gee (b. Sep 11, 1939) married first on Aug 1, 1958, Raymond Preston Lucas (b. Feb 21, 1932, d. Oct 6, 1985); second, Wayne Bailey, Sr. (b. Jun 22, 1937) who has by a previous marriage, Wayne Bailey, Jr. and Tammy L. (Bailey) Myers (b. Nov 5, 1959). Issue: (1 child)
Raymond Preston[10] Lucas, Jr. (b. Apr 6, 1958) married Aug 1, 1978, Lynn Ann (b. May 11, 1958). Issue: (3 children)
Jennifer Lynn[11] Lucas (b. Jun 6, 1982).
John Cabel[11] Lucas (b. Feb 21, 1984).
Kerr Rae[11] Lucas (b. Jul 3, 1986).

Harry Addison[8] Gee (b. May 22, 1914, d. May 27, 1989).

Marion Augustus[8] Gee (b. Aug 22, 1916) married Aug 27, 1941, Harriette Elaine Liles (b. Aug 7, 1918). Issue: (1 child)

Marion Augustus[9] Gee, Jr. (b. Oct 27, 1946) married Aug 23, 1969, Betty Wood Willoghby (b. May 22, 1948). Issue: (1 child)

Michael Taylor[10] Gee (b. Mar 5, 1987).

Wilson Warren[8] Gee (b. Oct 7, 1918, d. Jul 3, 1991) married first on Aug 6, 1941, Pearl Louise Creedle (b. Aug 2, 1918, d. Sep 8, 1987); second, Jun 10, 1990, Inez. Issue: (2 children)

Paula Creedle[9] Gee (b. Oct 13, 1951) married Jan 6, 1979, John Marcus Davis (b. Oct 22, 1951).

Timothy Wayne[9] Gee (b. Feb 3, 1948) married Jun 15, 1968, Rebecca Eileen Morgan (b. Mar 18, 1948). Issue: (1 child)

Kimberly Nichol[10] Gee (b. Dec 5, 1971).

Lorena[8] Gee (b. Jun 9, 1920).

Estelle Madeline[8] Gee (b. Apr 6, 1922) married Oct 30, 1949, Stanley Preston Aldridge, M. D. (b. Dec 22, 1922, d. Jan 12, 1984). Issue: (2 children)

Sandye Joanne[9] Aldridge (b. Mar 8, 1959) married first, David W. Patterson (b. Oct 19, 1958, d. May 28, 1990), divorced Jan 1984; second, on Aug 10, 1985, John Fletcher Long, III (b. May 16, 1957). Issue: (3 children)

Jessica Lynn[10] Patterson (b. Jun 16, 1981).

Branden Preston[10] Long (b. Aug 18, 1988).

Melessia Marie[10] Long (b. Apr 2, 1990).

Marcia Elaine[9] Aldridge (b. Sep 2, 1960), married Apr 25, 1987, Marcus Sydney Bowen (b. Oct 4, 1958). Issue: (2 children)

Stephanie Ann[10] Bowen (b. Mar 4, 1988).

Ashley Michelle[10] Bowen (b. Jan 20, 1990).

Virginia Olivia[8] Gee (b. Feb 8, 1924, d. Sep 6, 1992) married Dec 25, 1946, Hunter Cleaton (b. Aug 25, 1922). Issue: (1 child)

Janet Gee[9] Cleaton (b. Oct 26, 1949) married Jun 1977, Edward Kenneth Murphy, Jr. (b. Jun 23, 1956), divorced, Nov 23, 1994. Issue: (2 children)

Jessica Lane[10] Murphy (b. Dec 25, 1982).

Callie Lynn[10] Murphy (b. Oct 4, 1989).

Herbert Hartwell[8] Gee (b. Dec 6, 1925, d. Mar 24, 1956).

Molly Sue[7] Gee (b. Aug 13, 1882, d. Jun 15, 1956) married Sep 8, 1908, Otho T. Brooks (b. Apr 3, 1886, d. Feb 1, 1949). Issue: (6 children)

Mary Emma[8] Brooks (b. 1909, d. 1911).

Dorris[8] Brooks (b. May 7, 1911, d. Dec 17, 1993) married Jun 26, 1934, John Edward Hawks.

Jessie Gee[8] Brooks (b. Apr 1, 1913, d. Mar 29, 1959) married 1946, Mae Dairymple (b. Feb 10, 1922). Issue: (1 child)

Gayle Rice[9] Brooks (b. Aug 10, 1949) married Mar 22, 1969, Michael C. Daniel. Issue: (1 child)

Paul[10] Daniel (b. Jun. 1973).

James Otho[8] Brooks (b. Aug 21, 1915, d. Jul 25, 1992) married Dec 30, 1936, Maude Jones (b. Feb 11, 1915, d. Apr 8, 1993). Issue: (3 children)

James Franklin[9] Brooks (b. Jun 19, 1941) married 1963, Betsy McBride, (b. Apr 5, 1940). Issue: (2 children)

Jeffery Todd[10] Brooks (b. Feb 28, 1964).

Bryan Keith[10] Brooks (b. Jul, 1968).

Jeanne Barker[9] Brooks (b. Sep 1, 1943) married Sep 17, 1964, John Wine, (b. Feb 16, 1940). Issue: (1 child)

Jeanne Kristin[10] Wine (b. Jul 10, 1970) married May, 1994.

Kathryn Sue[9] Brooks (b. Feb 2, 1951) married Jun 1973, Phillip W. H. Fitzhugh. Issue: (3 children)

Brooke Hidden[10] Fitzhugh (twin) (b. May 26, 1981).

Cory Woodroof Hite[10] Fitzhugh (twin) (b. May 26, 1981).

Austin James[10] Fitzhugh (b. Jul 30, 1890).

Mildred Sue[8] Brooks (b. Dec 17, 1918, d. Apr 1, 1981) married first, in 1936, Zeb Newman Jones; second, John Rhodes. Issue: (3 children)

Zeb Newman[9] Jones, Jr. (b. Mar 1937) married first in 1954, Jean Walters; second, Patricia Lloyd (b. Jun 26, 1939). Issue: (5 children)

Chiss Edward[10] Jones (b. Mar 10, 1958).

Lee Ann[10] Jones (b. Jul 11, 1959).

Howard Michael[10] Jones (b. 1959).

David Wayne[10] Jones (b. Jul 13, 1962, d. 1964).
Tracy Lynn[10] Jones (b. Jul 6, 1966).
Sandra Baldenie[9] Jones (b. Feb 9, 1947) married Dec 9, 1973, Anthanisos Fotopoulos (d. Sep 10, 1990).
Danny Brooks[9] Jones (b. Feb 9, 1947) married Nov 15, 1969, Linda Keaugh. Issue: (2 children)
Danny Brooks[10] Jones, Jr. (b. Apr 28, 1970).
Christopher Sean[10] Jones (b. Nov 22, 1971).

Hilah[8] Brooks (b. Jan 21, 1924) married Jul 31, 1948, Dr. James Virgil Stepp (b. Aug 12, 1923, d. Aug 10, 1982). Issue: (3 children)
Sharon Lee[9] Stepp (b. Sep 25, 1951) married Aug 10, 1974, Howard Philip Mickey. Issue: (2 children)
Jenifer Brooks[10] Mickey (b. Mar 9, 1979).
Michelle Diane[10] Mickey (b. Nov 12, 1982).
Marcia Sue[9] Stepp (b. May 27, 1954).
James Virgil[9] Stepp, Jr. (b. Jul 6, 1957) married Apr 30, 1983, Vivette Tanner. Issue: (2 children)
Jonathan Jones[10] Stepp (b. Nov 27, 1983).
Cory Austin[10] Stepp (b. Jul 6, 1988).

Jessie Lee[7] Gee (b. Sep 7, 1885, d. Apr 7, 1912) married Oct 18, 1910, Emma Grizzard.

Arvin Hite[7] Gee (b. Mar 17, 1887, d. Dec 16, 1964) married Jul 5, 1911, Mary Elizabeth "Mae" Turner (b. Oct 5, 1891, d. Dec 6, 1955). Alvin & Mae were farmers. Issue: (4 children)

Ogburn Lee[8] Gee (b. May 10, 1912, d. Mar 15, 1985) married Feb 21, 1945, Mary Helen Baicy (b. Jan 23, 1919). Issue: (1 child)
Mary Ogburn[9] Gee, (b. Jan 2, 1949) married Sep 6, 1969, Charles David Reese (b. Nov 21, 1944). Issue: (2 children).
Mary Charlene[10] Reese (b. Nov 5, 1971) married Aug 5, 1995, Kenneth Charles Snelling, (b. Feb 8, 1971).
Charles David[10] Reese, Jr. (b. Sep 8, 1975).

Evelyn Virginia[8] Gee (b. Feb 1, 1915, d. Jan 30, 1990) married Apr 12, 1941, Myer Stratton Reed (b. Mar 15, 1913). Issue: (2 children)

Elizabeth Gee[9] Reed (b. Feb 16, 1943) married first on Mar 24, 1963, Linwood Earl Pearce; second, Roy W. Norton. Issue: (1 child)

Janice Marie[10] Pearce (b. Jan 27, 1965) married Michael J. Hovik, (b. Jul 11, 1964). Issue: (5 children)

Thomas Earl[11] Hovik (b. Sep 23, 1983).

David Wayne[11] Hovik (b. Mar 23, 1985).

Mark Allen[11] Hovik, (b. Dec 6, 1986).

Joshua Rryan[11] Hovik (b. Sep 18, 1991).

Jacob Levi[11] Hovik, (b. Oct 27, 1995).

Myer Stratton[9] Reed, (b. Apr 8, 1947).

Wilkins Dale[8] Gee (b. Jul 12, 1918, d. Oct 18, 1991) married Oct 11, 1949, Rintha Harris (b. Feb 22, 1915). Issue: (2 children)

Thomas Edward[9] Gee (b. Sep 19, 1950).

Ronald Owen[9] Gee (b. Dec 26, 1951) married Jul 19, 1975, Peggy Lou Vaughan (b. Feb 6, 1954). Issue: (1 child)

Ashley Nicole[10] Gee (b. Sep 10, 1988).

Alvin Hunter[8] Gee (b. Aug 28, 1922) was a USMCR Aviator and married first on Jun 26, 1949, Frances Auretta Baillet (b. Mar 29, 1922, d. Mar 23, 1967); second, on Aug 31, 1970, Lura Lee McPeek (b. Dec 19, 1924). Issue: (5 children)

James Dwight[9] Gee (adopted, was Martin) (b. Jan 20, 1943) married first in 1967, Ingrid Dodd (b. Oct 1946); second, on Nov 29, 1975, Betty Jane Gilliam (b. Feb 7, 1938). Issue: (5 children)

James Baillet[10] Gee (b. Oct 13, 1967).

Renee Martha Dodd[10] Gee (b. Dec 20, 1969).

Elizabeth Bennett[10] Kurstedt (b. Oct 8, 1965) married Jun 18, 1988, Thomas E. Tuck (b. Nov 27, 1964). They have two children: Sidney Page Tuck (b. Sep 2, 1990) and Taylor Morgan Tuck, (b. Jul 8, 1991).

David Jennings[10] Kurstedt (b. Apr 11, 1968).

Harold Andrew[10] Kurstedt (b. Apr 11, 1968) married Dec 28, 1991, Rebecca Jo Bingaman.

Kristin Ann[9] Gee (b. Dec 17, 1951) married Nov 6, 1993, Roger Darryl Clark (b. Nov 5, 1948). Issue: (2 children)
Roger[10] Clark (b. Apr 27, 1968).
Amber[10] Clark (b. Mar 3, 1975).

David Eric[10] Vogel (b. Aug 18, 1947) married Sep 5, 1970, Kathleen Ryan (b. Nov 21, 1949). Issue: (2 children)
Bryan Eric[11] Vogel (b. Feb 12, 1974).
Laura Ann[11] Vogel (b. Aug 12, 1976).

Michael Worthing[10] Vogel (b. Aug 8, 1949).

Ellen Jane[10] Vogel (b. Feb 27, 1951) married Jun 30, 1978, Richard Bayard Brown (b. Feb 1, 1954). Issue: (3 children)
Benjamin Richard[11] Brown (b. Apr 18, 1980).
Lesley Worthing[11] Brown (b. Aug 14, 1984).
Alexander Maxwell[11] Brown (b. Aug 19, 1988).

Charles Robert[10] Ortt, (b. Jan 24, 1953).

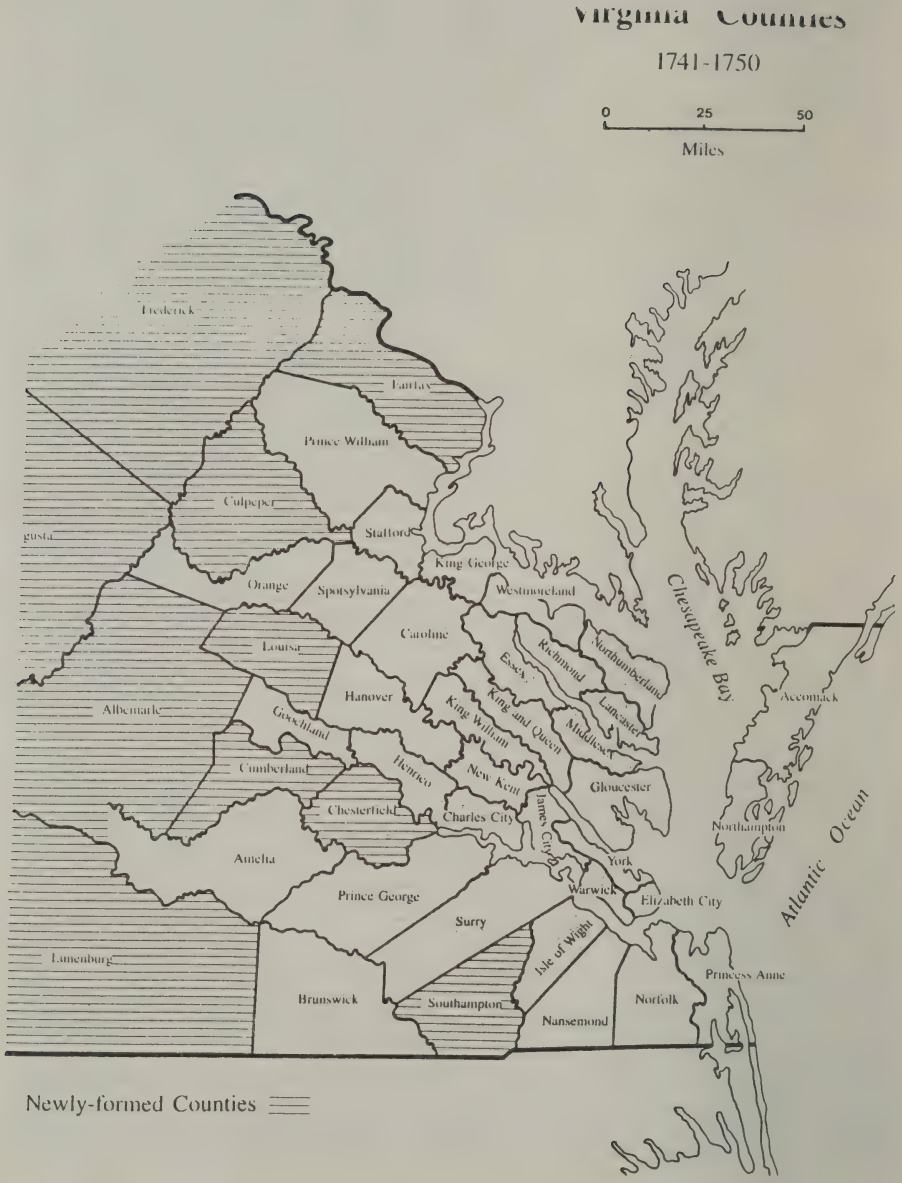
ELIZABETH[3] GEE

Elizabeth[3] Gee married ? Bonner.

PENELOPE[3] GEE

Penelope[3] Gee married ? Heath

Partial Map of Lunenburg County Dated 1871 Showing Bears Element Creek
(See Bibliography for more information about this map.)



Virginia Counties 1741-1750

IV: James[3] Gee

It is our premise that James is our third generation ancestor in America despite the belief generally accepted for many years that his brother, Neavil, was our direct line. The "Dear Children" letter written by Everard[5] Gee stated that James was his grandfather. On reading the letter, the first inclination is to accept this unconditionally since a man should certainly know the name of his grandfather. But, inasmuch as previous genealogists have treated Neavil as our third generation ancestor, it seemed important to independently verify the correct lineage.

The chronicle of James Gee began in Prince George Co., VA where he was born, the oldest son of Charles[2] and Bridgett (Nevill) Gee as confirmed by his father's will (SC WB B/168). Further support for the names of family members can be found in three powers of attorney (LC DB 18/102, 19/136, 19/152A) that were recorded in 1799 and 1803 in Lunenburg Co. These were necessary for the siblings to claim their share in the estate of their brother, John Gee, who had died in South Carolina--apparently without issue. The first stated that James was the oldest brother, and in one of the other actions all nine siblings of John Gee were reiterated.

The records show that James was issued a patent for 223 acres on Kittlestick Creek in Brunswick Co., Virginia in 1746, (This would soon be part of Lunenburg Co. after its establishment later that year), another patent for 230 acres in Lunenburg Co. in 1748, and yet another for 144 acres in 1752. The last two tracts were on Bears Element Creek (PB #11, p140; #29, p. 268; #34, p.113). He began to appear on the land records (tithes list) in Lunenburg in 1748 and thereafter repeatedly appeared. His brother, William, was present in 1749; and brothers, Neavil, Henry and Benjamin were listed in 1764. James' acreage was described in 1764 as 624 acres in Cumberland Parish. In that year, there was listed a Charles Gee who cannot be accounted for unless he was James' brother, Charles, who had moved to Lunenburg but only stayed one year. In 1769, James' son, David, was included with James. James Jr. was added in 1772 and the third son, Charles, joined

them on the list in 1775 (Bell, Sunlight..p.63. 103, 242, 272, 304, & 355). This Charles would be our ancestor.

The next question is whom did James marry? Returning to Everard's letter to his children, he stated that his grandfather was James and that his grandmother was a Williams. Even though the record of the marriage has not been found, there are numerous records that show a close relationship between the Gee and Williams families. These connections indicate a high probability that James was married to a member of that family.

The first evidence of a connection is a deed dated 1755 (LC DB 4/22) wherein James Gee bought 250 acres of land from Daniel Mason. Here, **Jones Williams** was listed as a witness along with William Wilson and Henry Gee. In 1761, **David Williams** (most surely a brother to Sarah Williams) bought 300 acres of land from Baxter Ragsdale (LC WB 2/436); that deed was witnessed by James Gee, Jesse Osling, William Gee, **Jones Williams** and **George Williams**. Also, in 1771, **Peter Williams**, executor of **David Williams** of Dinwiddie Co., sold to Francis Bowers the 300 acres just mentioned (LC DB 12/81). Here the witnesses were David Dearden, James Gee, and **David Williams**. Next, in 1776 (LC WB 2/436), the will of **John Williams** was probated naming Elizabeth Williams as his wife and James Gee as guardian of his children. In the Abemarle Parish Register, a **Sarah Williams** was twice listed as godparent to John and Elizabeth's children at their christenings. Next, in 1789, the will of **Jones Williams** (MC WB 3/30) was recorded in Mecklenburg Co., devising most of his estate to his son, but there were also bequests to his siblings and to James Gee and his sons David, James and Charles. Finally, in The Bristol Parish Registry (p. 382) there are records of the births of five children of David and Sarah Williams: Sarah in 1721, Mary in 1723, John in 1726, Jones in 1731 and Martha in 1734. Jones Williams' will adds to this list: Miles, George and David. From analyzing this data, it appears that James Gee was undoubtedly married to Sarah Williams, daughter of David and Sarah Williams, whose other children were John and Jones, among others.

A further look at James[3] Gee's documentation shows that he made his will in 1788 and that it was probated 7 May 1802, naming four children, David, James Jr., Charles and Sarah Barry (LC WB 5/80). A play with these names shows that probably James and Sarah choose the names of their four children in the traditional colonial way; thus: the first was David named after his maternal grandfather; next was James, Jr. named after his father; then the third son, Charles, was named after his paternal grandfather; and their daughter, Sarah, was named after her mother as well as her maternal grandmother.

The long acceptance of Neavil as our ancestor was most likely due to the fact that no one had really given it enough thought to see the incongruity. A most obvious indicator is that in the Charles[4] Gee (Powder Face) line there are no Neavils and, also, that James[3], Charles[4] and Everard[5] chose James as their first or second son's name. Miss Maude, born in 1857, would not have known any of this family; however, the person who is credited with dictating the information to her, Sarah Emily Gee, who was born in 1819, may have known Charles (PF) as a teenager. By the time she compiled a family tree, her information on this branch of the family was second hand. It is very possible that there was confusion with a story that was actually true of Henry[3] Gee's son, Charles. That story also requires examining a number of sources. It does speak to the other Charles Gee and to the marriage that had been erroneously matched to James' son, Charles, in *TGF*.

For this reason, it is important to account for the other Charles Gee in the land records in 1783 and in the marriage records of a Charles Gee to Kezzia (Lizzie) Skinner in 1789 with Samuel Skinner as Surety (LC MR p. 11).

The total Charles[2] Gee family consisting of ten children must be examined to find the answers and, in particular, the son, Henry[3] Gee, and his descendants. Henry's will probated in 1815 (LC WB 7/157) was used to identify his children, but there was no mention of a Charles. A further search revealed an Order (LC OB 21/254) dated 1816, involving Joshua, who was a son of Henry and who had died apparently without a will. Joshua's death required court proceedings for the administration of his estate. The filed

documents named all of his siblings and the issue of any deceased siblings. From these, we learned that there was a son, Charles, who had two children, Martha Gee and James Gee. This Charles Gee would have been deceased before 1795 as is further substantiated by a deed dated 1795 (LC DB 17/160), where Henry conveyed 205 acres to James Gee, Jr., son of Charles Gee, deceased. [This is the story that was probably confused with Neavil as father of Charles (PF).]

Now, that a place has been assigned for the other Charles, the marriage of Kezzia Skinner to a Charles Gee in 1789 can be understood. The solution to this comes out of correspondence from a Mrs. T. W. Rogers of Athens, GA and Mrs. Newton S. Berry of Decatur, GA in 1968, both of whom were descendants of Henry via Charles who had the two children, Martha and James. Mrs. Rogers wrote, "A granddaughter of Betsy Jennings Moore (who was Martha's daughter) said she remembered her grandmother talking of Uncle Jimmy and mentioned that the grandmother's name was Elizabeth Skinner." Also, in the land records (Bell, *Sunlight* p. 400), a lone Charles Gee was listed several lines below Samuel Skinner and his sons, James and Samuel Skinner, Jr., suggesting that they probably lived in close proximity.

Despite this one inaccuracy, Miss Maude (of the Benjamin[3] Gee family) did the entire Gee family an invaluable service in preparing her chart. It has given all subsequent family history buffs a point of beginning in their efforts. She prepared the tree and then a few generations later Wilson Gee, author of The Gee Family of Union Co. South Carolina, ©1935, charted it, enlarged it and deposited it at the DAR Library in Washington, DC for posterity.

In conclusion, this should decisively confirm that our third generation forebears were James and Sarah (Williams) Gee. He was born circa 1725 in Sussex Co. and died in 1802. His will was probated on Feb. 11, 1802, by his son, James Gee, the executor. Bristol Parish register listed Sarah Williams as born on 15 Mar 1721. She had apparently died by the time James wrote his will on 3 May 1788, and perhaps also by the time Jones Williams wrote his will in 1789 since he did not mention her. Possibly her death

prompted James to write his will. James and Sarah were probably married in the early 1750's. The Bristol Parish register in its present day form does not give marriage records and only a few death records. These records have been lost to time. Lunenburg Co. had been formed only in 1746; Dinwiddie Co. and Prince George records were destroyed in the Revolutionary and Civil Wars. Therefore, it is not surprising that this information has not survived.

Sarah Williams

Having put forward the argument that Sarah Williams was the wife of James[3] Gee, her parentage and her family should be examined. Sarah was a child of David and Sarah (Williams) Williams who were living in the area where Sapphony Chapel, one of the Bristol Parish places of worship, was located in Dinwiddie Co. We do not know the date, but her parents were married before 1720, as Sarah's birth was recorded as Mar 15, 1721 and she was baptized July 18, 1721 (BP p. 382). Sarah was the first child listed in the register to David and Sarah Williams. Although there were four more children (Mary, John, Jones and Martha) listed, we know there were also others not listed. In 1789, Jones Williams enumerated in his will four other siblings--Miles, George, David and Margaret (Ragsdale). When considering all of these names and examining the will of David Williams probated in Prince George Co., Feb 13 1738, it can be concluded that Miles, David and George were born before Sarah. Miles was listed as executor and George was listed as one of the securities. It would seem that David, with his father's given name, would be one of the first sons since their first daughter was named after her mother, Sarah. We learn that Sarah, the mother, was the daughter of John Williams, Sr. and Mary Jones and we can see that they chose to name a child John and one Mary after the maternal grandparents. In fact a child, John, died in 1725 and another child, also named John, was born in 1726. Thus it seems that they felt compelled to use that name. Mary Jones was a daughter of James Jones, Sr. This accounts for the use of "Jones" as another given name by David and Sarah; since these were all names from her family background.

We do not know the ancestry of David Williams, but it would not be surprising to find that his father's name was either David, George or Miles. The one document to consider is an Order in Charles City Co. in 1689 that recorded the marriage of Henry King to the relict (widow) of David Williams, decs. Since a Charles King, Jr. was listed as a witness for David Williams in 1738, it seems reasonable to conclude that the David of 1689 was father to this David and Charles King, Jr. might have been his stepbrother. The time frame would certainly fit.

The Bristol Parish Vestry Book stated that the Parish was established in 1643 by act of The House of Burgesses but due to the fact that this was backcountry and would have had limited financial resources, no action had been taken to establish a chapel in this locality until the 1720's. The record of the account is found in a meeting of the vestry on Nov 8, 1722 where it was ordered that a chapel be built on Sapphony Creek and another on Nansemond Creek. This record began with Oct 3, 1720, so apparently there was not a permanent meeting place initially. (Maybe the older children are listed in an earlier registry book of another chapel that has been lost). This register continues through April 18, 1789. Jones (Joans) Hole and Hatchers Run are other chapels mentioned as well.

Also, from the account of the meetings of the vestry, a picture emerges of how involved this family was with the church. It was most likely that they were charter members of this new chapel. David was assigned along with others to procession land in a particular precinct of the parish beginning in 1727 and continued until his death in 1738. (This was an informal method of surveying a man's property by having an appointed church member walk the property lines with the owner, or his designate. In this way it was determined how many tithes the landowner owed the parish for its work, the value per unit of tithe being assigned by the vestrymen). First, David was paired with Cap. Drury Stith and, later, with Israel Robertson who was the minister (BPR p. 35, 43, 55, 57, 77). Also, David was paid in pounds of tobacco for "grubbing ye church yard" (BPR p. 79). Then, for the years 1735 until his death he was paid to clean "Sapphoney Chappel" (BPR p. 80, 81, 83, 84, 86, 87). Beginning in 1738, the year David's will was probated in Prince

George Co., Sarah, "relect of David Williams," was paid as "sexton of Sapponie". This continued through Sep 1, 1742. Then, no further mention was made of her (BPR p. 90, 95, 99, 104 & 107).

There are some other records that might suggest the names of the extended Williams family. During this same period there were eight other Williams' families with recorded births and baptisms, making it difficult to distinguish among the families. For consideration are the following money donations/payments: George Williams, Jr. was appointed clerk of the Jones Hole Chappel in 1741 and was paid for his duties (BPR p. 107). From 1744 to 1750, "to John Williams for his sister" so many pounds (BPR p. 118, 120, 131, 134 &137). Then, from 1747 to 1771 "to Dan Vaughan for Margaret Williams" £1000 (BPR beginning on page 123).

List of David and Sarah Williams' children:

Sarah daughter of David & Sarah Williams, (b. Mar 15, 1721, bap Jul 18, 1721).

Mary daughter of David & Sarah Williams, (b. 29 Aug. 1724, bap. Ap. 10, 1724).

John Williams (d. Jan 16 1725).

John son of David & Sarah Williams, (b. Jan 23, 1726, bap. Jun 6, 1726).

Jones son of David & Sarah Williams, (b. Ap 23, 1731, bap Aug 12, 1731).

Martha daughter of David & Sarah Williams, (b. Mar 22, 1734, bap May 4, 1735) (p. 382-392).

Following are the issue of James[3] Gee and Sarah Williams: (4 children)

Charles[4] (Powderface), son of James[3] Gee, our ancestor, will be addressed in the next chapter.

For the other members of this family we will only present a few facts from Fletcher's *TGF* which has well-referenced pages about them and add some additional facts, which have come to light.

David[4], the oldest son of James and Sarah (Williams) Gee, was listed as executor of the will of John Hix, (LC WB 4/159) which suggests that he married a Hix daughter, Aggey. This would have been Agnes who was named in David Gee's will, proved in 1824 in Carroll Co TN. David probably married in Virginia and started his family there before moving west. He was no longer in Lunenburg records after 1795 and very likely was the David Gee who purchased land in Williamson Co., TN in 1810. In addition to his wife he listed the following children in his will: Polly Melugin, Susannah Evir, Edmund W. Gee, Thomas Gee, Henry Gee, Betsy Seal, David Gee and Nancy Campbell. Further information on these offspring:

Mary[5] (Polly) Gee, married William Malugent, 25 Jul 1798 in Davidson Co., TN.

Edmund W.[5] Gee (b. 24 Apr 1786 in VA, d. 8 Sep 1876 in Andrew Co., MO) married Lucy Hudson on 4 Dec 1817 in Dickson Co., TN.

Thomas H.[5] Gee (d. 9 Apr 1851 in Carroll Co., TN) married Mary Warrington on 23 Dec 1812 in Hickman Co., TN.

Issue: William Gee (b. 1827), James Gee (b. 1833), Pernell C. Gee (b. 1831), Martha Jane Gee (b. 1832), Emily Gee (b. 1834), Lucy M. Gee (b. 1837), and Eliza F. Gee (b. 1840)

Henry[5] Gee was listed in the 1850 census as 57 years old, born in Virginia and having a son, David W. Gee.

Nancy[5] Gee may have been the only child born in Tennessee. She was born in 1796 and died 8 Jul 1882 in Merriam, Johnson Co., KS. She married Alexander Campbell of Williamson Co., TN. Their family is listed up to 1935 in *TGF*.

James, Jr[4] Gee was probably the second son of James and Sarah Gee as he appeared second in the land records and in his father's will. Furthermore, he was the executor of that will and was the attorney who assisted his sister in disposing of the property of William T. Barry in 1797. He was no longer in Virginia after 1805.

Contrary to information in *TGF*, he married Sarah (Sally) Hix of Lunenburg Co., VA, daughter of John and Mourning Hix and sister to Agnes Hix who married his brother, David, and was living in Williamson Co., TN. He witnessed a Tennessee deed for his brother in 1805. He had a large family. One of his sons participated in the War of 1812 and eventually moved to Carroll Co., TN and then to Greenville, TX. Refer to *TGF* for James Gee's family.

Sarah[4] Gee the only known daughter of James and Sarah Gee, married a Barry as disclosed by her father's will. She most likely was alive when her father made his will in 1788; but she was not mentioned in Jones Williams' will in 1789, thus suggesting that she was not living by this time. Yet in 1798, a Sarah Barry is administrator of the estate of Wm. Taylor Barry and secured her brother's services to sell land. Some information to ponder is a listing of two Barrys, William and Richard, in the 1787 Census of Lunenburg Co. There was a record in 1797 of the inventory (LC WB 4/211A) of the estate of William Taylor Barry but no mention was made as to who received the estate. Then, a power of attorney was recorded the same year on October 11, 1797 wherein it was stated that Sarah Barry was the administrator of the estate of William Taylor Barry, deceased and that she appointed James Gee, Jr. to act as her attorney in litigation involving the estate (LC DB 17/547). On another slightly earlier occasion, 27th Dec 1796, William Taylor Barry sold to Charles Gee, Sr. 504 acres on Bears Element Creek. Sarah Gee was a witness to this transaction. No doubt this was Sarah Wilson Gee, Charles Gee's wife. Charles Gee, Sr. was definitely the same person as Charles Gee (PF) in later records, who was our direct line ancestor.

Although it is hard to accurately describe the family relationships, there were numerous Barrys living in the vicinity of the South Meherrin River, that incidentally has a transit across this river named Barry's Bridge (Bell, *Sunlight*. p.25). One possible scenario is: John Barry (b. in Wales c1715 and d. c1752 in Lunenburg Co. per Inventory (LC WB 1/67), also he was listed in the land records in 1748, (p. 59; 1749, p. 102 & 1750, p.147), may have had a son William Taylor Barry (b. c1735, d. c1798--also in land records in 1752, p. 200) who had several sons namely, 1)

John Barry who married Susannah Dozier Roberts, daughter of Leonard Dozier (LC WB 3/208, dated 1785, where she was referred to as Susannah Barry). This was Susannah's second marriage since on Dec 12, 1766 (LC MR p. 3) she had married Thomas Roberts and they had had a daughter, Nancy, who married John Sanford. A John Sanford was listed with John Barry in 1783, (p. 409). John Barry sold 300 acres to John Richardson on February 18, 1796 (LC DB 18/36-37), a transfer requiring his wife's approval. Since she could not travel to the court for some reason, she was interviewed by a court appointed party to ascertain her agreement. Within the document she was referred to both as Sarah and as Susanna. This may have been property that she brought into this marriage from her marriage to Thomas Roberts. John Barry and Susanna had a son William Taylor Barry who was Postmaster-General (as well as holding other Kentucky state and national offices) under Andrew Jackson (information furnished by Gretchen Andrews Maxwell of Pasadena TX, a descendant of Nancy and John Sanford). This Maj. William Taylor Barry was chronicled in *OFS* (p. 117-131) and in *W & M Quarterly* where a series of his letters were published (Vol. 13, p. 107 and Vol. 14 & 15, p. 19-23). Here it was stated that William Taylor Barry, the son of John Barry, a Revolutionary Soldier, was born 15th of Feb 1784 in Lunenburg Co. VA, moved to KY in 1796 (this date coincides with the date of the sale of property in Lunenburg VA), completed his education at W & M College in his native state and then related his career accomplishments.

There may have been another son, William Taylor Barry, who married the Sarah Gee, daughter of James and Sarah (Williams) Gee. A record of any offspring has not been found; however, in the land records in 1772, (p. 294) and 1773, (p. 317), a William Taylor Barry was listed grouped with Andrew Barry, suggesting they were father and son. (All land records were found in Bell, Sunlight.)

There also may have been other sons/cousins: Armstead and Joseph (married an Agnes Wilson). They were involved in sales of property in the same general area along the Meherrin River in Lunenburg Co and also served as witnesses for each other. At

some future date additional documents may be uncovered to untangle this family.

This chapter so far has addressed the paternal side of the Everard Wilson[5] Gee family. On the maternal side, it must be remembered that Everard's wife, Rebecca Crymes was also a Gee, daughter to Thomas Gee and granddaughter of Henry Gee, brother to Charles (PF) Gee.

Henry[3] Gee

Henry[3] Gee, our third generation ancestor on the maternal side of the family tree, was born c1733 in Sussex Co., VA, son of Charles[2] and Bridget (Nevill) Gee, and was listed fourth in his father's will. His son, Thomas, was father of Rebecca Crymes Gee, thus constituting our direct line to Henry. Henry married twice according to *TGF*, first c.1754, Elizabeth Darden, and second before 1768, Elizabeth Greene (daughter of John Greene per LC WB 2/339). This Elizabeth Greene would have been the sister of Jane Greene who married Benjamin[3] Gee, Henry[3] Gee's brother.

Henry was deeded a 266 acre portion of land from his father's 800 acre patent in 1759 (LC DB 5/524, dated Oct 10, 1759). He increased his holdings in the following years. In 1764, he was listed with 500 acres and was tithed for 1000 acres in 1782 (Bell, *Sunlight*, p. 242).

It seems that he was involved in the work of Cumberland Parish from the time he moved into Lunenburg. The County and the parish were establishing themselves at the same time. It is evident, likewise, that his participation in the parish was in tandem with that of his brothers. In 1760 (CP p. 506), it was reported that Nevil and Henry were not in attendance to report on their assignment as land processioners. In 1767 (CP p. 402), he was appointed with his brother, Nevil, to "procession all the land between Crockett Creek and Bears Elimint up to the great road and all the land between that and the Meherrin". It was recorded that they reported on all land in their precinct except their own (CP p. 520). In 1776, he was again ordered with Matthew Mills to carry out this task. It was likewise stated that he was in attendance when

the lines for his land were established (CP p. 544). On some pages we find all of the brothers mentioned--James, William, Charles, Jesse, Benjamin, Nevil and Henry. In reviewing the reports, it is interesting to compare the names of other persons serving in the church. These are the same names that appear in legal documents and deeds, thus further confirming family kinship when facts are not explicit.

When the colonies undertook the fight for independence, Henry enlisted as a private in the 14th Virginia Regiment, Continental Line. Also, in the Virginia Public Service Claims, he was listed as furnishing beef weighing 375 pounds and 50 pounds of pork. The certificates for these were dated July 12, 1781 and November 21, 1781 (LC Public Service Claims, VA Archives, p. 1 & 10).

Henry wrote a will in 1810 that was probated in 1815 (LC WB 7/157) and listed his survivors. This was the source used in *TGF* to detail the family. However, after publication, Fletcher found a document to further account for some of the early children and he added an errata. Although we are still left with some unanswered questions as this volume goes to press, the foregoing describes the family as it now appears after weaving together the information in the will of Henry Gee and the Chancery litigation necessary to settle his son, Joshua's estate in 1816 (LC OB 22/254) found in *TGF*'s errata.

There is still a perplexing puzzle for someone else to solve: The above-mentioned Joshua Gee married Dec 25, 1800, Patsy Crymes (WB 5/67). He died without a will. Drury Gee (most likely his brother) appointed as administrator for this estate inventoried (LC WB 6/166, dated 1806) and partially sold it. Some items were distributed to Martha Gee. Was this his wife? (Patsy can be a nickname for Martha) Then, some ten years later in 1816 in the Chancery order (which needs to be studied in its original form because the errata is incomplete), Joshua Gee's estate was finally settled. In it, Joshua Hardy, guardian for his two infant sons, William H. Hardy and Elijah D. Hardy, is the defendant and receives half of the estate. Joshua Gee's siblings are the complainants and receive the other half divided ten ways. One other piece in the

puzzle is a marriage record of Joshua Hardy and Elizabeth Gee on Oct 26, 1808 (LC WB 7/9). How these persons all tie together and why these two children received half of the estate is an enigma.

The four children of Henry[3] Gee and his first wife, Elizabeth Darden were:

George[4] Gee (b. c1755) married Susan Waller before 1788. She may have been the daughter of James Waller (LC WB 3/326). George was listed with Henry Gee in 1775 and 1776 in the land records and alone in 1783. According to the Chancery litigation he had issue: (7 children)

Elizabeth[5] Gee, who married Vincent Inge.
James[5] Gee
John[5] Gee
Polly[5] Gee
Henry[5] Gee
Benjamin[5] Gee
Nancy[5] Gee

Charles[4] Gee (b. c 1760, d. bef. 1795) married Sep 15, 1789, Elizabeth "Lizzie" Skinner with Samuel Skinner (LC MR p. 11) as security. They had at least two children during their short marriage. Several documents must be read to come to this conclusion. Charles was not mentioned in his father's will since he was deceased; however his daughter, Betsy Jennings Moore, was listed. The relationship noted in the will was that of a granddaughter. Speculation as to which of Henry's sons was actually her father, is resolved in the chancery suit. On further searching we learn why Charles' son was not mentioned in his grandfather's will for there was a record (LC DB 17/160, recorded Dec 10, 1795) wherein Henry Gee conveys to James Gee Jr., son of Charles Gee, decd. 'for love, good will and affection which I have and do bear toward my grandson', 205 acres of land on the north side of the north prong of Stony Creek bounded by Ragsdale, said creek and Henry Gee. At this point James was only 2 years old. In correspondence with Mrs. Newton S. Berry of Athens, GA who researched and shared information she had gathered including information from other descendants, she confirmed these facts

along with additional facts verifying that Elizabeth Skinner (this was the person who was paired incorrectly with Charles "Powerface" Gee by Miss Maude Gee and repeated in *TGF*) was indeed the wife of this Charles Gee. Issue: (2 children)

Elizabeth "Betsy" Jennings[5] Gee (b. c1791 in Lunenburg Co., d. Aug 28, 1869 in Taliaferro Co., GA), married Feb 3, 1810 by Thomas Adams, Elisha Moore (LC WB 7/39), (b. Apr 7, 1786, d. May 20, 1858 per Family Bible). Issue: (12 children). Refer to *TGF*, p. 67-68 as no additional information has been uncovered.

James Edward[5] Gee (b. c1793), married Rebecca (maybe Vaughan). It has been hard to follow his path. Descendants report that he went to Amelia Co. where he was found in the 1850 census. He may have also lived in Dinwiddie Co. where his family was born. The sons all went to Taliaferro Co., GA about 1846 where their Moore kinsmen had preceded them. Refer to *TGF*, p. 68-70 for details. To this can only be added that the son, William Jordon[6] Gee, had a daughter, Mary C.[7] Gee who had a son, Newton S. Berry, whose wife was researching the genealogy of that family and shared some of the information previously mentioned. Also, William Jordon Gee had a son, Charles William[7] Gee who had a descendant, Mrs. T. W. Rogers, of Athens, GA. She also researched this family, collaborated somewhat with W. J. Fletcher and may have provided to him the information in *TGF*.

Henry[4] Gee, Jr. (b. c1760), married Martha Waller. They had ten children listed in *TGF*, p. 71. The son, George Washington[5] Gee was further traced in OFS, p. 214. His grandson, George Henry[7] Gee, and Daisy Vaughan had four children, Mildred, John, Nathan and Minnie. Minnie married Apr 19, 1951, George Thomas Saunders (9-591.4), a great grandson of Dr. Edward Crymes Gee.

Issue of Henry[3] Gee and his second wife, Elizabeth Green. (8 children)

Nathan[4] Gee, see *TGF*, p. 71-72.

Benjamin[4] Gee, see *TGF*, p. 72. The daughter Jane S.[5] Gee, incorrectly listed as Elizabeth S. Gee, and her husband, Jesse

C. Clarke, had among other children Cap. George Benjamin Clarke who married Dorinda Harris, daughter of William Harris and Martha Crenshaw of Lunenburg Co. They had a son, George Benjamin Clarke who married Katherine (Kate) Hamilton Finks of Madison Co., VA. Their daughter, Gladys Finks Clarke, married Samuel Edward Gee (8-5D2), author of *The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee*...

Rebecca[4] Gee, married Charles[4] Gee, son of Jesse[3] Gee.

Drury[4] Gee. See *TGF*, p. 72.

Joshua[4] Gee. See *TGF*, p. 73.

Matthew[4] Gee. See *TGF*, p. 73.

Nancy[4] Gee.

Thomas[4] Gee (b. c1780 since he was listed in 1850 census as age 70 (LC Census #493)) married Dec 26, 1806, Mourning Crymes (b. c1789). They are listed in 1850 census and were probably also listed earlier in 1810 at #331 with 2 male children under 10 and 7 slaves. Issue: (4 children)

Joshua[5] Gee who was listed as brother to Rebecca in the diary of Everard Wilson Gee. He died in 1829.

Thomas Nevil[5] Gee who was possibly one of the 2 male children under 10 in 1810 census.

Rebecca Crymes[5] Gee (b. Mar 23, 1811, d. Nov 3, 1843, buried in small family graveyard on their farm near St. John's Church) married Mar 27, 1828, Everard Wilson Gee (5.0). Follow their family beginning in Chapter 6.

Nathan[5] Gee (b. 1812) married Elizabeth McCraw (b. 1816) and had issue: (5 children) (listed in 1850 census).

Joshua N.[6] Gee (b. 1840) married Margaret A. Clark, and had son J. N.[7] Gee, an attorney in Richmond, VA, who married Lula Anderson.

Alice B.[6] Gee (b. 1842).
Rebecca[6] Gee (b. 1844).
James M.[6] Gee (b. 1846).
Thomas S.[6] Gee (b. 1847).

Sussex County, Virginia
Map Prepared by Virginia Department of Transportation

396. Willson of Sumnerburg County of the one part, and Charles Gee senr and Sarah Gee wife of the said Charles of the other part, and James Willson of the aforesaid County of the third part. Witnesseth that the said Robert Willson, for and in consideration of the natural love and affection which he beareth towards his said daughter Sarah Gee, and for and in consideration of the sum of five shillings in hands paid unto the said Robert Willson by the said Charles Gee, at and before the sealing and delivering of these Indentures, he the said Robert Willson hath given granted, aliened, and enoffed, and by these presents doth give, grant, bargain, alien, enoff and confirm unto the said James Willson the following property viz. one female slave named Patty one negro girl named Lydia one negro boy named David, one female slave Kitty, one negroe girl named Clarissa, one Stud horse of a sorrel colour and streak in his forehead, called Oscar, one bay mare with a star in her forehead, one, two years old bay filley, one bay horse colt of the age of four months, one yoke of oxen, the one branded with the figure 8. on both hips, the other a cod with two swallow forks in his ear and one swallow fork in his other ear) To have and to hold the aforesaid slaves horse mares and colt, and yoke of oxen unto him the said James Willson his heirs and assigns, upon the trust and uses herein after mentioned, and, not otherwise; that is to say; that he the said James Willson, his heirs executors and administrators, shall and will hereafter, permit the said Charles Gee, and Sarah Gee, peaceably and quietly, to possess the said Slaves, together with the future increase, of the female slaves aforesaid, and also the rest of the property herein before mentioned

Portion of Deed from Robert Willson to Charles[4] and Sarah Gee

V: Charles[4] (Powderface) Gee

In discussing Charles[4], the appendage (PF), abbreviation for "powderface", will be used to distinguish him from the numerous other Charles Gee's in the family. The tradition related by Miss Maud was that an explosion of gunpowder wounded Charles4 (PF) during the Revolutionary War that resulted in a lifelong black scar on all or part of his face. The "(PF)" was even used in legal records to clearly designate the correct Charles[4]. That his father was James was conclusively established in the preceding chapter. He first appeared in the Lunenburg land records in 1775 under his father's name and with his brothers, David[4] and James, Jr.[4] Calculating his date of birth based on this entry when he was probably 16 years of age (the customary age for including offspring in the tithing records), we can determine that he was born c. 1760. This is further confirmed by the 1810 census that listed him as over 45 years old and the 1830 census that noted his age at between 60 and 70 years. On Mar 12, 1787, he married Sally Wilson, with Jesse Gee (most likely his brother) as his surety (LC MR p. 9).

It is unclear where he and Sally lived. In 1778, when he was approximately 18 years old, his father, "for the natural love and affection which he hath and do bear to his son", conveyed to him 144 acres of land on Bear's Element Creek in Lunenburg Co. bounded by Mason. No other adjoining landowners were named. The witnesses to this transaction were Benjamin Tomlinson, Harris Tomlinson, and William Turbyfill. Seven years later and two years before his marriage, Charles[4] transferred this property to Nathaniel Booth, Jr., also of Lunenburg Co., in consideration for 200 pounds current money. The document was witnessed by Anderson Bagley, Joel Booth and Edward Brodnax. Evidently between 1785 and 1794, Charles owned no real estate in Lunenburg Co., nor have deeds been discovered elsewhere. One can speculate that after the war his wounds may have prevented him from farming, he could have been farming with someone else or he could have served as an overseer.

Nonetheless, by deed dated June 13, 1794 and recorded December 11, 1794 (LC DB 16/506), Robert Wilson, Sr. of

Lunenburg Co., conveyed to Charles Gee, Sr. of the same county 150 acres of land in the county, bounded by Ingram's Bridge on Middle Meherrin River, the mill and mill seat, Brown's Creek, Coxes Road and the said Middle Meherrin River for a consideration of 23,008 pounds of tobacco. The witnesses for this were James Williams, Mary Wilson, Hanah Willson. On February 3, 1796, this land acquired from his father-in-law was conveyed to Thomas Rudd also of Lunenburg Co. for the consideration of 180 pounds. The witnesses were William Rudd, Polly Ingram and Mary Avritt. His wife, Sally, appeared in court to relinquish her dower interests in the 150 acres. Charles (designated "Senior") acquired 504 acres of land from William Taylor Barry by deed dated December 27, 1796, and recorded February 9, 1797 in Deed Book 17, page 398 for the consideration of 100 pounds. The property was described as bounded by Bears Element Creek, Cox, Dixon, Gee, Bagley, and Rudd and the witnesses were James Gee, Jr., James Street Gee and Sally Gee.

Charles was empowered by his father to act as his attorney for the purpose of settling the estate of his brother, John (Charles' uncle) who had died in South Carolina, leaving neither heirs at law or a will. The power of attorney was dated March 10, 1799, and recorded March 16, 1799 (LC DB 18/102). By another power of attorney dated and recorded March 10, 1803, (DB19/152A), Charles was appointed by his brother, James, the executor of their father's estate, to collect anything due his father's estate from his Uncle John's estate.

There are records of two other real estate transactions that can also be used to provide clues about the date of Charles' death. On March 21, 1837, Charles, Sr. conveyed to Edward W. Gee (this was most likely Everard) by deed later recorded April 14 of the same year 100 acres of property bounded by Saffold's Road and property of Charles Gee, Jr. with witnesses: James H. Gee, R? M. Gee and Wilson P. Gee. The first two witnesses were probably siblings of Edward/Everard, and Wilson P. was his nephew, the son of brother Wilson, On February 1, 1842, James H. Gee, as legatee of Charles, Senior, conveyed to Francis Raney 146 acres of land bounded by Tomlinson, Estate of Charles Gee, Jeremiah Gee and Saffold Road. Excepted from this conveyance was a one-acre plot

containing a graveyard. This deed was recorded at DB 32, page 372. Thus, it can be determined that Charles, Senior, also known as Charles Powderface died sometime between 1837 and 1842.

Charles was enumerated in the 1782/87 census as the owner of one slave; in the 1800 census, with 3 horses and 3 slaves; in the 1810 census, with 9 children and 9 slaves; and finally in the 1830 census with the designation PF. His age at that time was described as between 60 and 70 years. His wife was listed in only one census (1810) and her age was between 26 and 45 years.

Discovering the names of the children has not been altogether successful. Everard Wilson says in his diary, "My parents had eleven children, 7 sons and 4 daughters and raised ten to maturity. They had the misfortune to loose (sic) a little daughter about two years old." (p. 6) He reports that he is the 6th child.

Issue: (11 children)

James H., Wilson, Charles, Judith, ?, Everard Wilson, Edward Bonner, Cissly Minerva, ?, ?, ?.

Speculation: It seems that there would have been a girl named Sarah (for mother, Sarah "Sally" Wilson), a son named Robert after her father, Robert Wilson (this may be R. M. Gee who is witness with James H. and Wilson P. Gee when Everard is deeded land from his father). Another possibility is Hartwell Gee who married Hannah P. Gee, with Edward B. Gee as the surety. There are quite a few Gee marriages in the proper time frame that might qualify, but so far nothing has been found to complete this family register.

JAMES H. GEE

James H[5]. Gee's life story has been difficult to determine with hard data. He is referred to by others, or, witnessed legal documents for family members or friends but no documents have been found to speak to his specific profile except a bond approved for him to be made a Constable. He remains a silhouette.

He was probably the first or second child of Charles[4] and Sarah (Wilson) Gee and therefore born by 1792. No doubt he

would have been named for his paternal grandfather. That he was included in the census list for his parents in 1810 is fairly definite. He would have been one of the two male children between 16 and 25. He was not listed as a separate household in the 1820 or 1830 census, however there was a male between 20 and 30 listed with Charles (PF) in 1830. Then in 1840 he was listed as head of household but not in the 1850 census. By 1840, his father had probably died and he remained in the home until a final estate settlement was made.

Miss Maude Gee, in later years described him as: "Greatly beloved and respected teacher of Lunenburg Co.." Everard Wilson Gee reported in his diary that he went to school to brother, James H. Gee. With these two references it seems fair to assume that he made a career as a teacher and lived on with his parents throughout their life. We do have a record that he was bonded to be a Constable in Lunenburg County beginning in 1823 (LC CB 26/22) and continued to hold that post for many years.

James H. Gee, R.M. Gee, Wilson P. Gee were witnesses to a deed wherein their father conveyed land to brother, Everard W. Gee, in 1837 (LC DB 30/565). On Feb 1, 1842, an instrument was recorded (LC DB 32/372) deeding 146 acres of land to Francis Raney for the sum of $510.12½, reserving an acre at the graveyard. Francis Raney would have been his brother-in-law having married sister, Cissly Minerva Gee (Matheny. p.99). This acreage was described as part of the estate of Charles Gee, Senr. deceased and James H. Gee received the sale monies.

Robert P. Gee told the author of Hardesty's *Historical and Geographical Encyclopedia*, ©1883; that his father, Everard W. Gee, and two brothers (of his father) were in the War of 1812. A James H. Gee from Lunenburg Co., VA is listed there.

Finally, in a letter written by Robert P. Gee to his brother, Edward Crymes Gee, on May 14, 1860, he stated that he had heard from Uncle James Gee. (A decoded copy is in Robert P. Gee Scrapbook presently in the possession of the authors).

Although, he remains illusive, the foregoing facts can be used to speculate about his life.

WILSON[5] GEE

Wilson[5] Gee was one of the oldest, if not the oldest child of Charles[4] and Sarah Wilson Gee. There seems to have been a tradition that the first son was named for the maternal grandfather. (It should be recalled that the father and grandfather of Charles[4] Gee had followed this pattern). In this case the parents used the surname as a given name. Regarding the date of his birth, his parents were married March 12, 1787, so he could have been born as early as 1787. This is speculation but he certainly had been born by 1790 at the latest.

John Turbyfill's will which is recorded Dec 10, 1807, having been made Feb 24,1807, (LC WB 6/203) told something of Wilson's life. John probably died in May of that year. His wife, Rebecca, was mentioned and his father was appointed administrator along with Charles Gee. Wilson Gee was one of the witnesses together with James Brown and Francis Smith. Shortly thereafter (LC WB 6/210, dated Feb 11, 1808), an inventory was recorded and the whole estate was valued at 320 £ 2 shillings 6 pence as appraised by William Wood, Edward King, and John Inge This document noted that William Turbyfill was executor. Looking back a few years, it can be found that William Turbyfill was a witness to the deed (LC DB 13/138) by which James[3] Gee conveyed 144 acres of land to his son, Charles[4] Gee. It can be speculated that Charles and Sally Gee were neighbors to the Turbyfill family as well as respected friends since Charles Gee was chosen to help administer the will of John Tubyfill.

A year and a half later, Dec 22, 1808, Wilson Gee and Rebecca P. Turbyfill were married (BC MR 1/74). The P. middle initial stood for Parham, her maiden surname (See William[3] Gee in Chapter 3 for Rebecca's background). It appears that she resided with her family in Brunswick Co. since their marriage was registered there.

Wilson was listed in the 1810 census showing one male between 16 and 26 years old (that being Wilson), one female between 26 and 45 (that being Rebecca), one female under 10 and 5 slaves. Perhaps they had one child who did not survive childhood.

Settling the estate of John Turbyfill required several years. An accounting was listed for the period of May 1807 to Dec 25, 1810 reflecting total debts against the estate of 135 £ 4 shillings. Charles Gee received 7 £ 10 shillings and Wilson Gee receiving 2 £ 9 shillings 8 pence for their service and the document was proved by Lucas Gee and William Taylor. Then, Wilson Gee requested a final settlement amounting to "one hundred thirty five pounds, 4 shillings being the balance that appears to be due my wife as legatee as aforesaid, and I do hereby release him (William Turbyfill) and ? as executors and administrators forever...The requests for releases were made by William Turbyfill to Lucas Gee, Wilson Gee, and R. Vaughan, Jr. and recorded Feb 11, 1813.

At the same time a deed was recorded (LC DB 23/40) by which William Turbyfill, father of her late husband, gave to Rebecca and Wilson Gee, a gift of a Negro, Peter, who had been in the keeping of Rebecca since her first husband's death (LC DB 23/40).

Wilson and Rebecca were given 100 acres by Charles Gee in 1816 "for the love and affection he bears to the sd. Willson Gee, his son," the land having been divided from the Charles Gee tract (LC DB 24/38). Also, in the land records of 1817, Wilson Gee is found just below his father with 100 acres and a note stating that this land was transferred from Charles Gee, Senr. At the same time Charles Gee's land holdings were decreased by 100 acres from the previous year.

Little else is known about Wilson. Robert Pleasant Gee stated that his grandfather and uncles were in the War of 1812. This would probably have been Wilson, as a Wilson Gee is listed in the war records as well as a Charles Gee and a James H. Gee.

There is a record in Brunswick Co. that Wilson and Rebecca were paid $60 as her part in the settlement of her Uncle John's

estate who was likewise a son of William[3] Gee (BC DB 25/54), brother to James[3]. On examination of the 1820 census no Wilson Gee was listed as head of household nor was there a Rebecca Gee. This would have been about the time of his death for an inventory of the Wilson Gee estate was recorded Feb 22, 1821 (LC WB 8/222) with a value of $1867, including 4 slaves: Peter ($500); Silvey, a woman, ($300); Aneed, a girl, ($400); and Ralph, a boy, ($180). The estate was viewed and appraised by Washington Maddux, Peter Ragsdale and Jesse Gee with Rebecca P. Gee and recorded Apr 8, 1822, by William Taylor, clerk of court.

By the census of 1830, Rebecca P. Gee was listed as the head of a household with two young males. We know that her husband left two sons, Peterson P. Gee and Wilson Parham Gee. Peterson was no doubt named after Rebecca's brother, Peterson G. Parham, and Wilson after his father. Since Rebecca was listed just two entries above Charles Gee, it can be assumed that the extended family continued to be close knit.

By deed dated March 21, 1837, recorded April 14, 1837 (LC DB 30/565), Edward W. Gee (no doubt this was Everard W. Gee) bought 100 acres of land from his father. A Wilson P. Gee was listed as one of the witnesses along with James H. Gee and R. M. Gee. This would have been the son of Wilson Gee and Rebecca.

From this point forward all information about this family can be found in *The Gee Family of Union County, South Carolina* by Wilson Gee, © 1935 and *The Gist Family* of South Carolina and Its Maryland Antecedents by Wilson Gee, © 1934.

From these sources it can be determined that Wilson and Rebecca Parham (Turbyfill) Gee's descendants were: (2 children)

Peterson P.[6] Gee (b. c1812) married in Virginia (name unknown) and had two daughters. His wife died and he then married a widow, Mrs. Murrell, who had two children. No further record has been found of this family. Issue: (4 children)

Ann[7] Gee, Mary[7] Gee, William Murrell, and Martha Murrell

Wilson Parham[6] Gee (b. c1817 in Lunenburg Co., VA, d. Aug 1852 in Union Co., SC) married in Lunenburg Co., VA before 1840, Ann Williams Rainey (WB 13/14). Tradition holds that she was a Williams so this entry indicates that she may have been a widow. They had a son, Peterson Williams[7] Gee. (It would be interesting to know why the name Peterson was such a favorite in this family.) After her death, her husband and son moved to Union Co., SC. Peterson was listed in the 1850 census as 8 years old. Oral history says that he died at about 16 years old. Wilson P. Gee married the second time (c1842/3) to Drucilla Elizabeth Gilliam (b. Oct 3, 1822, d. Apr 3, 1892) daughter of Reuben Gilliam (b. c1793, d. 1858) and Mary Coleman Sims of Newberry District, SC. Issue: (3 children)

Reuben Thompson[7] Gee (b. Sep 1, 1844; d. Oct 7, 1922) married Feb 4, 1873, Gertrude Gist (b. Jul 20, 1852, d. Dec 16, 1928) daughter of Nathaniel Gist and Mary McDaniel. Reuben Thompson Gee was in the mercantile business and fought as a Confederate Soldier with the Macbeth Light artillery throughout the war. The family was members of Grace Methodist Church in Union and is buried there. Issue: (8 children)

Mary Wilson[8] Gee (b. Jan 26, 1874)

Nathaniel Gist[8] Gee (b. Apr. 20, 1876) married first in 1902 in Kobe, Japan, Clara Belle Davis, daughter of Charles McQueen Davis and Mary Bynum of Summerton, SC, and second on Jun 23, 1923, Christine Norad South, daughter of John Henderson South and Alice Puckett. He was a noted scientist who contributed greatly toward the foundation of modern science in China and was himself a respected biological researcher. A biography of his life, *China Voyager: Gist Gee's Life in Science* by William J. Haas, Armonk, NY/London, England: M. E. Sharpe, Inc., © 1996, is available. Issue: (4 children)

Charles McQueen[9] Gee (b. Soochow, China, Aug 21, 1903) married. Matilda Moulton. Issue: (1 child)

Cynthia[10] Gee (b. Jul 26, 1933).

Gertrude Gist[9] Gee (b. Soochow, China, Jun 2, 1906) married Mallory Cook Atkinson, son of Theodore E. Atkinson and Mary Lou Cook of Newman, GA. Issue: (1 child)

Bettie Helen[10] Atkinson (b. May 9, 1932)

Drucilla Elizabeth[9] Gee (b. Soochow, China, Sep 5, 1912).

Claribel[9] Gee (b. Soochow, China, Oct 4, 1919).

Robert Ernest[8] Gee (b. Feb 4, 1879) married Dec 1, 1907, Bessie Eulala Estes, daughter of Arthur Adolphus Estes and Martha Cornelia Bobo. He was a farmer. Issue: (2 children)

Robert Estes[9] Gee (b. Jan 29, 1909) was a chemistry instructor.

Arthur Wilson[9] Gee (b. Nov 15, 1918, d. Oct 15, 1927).

Gertrude[8] Gee (b. Feb 20, 1881) married Nov 27, 1907, James Henry Lesesne. She was a teacher and he was a lawyer. Issue: (2 children)

States Gist[9] Lesesne (b. Sep 16, 1908) was a lawyer.

Margaret[9] Lesesne (b. Nov 25, 1910) was a teacher.

Reuben[8] Thompson Gee (b. Jun 25, 1884) was a schoolteacher and farmer.

Paul McDaniel[8] Gee (b. Aug 15, 1886) married Aug 24, 1918, Florence Leona Murray of Brooklyn NY, daughter of George Albert Murray and Emma Leona Thompson. He was an electrical engineer. Issue: (1 child)

Mildred[9] Gee (b. May 26, 1919).

Wilson[8] Gee (b. Sep 18, 1888) married Jun 7, 1921, Mary Gaston, daughter of John Williford Gaston and Nettie Griffin of Duncan, SC. He was rural economy professor at UVA and an author in that field. He was also a genealogist and published *The Gist Family of South Carolina and Its Maryland Antecedents* in 1934 and *The Gee Family of Union County South Carolina* in 1935. These two books are the source for the information on this family after its migration to Union Co., SC. His supplemental application to join The Virginia Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, Nat. # 57022, State # 1046 is on record with that organization and establishes his membership through William Gee who was born in

Sussex Co and died in Brunswick Co. (See William[3] Gee, son of Charles[2] Gee and Bridget Nevill in Chapter 3) Issue: (2 children)

Mary Wilson[9] Gee (b. Apr 30, 1922).

Williford Gaston[9] Gee (b. Oct 12, 1923).

(In 1976 Virginia Gee Tuthill Allen (b. Jan 6, 1947) ordered a copy of *The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee*. Her husband was Allan T. Williams, County Administrator of Buckingham Co., VA. They visited with Richard and Louise Thomas in Lunenburg and showed much interest in the family history. Subsequently they divorced and moved elsewhere. Efforts to locate her have been unsuccessful.)

Drucilla Elizabeth[8] Gee (b. Oct 17, 1890) married Aug 15, 1917, Bert Cecil Chandler, son of William Shaw Chandler and Mattie Sommers. She was a schoolteacher and Bert was a farmer. Issue: (1 child, adopted)

Elizabeth Jeter[9] Chandler (b. Jan 5, 1922).

Mary Ann Rebecca Frances[7] Gee.

James Munroe[7] Gee (b. Mar 22, 1852; d. Dec 19, 1928).

CHARLES[5] GEE

Charles[5] Gee (b. c1793) can be placed as a child of Charles[4] and Sally (Wilson) Gee only because Everard Wilson Gee mentioned him once in his diary. Everard wrote: "The idea struck me of travelling to get rid of my disappointments, and should have gone to Mississippi, if my brother Charles had waited one week for me to get ready, it was impossible for him to wait, --- so I relinquished the idea, and returned to my occupation as constable." (p. 12) Based on the surrounding events it would appear that he left for Mississippi in 1824 or 1825.

As noted previously, Robert P. Gee reported to the author of *Hardesty's Historical and Geographical Encyclopedia*, ©1883; that his father, Everard W. Gee, and two brothers (of his father) were in the War of 1812. A Charles Gee from Lunenburg Co., VA is listed there.

Nothing further has been found regarding him.

EVERARD WILSON[5] GEE

Everard Wilson[5] Gee is our direct line ancestor and his story including his own diary will be related in Chapter 6, but it is closely tied to his brother, whose story follows.

EDWARD BONNER GEE

Edward Bonner[5] Gee (b. 1801, d. c1873) married Rebekah Maddux (b. Nov 15, 1795, d. Jan 15, 1862).

A bond was first granted to him to serve as Constable on Mar 10, 1823 (LC DB 26/22) by the then Governor of Virginia, James Pleasants, Jr. This was renewed again July 12, 1824 (LC DB 26/295A). No further record has been found that he continued this position after completing the term granted in 1824, yet it is very possible that he did.

In 1829 per LC DB 28/443, he and Rebekah were conveyed land by her father, Samuel Maddux. Probably they had married shortly before this time. It seems that they had no children through the years and this land, a gift from Rebecca's father, would revert to his estate at Rebecca and Edward B. Gee's death. Edward B. also received land from his father in 1837 (LC DB 30/565). Additional land was added to their holdings through the years. This was perhaps the beginning of the Gee holdings on Cedar Creek, land that figured prominently in the future of the Edward Crymes Gee family.

It is interesting to pick up the story at this point as it is written in *The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee*... by Samuel Edward (Ned) Gee.

"Brother Edward is variously listed as Edward Bonner, Edward B., E. B., and Ned (see Fiduciary Book 5, Lunenburg Co., among other places). All my life he was referred to as Uncle Ned. I will so continue. Uncle Ned married Rebecca C. Maddux, b. Nov. 15, 1795. She was listed as age 52 and Uncle Ned as age 49 at item #418, 1850 Lunenburg Co., VA Census sheet dated 24th day of October 1850. The Maddux farm joined that of Uncle Ned. Eventually the land was purchased by Edward Crymes Gee, and

given to his son, Thomas Garner Gee. Today it is owned by Daisy Gee, wife of John S. Gee, 8-5D5, deceased, as part of the Dr. E. C. Gee, 6-5, home place. A cemetery is located about 150 yards north of the old house, now burned. Tombstones in the cemetery bear inscriptions as follows:

In memory of Rebecca Gee formerly Maddux, b. Nov 15, 1795, d. Jan 15, 1862, aged 62 years and 2 months.

In memory of Samuel Maddux, b. Nov 10, 1800, departed this life Jan 11, 1858, aged 57 years, 2 months, and 1 day.

Martha F. Maddux, b. Nov 4, 1810, d. Feb 20, 1882, a devoted wife, a trite (sic) mother, a cherished sister, a much loved friend, a faithful Christian, a priceless treasure of the children's hearts lies buried here.

Captain John W. Maddux, Confederate States Army, b. Feb 17, 1839, wounded at Battle of Stoney Creek, May 10, 1864, departed this life Jun 10, 1864.

George Edward, son of Robert B. & L. F. Brydie, b. Dec 19, 1859, d. Aug 21, 1867.

There are several graves marked with only fieldstones. One such adult grave is beside that of Rebecca Gee. It was always pointed out to me as the grave of Uncle Ned. I think it is. He died in 1873, most probably. The first entry in the Lunenburg Co. Fiduciary Book for 1874 concerns the settlement of his estate. I recall my Grandmother on many occasions talking about Uncle Ned living with them after his wife's death. Times were mighty hard for our relatives in Lunenburg following the Civil War. It is doubtful that a tombstone for Uncle Ned would have had priority over necessities for living at that time." (*The Kin*...p. 20-21)

Edward (Ned) Crymes Gee was the second oldest surviving child of Everard after the death of Thomas and James. Ned was named for Uncle Ned, brother of Everard...

The following is Lunenburg tradition. When Everard decided to move west, Uncle Ned begged his brother to leave young Ned with him. He promised to educate and leave his property to his namesake if he would stay. Nevertheless, Everard took his son, Ned, along with the rest of the family. Uncle Ned stated that the offer still stood if young Ned should return. I was always told that young Ned said he led a mule to West Virginia and walked home alone. The 1850 census was taken in Greenbrier Co. in September 1850. It lists all members of the family except Edward C. Gee. The 1850 Lunenburg Co. census, item #418, dated 24th day of October 1850, lists the following in the same household:

Gee, Edward B.	Age 49	Male	Farmer	Born VA
Gee, Rebekah	Age 52	Female		Born VA
Gee, Edward C.	Age 12	Male		Born VA
Skinner, John	Age 25	Male	Laborer	Born VA

The above, plus verified evidence that young Ned went to elementary school near Uncle Ned's, attended William and Mary and Jefferson Medical College with Uncle Ned's as his home address, and did inherit Uncle Ned's farm, appears to confirm the tradition as fact." (p. 22 & 23)

By the time Edward Crymes Gee had completed his education and returned to Lunenburg to set up his practice and then gets married, the Civil War intervened. When this was over, Rebekah, his aunt, had died and Uncle Ned was an old man in failing health. With his death, his estate was in the red.

JUDITH[5] GEE

Judith[5] Gee is known only because Miss Maude Gee included her on her chart as a child of Charles and Sally Gee. Sally had a sister, Judith Wilson, so she may have named her daughter after her sister.

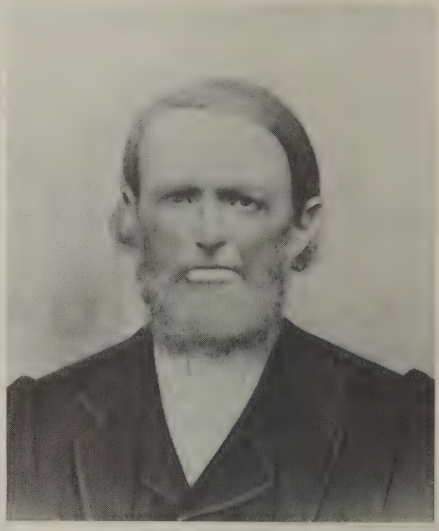
MINERVA[5] GEE

Cissly Minerva[5] Gee (b. bef. 1810) married in the 1840's, Francis Rainey with Daniel Petty officiating. The return of the

license was dated 8 February 1847, but the date of marriage was not shown. (LC WB 13/14). (Matheny..p. 99) Since Francis Rainey received land from the Charles Gee estate in 1842 (LC DB 32/372), they probably were married by this time. An acre of this land was reserved for a graveyard, so this may have been where Charles[4] (PF) Gee and Sarah "Sally" Wilson Gee were buried.

Everard reported in his diary that Francis Rainey and wife lived with him and helped to care for his young family for a time after Rebecca Crymes died. Further, Robert P. Gee, in a May 16, 1960 letter to his brother, Edward Crymes Gee reported that he had heard from Aunt Minerva. Apparently he and his new wife, Fannie, had visited in Lunenburg Co. shortly after they had been married (on Mar 6 of that year) and had visited with her while there.

Cissly Minerva[5] Gee



Francis Rainey

Issue of Francis "Frank" and Cissly Minerva[5] (Gee) Rainey: (three children)

Sally Wilson[6] Rainey married a
Issue: (1 child)
Molly[7] Davis, married Spratley Barker. Issue: (1 child)
Sidney Hill[8] Barker married Anne Moss. Issue: (2 children)

Jack[9] Barker.
William[9] Barker.

James Thomas[6] Rainey (b. 1847, d. 1920) married Dec 10, 1872 at Oak Grove Farm, McKenney, VA, Laura Ann Dinah Miles (b. May 8, 1851 at Dinwiddie Co., d. 1950), daughter of Bolling Miles, a school teacher and his wife Mary Ann Peeples, both natives of Dinwiddie Co., VA. Issue: (5 children)

Bolling Epps[7] Rainey (b. Apr 29, 1874) married Apr 29, 1903 in Straw Hill, VA, Florence Ethel Cox, daughter of George F. Cox and Florence Spain of Sussex Co. Issue: (4 children)

Thomas Wilson[8] Rainey (b. May 11, 1906 in Dinwiddie Co., VA, d. Jan 1955) married first Florence Franklin. They were divorced. Issue (3 children)

Evelyn Florence[9] Rainey married Raymond Thomas Holmes, Jr. Issue: (4 children)
Raymond Thomas[10] Holmes III.
Susan Elizabeth[10] Holmes.
Robert Gardner[10] Holmes.
Ann Christine[10] Holmes.

Robert Wilson[9] Rainey married Dora Sue Husten. Issue: (2 children)
Linda Gail[10] Rainey.
Carolyn Page[10] Rainey.

Elsie Juanita[9] Rainey married John Albert Ferguson.

Thomas Wilson[8] Rainey married second Katherine Wathall. Issue: (2 children)
Christine[9] Rainey.
James Thomas[9] Rainey (d. 1955).

Elsie Cox[8] Rainey (b. Apr 3, 1905 in Dinwiddie Co,) married Philip Edward Chase (d. Oct 13, 1972). He was in the U. S. Navy.

Laura Spain[9] Rainey (b. Jan 1, 1908 in Dinwiddie Co.) married Archer Anderson Page (b. 1887, d. Jun 17, 1974).

Florence Gail[9] Rainey (b. Jun 3, 1920 in Kenbridge, VA, d. 2000) married Aug 8, 1942, Samuel (Sam) Harrison Allen (b. May 3, 1914, d. Jul 30 1969), son of Thomas Wilson Allen and Nina Moore of South Hill, VA. Sam was an attorney, having graduated from the University of Richmond, VA. Law School in 1939. He served in the Judge Advocate General's Department, U. S. Army, from Aug, 1942 until Apr, 1946. He then established his office in Kenbridge and became the Commonwealth's Attorney for Lunenburg Co. on Aug 7, 1951. He held that office until his sudden and untimely death. Issue: (3 children)

Cary Bolling[10] Allen (b. Aug 8, 1949) married John Shepherd Thompson, Jr., son of John Shepherd Thompson and Dorothy Ann Grimball of Georgetown, SC.

Samuel Harrison[10] Allen, Jr. (b. Mar 24, 1951) is a lawyer.

Lucy Harwell[10] Allen (b. Jan 28, 1959).

Mattie Wilson[7] Rainey (b. Apr 27, 1879, d. 1969, bur. Oakwood Cemetery, Richmond, VA) married in 1906 at Oak Grove Farm, Dinwiddie Co., VA, Charles O'Connor Barker. Issue: (1 child)

Forrest W.[8] Barker married Olive M. Moody and lived in Nashville, TN. Issue: (1 Child)

Charles Moody[9] Barker married Jen Giles who was an engineer with the U. S. Corps of Engineers, Huntsville, Alabama Division.

Minnie Holcot[7] Rainey (b. May 20,1883) married in 1920, William G. Traylor of Petersburg.

Thomas Beatrice[7] Rainey (b. Jul 11, 1886 on Lew Jones Road, d. Feb 28, 1983 at Petersburg, VA, bur. Mar 2, 1983 at McKenney, VA) married in 1917, Heath Hitchcock of Stony Creek, VA. (b. Jun 16 1880, d. Mar 21, 1963), son of William Atkinson Hitchcock and Louisa Williamson Heath. Issue: (4 children)

Orville Heath[8] Hitchcock (b. Jul 22, 1918 in Dinwiddie Co., VA, d. Mar 4, 1991 in Petersburg, VA) married Jun 15, 1951 at Matacca, VA, Martha Lee Short (b. May 28, 1922 at Norfolk, VA). Issue: (3 children)

Donald Heath[9] Hitchcock (b. Jun 4, 1953 at Petersburg, VA, d. Feb 18, 1988, Dinwiddie Co., VA, bur. McKenney, VA) married Mar 23, 1973 at Sharon UMC, Sussex, VA, Betty Jo Upton. They were divorced.

Clifford Short[9] Hitchcock (b. Oct 13, 1955 at Petersburg, VA). (Cliff furnished much of the information on this family)

Robin Channing[9] Hitchcock (b. Oct 10, 1961 at Petersburg, VA) married Nov 16, 1984, in Sussex, VA, James Louis Banty (b. Aug 27, 1960 in Petersburg, VA). Issue: (1 child)

Daniel Heath[10] Banty (b. May 8, 1992 in Petersburg, VA).

Ann Louise[8] Hitchcock (b. Jan 25, 1920 in Dinwiddie Co., VA,) married Dec 14, 1940, Preston Stith Cleaton. Issue: (2 children)

Preston Stith[9] Cleaton, Jr. of Greensboro, NC. Issue: (1 child)

Preston Stith[10] Cleaton III.

Diana H.[9] Cleaton married Hubert Fowlkes of Virginia Beach, VA. Issue: (1 child)

Hubert[10] Fowlkes, Jr.

Minnie Ellen[8] Hitchcock (b. May 19, 1921 in Dinwiddie Co., VA) married Jan 16, 1944, Eugene Anderson Perdue. They live in Richmond, VA. Issue: (2 children)

Audie[9] Perdue married Jones

Thomas Bolling[9] Perdue.

Miles[10] Perdue.

William Rainey[8] Hitchcock (b. Jun 21, 1923 in Dinwiddie Co., VA) married May 7, 1955, Margaret Ann Williams (b. Dec 11, 1931), daughter of William Armistead Williams and Ruby G. Chappell. Issue: (2 children)

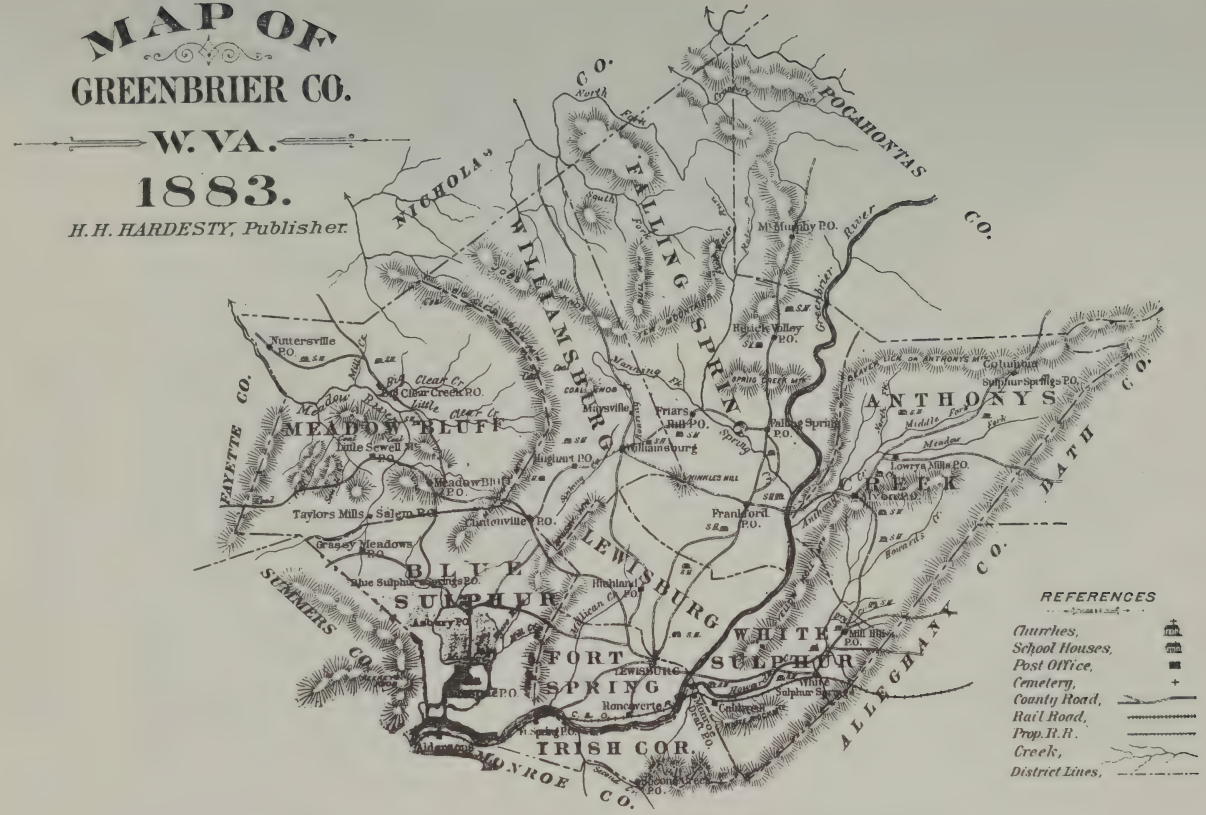
Thomas Rainey[9] Hitchcock (b. May 19 19600.

Karen Ann[9] Hitchcock (b. Jan 25, 1963).

Laura Peebles[7] Rainey (b. Mar 25, 1889) married Dec 24, 1914, Thomas F. Hundley. Issue: (5 children)

Frank Babcock[8] Hundley of Nags Head, NC.
Frances[8] Hundley, mar. Gillett of Norfolk, VA.
Edna[8] Hundley, mar. Simmons III of Courtland, VA.
Thomas Rainey[8] Hundley.
Jack[8] Hundley of Sedley, VA.

Pleasant Henry[6] Rainey married ? Issue: (8 children)
Leonard[7] Rainey
Annie[7] Rainey
Berta[7] Rainey
Sally[7] Rainey
Aba[7] Rainey
Lucy[7] Rainey
John[7] Rainey
Wilfred[7] Rainey



1883 Map of Greenbrier County, WVA., H. H. Hardesty, Publisher

Portrait of Everard Wilson[5] Gee?
This picture was supplied by a descendant of the Rainey family with the comment that "he looks like a Gee." It would be wonderful to definitively identify the portrait

VI: Everard Wilson Gee

Everard Wilson[5] Gee (b. Jun 12, 1798, d. Jan 31, 1859, bur. Brushy Ridge Family Cemetery, Greenbrier Co., VA (now, WV) is the ancestor to all those who are listed in the next four chapters. He married three times; first to Rebecca Crymes[5] Gee (b. Mar 23, 1811, d. Nov 5, 1843). She was buried Nov 7, 1843 in a cemetery on their Lunenburg farm in a small plot that has only two graves and adjacent to the grave of William Taylor, a Revolutionary Patriot of Lunenburg County and marked by the DAR. Everard had begun courting her at age 13. They were cousins. (See Henry[3], Thomas[4], Rebecca[5]) They were married Mar 27, 1828. After Rebecca's death, Everard married Martha B. Marable (b. Apr 9, 1824, d. Oct 7, 1852, bur. Brushy Ridge Gee Cemetery), daughter of John F. Marable. They were married in Lunenburg Co. by John C. Blackwell on Dec 20, 1844 (*OFS*, p. 423). Everard's third wife was Hannah Piercy (b. Nov 23, 1804, d. Mar 30, 1858, bur. Brushy Ridge Gee Cemetery), daughter of Christian Piercy of Greenbrier Co. They were married Mar 28, 1855 (GC MR p. 3). Everard relates in his diary that he and Rebecca lived in Lunenburg Co. This diary was discovered by Samuel Edward (Ned) Gee, the author of *The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee*..., , as he was gathering material for his book. At this point Everard's account will be inserted, adding new findings and paraphrasing where appropriate to update and moving information to other chapters where the information seems more applicable.

"Dear Children. I have always had an inclination and felt that it was my duty to leave some written memorandum of my transactions and tryals in this world of troubles and my advice as a parent and well wishes to his children. Yet I feel my inability in part to perform the task in the way I wish to do it. Though when you consider my limited education, you will then allow for it. While the rich and the great were of their abundance putting in the treasury, the poor widow cast in two mites being her all. Examine and see what our Savior said in reply to it. I was born in the country of Lunenburg on Bear's Element Creek, the 12th day of June 1798, being the sixth child of Charles Gee and Sarah his wife. My mother was a daughter of Robert Wilson, his wife a Stone. My father was a son of James Gee, and his wife a Williams. My parents had eleven children, 7 sons and 4

daughters; and raised ten to maturity. They had the misfortune to loose a little daughter about two years old. My parents were respectable people; and uncommonly industrious, which they maintained to the day of death. My father was a man of quick temper and at all times spoke his sentiments freely. My mother had plenty, but was more reserved in it, and by that means I think she had more friends. They had the misfortune to have nearly all of their Negroes poisoned. The Doctors bills to try to cure them were very hard on them, and at the time we ought to have been going to school, which cropped our education very short. I thank them cheerfully for what I got. I do believe they done all they could and must acknowledge in this place that I did not apply myself in the way that I ought to have done. I feel the want of it now when it too late. I think they sent me first and last about six years, sufficient to have learnt more than I did. I was from my earliest recollection industrious. I had rather work than go to school. I was aiming for a patch of my own. I delighted in raising hogs, and having something I could call my own. They sent me to school to James Sanford in the year 1807. The distance was rather upwards of 3 miles. I was small and learnt but little, but out of that little I found there something I liked better than my patch and hogs, a little cousin by the name of Nancy Gee. I really thought I loved her first rate. I went part of the next year to the same teacher. The year 1811 I think we went to Edward Simmons, distance about 4 miles, the most of our time spent in mustering, and fixing for exhibitions. We had two public exhibitions, and every Friday evening we had to speak, company or not. In the year 1813 seven of us went to school to William Binford. He was an excellent teacher. Here I began to learn very fast; a task to get every night. He was very bright and attentive to his school. I learnt more in two months than I had learnt in all before, but must say I learnt a little more of that of that little I learnt the first year I went. There was a girl from Brunswick by the name of Tobitha Powel, which I knew I did love. She was pretty, and I had every reason to believe she loved me. We were writing on the same bench side by side. She wrote on a small slip of paper and handed me, "The rose is red. The stem is green. The days have passed we have seen. But I hope there is a day to come when you and I may be as one." This I tell you with what I had before kindled it to a flame. I loved her with all my mind. I never saw her after she quit school. She sent for me several times, once by my brother. He asked if he would not suit as well. She told him, no. One of her cousins courted her and because she would not have him, he started some scandalous tales on her, which was the cause of my not going. The next teacher I went to was Sack P. Gee, part of two years to brother James H. Gee and then to Anderson Bagley. I had the good luck to escape the lashings in all cases and not even an angry word. I even felt willing to submit to my rulers and by that means obtained the friendships and avoided their frowns. I had now finished my education and I began seriously to consider what I must attend to get a living. The girls occupied a large portion of my thoughts. I loved them because they were pretty. I loved them because it was my duty. I loved them because I could not help it. God decreed in his word that man should not live alone, and made him a helpmate, and commanded them to marry and replenish the earth. My early impressions were to serve God, believing it to be my duty and right that I should be dammed if I did not. My first impressions of love from absence had nearly subsided, and a new one out of an old case about to burst forth. A girl

that frequently attended our Friday evening's exhibitions when going to school seems to be fixing one of Cupid's darts. The thing was procrastinated and rather wore off. I became acquainted with her sister, often in company, and at last Cupid bolted me with a double charge. I had every reason I could get her. I was poor, her father was dead. She had received her portion in part and had the misfortune to loose it. The other was very well off. I loved the one that had none the best. I finally concluded that it was easier to work for love than money. I went to see her with the property. She was living with her Grandmother, and she was blind, a fine time to court and not be seen. I went one Saturday evening with a feint heart as it was my first attempt to express my sentiments on love matters. I lay all night and sweated as it was in August and in a close room, and did not sleep one minute. The next morning, I arose very much weakened from my sweat and hard study the night previous. The next morning after breakfast we were seated in a large cool piazza perfectly alone. I could talk about anything but my business and as soon as that entered my mind, I was taken with the dry swallows. I stood thinking and wishing until 10 or 11 o'clock and could do nothing. I then called for my horse and while catching, I finally concluded that if I could not tell my business under existing circumstances that I could not at anytime, so I summoned resolution and told my business, after the first word or two in fine style. I felt much gratified in my trip and thought my chance very good. The time was set for a final decision of the matter was something less than a week. I went promptly to the time and soon received my walking papers. She told me I was too late and asked why I had not framed it sooner. She told me to go and see her sister. She was married to a man in two weeks that had courted her seven years. I was then out. I wanted to travel to drown my disappointment. I often thought of what she said "Go see my sister." I loved her it is true, but could I suppose she would marry me now after being turned off by her sister. I waited two years and then addressed her. The first pop she discarded me. I tried several times in the course of three years. She always discarded me though in the mildest terms. On my way home the last visit I paid her, I composed a verse I thought suited her to a fraction. I had never seen the verse at that time, though I have seen it since in small print, "Favors to none, but smiles to all. Oft she rejects, but never once offends." She was married shortly after to a man evidently her inferior and lived a very few years. In the year 1825, I took the office of Constable, which I kept until 1841 or 1842. The first five or six years, I got as much as I could do. I was prompt and attentive to my business, which enabled me to get the largest share of business. I showed a man acting underhandedly, I then screwed him to the full extent. In the commencement I took great pains to make all executions that were returned no effect and in sundry instances succeeded. I had one against Daniel H. Jones. On application he informed me to make, and be dammed if I could, which in a very short time I completed, and could not rest satisfied until I gave him a genteel flogging, which was the only fight I had while acting as constable. I will mention one case more which occurred between me and a preacher by the name of Robt. Peoples. He had the misfortune to loose his wife. Samuel Ragsdale made his wife's coffin. Upon the resignation of E. B. Gee constable, the account fell in my hand. The first time I saw S. Ragsdale he ordered me to make it if I should meet with an opportunity. He had then gone to North Carolina. I had at that time made but

little examination of the papers received of my brother E. B. Gee. He handed me an account favor of said Peoples' against Daniel Taylor for $25 with instructions to pay sundry other debts against R. Peoples' and when collected I immediately done. This of Ragsdale's not being mentioned in the catalogue. Shortly after this I heard that he had an appointment at the Fork meetinghouse to preach on Sunday. I went up to find how I could serve the warrant on him. I found that he intended to return to N. C. on Monday. Other pressing business in hand, I was compelled to hand it to John A. Smith Const. To execute before he left. In a few days I received a note from him, which reads as follows.

Sir-I was very much astonished to find that you had yesterday given Mr. Smith an account of Sam Ragsdale against me, arrangements for the settlement of which were made previous to my removal from Lunenburg by the consent of Ragsdale. Robert Garland assumed the payment of eight dollars, the other two were to be paid out of the demand which your brother had to collect for me against Daniel Taylor but falling into our hands you took the unwarrantable liberty of retaining and distributing as you pleased without my instructions or rendering me any account of the disbursement of it. As I find that tacit submission to one imposition, but subjects me to another. I am resolved to make no other arrangements concerning the account alluded to above that what years ago acceded to by Ragsdale as satisfaction. I can believe nothing else than the matter has been long ago settled and that an account of that nature has been handed from me to another with an evident design to wound my feelings, if not with the intention to receive the money twice. Yours & etc.

Upon the perusal of the above note, my mettle was raised to the highest pitch. I felt perfectly clear of his charges, came on me like a clap of thunder in a clear sky. His note was handed me at a sale by Colonel Richardson. I told him I should reply to it. He advised me not. His conversation seemed rather inclined that he did not think I was hardly capable to combat with a man of letters and a preacher. I told him the race was not always to the swift, nor the battle to the strong; truth and justice I will ever maintain to the day of my death. When man attempts to slander me without a cause he will find every faculty wide awake and ready to oppose in anyway, shape or hazard. Sooner would I cease to live than remain silent under the dogmas of the pretended preacher. My answer to his note will read as follows-

Lunenburg Co. Va. April 19th, 1827

Sir-This day I received a note from you bearing no date and should do injustice to myself if I were not as fare as in me lies return you a suitable answer. The content was extremely irritating to my feelings to come in contest by letter with a man that ought by profession to patronize friendship between citizens rules by the same laws; the emotion which you have excited by your fragile note to me you must indubitably expiate or that friendship which has subsisted is irretrievably lost. That hateful manner in which you accosted is completely illogical. The maxim that induced you thus to try to contaminate my reputation I am at a loss for. It is absonant to my disposition to have a contest with any

person and more especially with a pretender, which might excite the feelings of the ignorant. In this essay which I turn the immutability and truth, I shall be explicit. I cannot tolerate your former prerogative and shall without any further delay call you to a retrospective view your note to me.

In the first instance I find an insult by it's coming open. This I will look over and compare the same to ignorance. It might be to let people see in what a brilliant light you had displayed my character and to infuse that stigma which I find you so zealous to establish, permutes this malady for genuine principals consocial with virtue and pray to Almighty God to pardon you for the blood thirsting assault made on me by letter, and I will do you the favor to show your note to the people in this vicinity together with my answer to it.

As for the distribution of your money without your consent is true in part. Was it compatible with the rules of reason that I should ride to Carolina to get your consent to pay executions that I held against you when I had of your assets in my own hands. Does not the law of the State compel me to settle and pay debts in that way. I paid Beeth and Shaw it's true, though I should have done it if I had not received instructions from Edward so to do. Can this be an imposition. I say it is not but justice and equity. If I have transgressed the law is open. I am a subject under the controlling powers but will not suffer myself as it were to be trodden under foot by the overflowing of bigotry and superstition.

This leads to my third consideration that is "tacit submission." This I confess but for what cause. Were you not one of those invisible beings-did I see you at any time after I collected your money from Taylor before last Sunday at the place of appointment for divine service. Was I to accost you in the sacred hall where I have heard the Arieles of God displayed in the magnificence of correctness, which of all professions the most essential and many times made sport of by babblers. I will stop this as we have a righteous Jude that will consolidate the hypocrite and its colleague and consign them to the place, which their conduct merits. The tree is known by its fruit.

4th. The account being handed from one to another to collect the money twice. In this case I will answer for myself and say this is false and a charge of the deepest lye, malignant and contemptible. You ought first to combat with Ragsdale. I done nothing more than I was ordered to do by him, and if any person is to blame concerning the account it must be him. I never looked at the account until he ordered me to make it, if I should meet with an opportunity. I them examined and found it to be for $10 for making your wife's coffin, which I thought of all the debts in existence this ought to have the preference; for a man that will not pay for his consorts coffin, I pronounce him worse than an infidel,. I collected from Daniel Taylor $24.50¢ and paid as follows. Robert Chappell $8.88-3/4 cents, William Davis $4.81¢. Josiah B. Wilson $1.15¢. These were executions hanging over your head before I collected your money of Taylor. Paid Beeth and Shaw $8.88¢. This leaves a balance of $1.1¼¢ I am due. You can have the same on application. Or your agent legally authorized to settle with me, as I am anxious to close the business and never to have any for or against you.

As I am conscious that you have irked and think by due reflection, you will recoil your assertions by letter to me for collo------ reflection will go hand in hand with you to the awful tribunal of God, where the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed, and each of receive according to our merits. And if you receive for this controversy much good, I will then confess I am wrong, and you a clever fellow. I have got through the heads of your note to me after my feeble manner, and shall omit saying anything more, until I see or hear from you, and shall plead no apology for the above manifestation of my sentiments but rather that my feeling would not suffer me to chastise you according to your merits. I am done with the subject account.

I only saw him once after this correspondence. I met him in the road, our stirrup irons struck, not a single word said, but passed in silent contempt. I felt willing to meet him in any way or shape, knowing as I did that he had grossly insulted me without a cause. I think him more culpable as he called himself set apart as a preacher of righteousness. The injunction rest more heavily on him than me to pray for them that disrespectfully use you. Judge not my brethren that ye be not judged for by the same judgment you shall be judged again. And I know that his judgment in this case is erroneous and groundless. When I set myself as a teacher or judge I will confine myself to the truth and well founded Judgment. I do not pretend to say I am right in all cases, but I do propose to be honest and to carry the truth to love mercy and wish to walk humbly before my God, and then our sentence will be correct and one that our conduct merits. You may well suppose that I had to encounter many difficulties in acting as constable 14 years. Though they were few, when you take into consideration that I had to mingle in all sorts of company with the highest to the lowest vagabond. It taught me a lesson that I shall not easily forget." . . ."I purchased 100 acres of land from my father, where I erected a cabin on, as Bachelor. It seemed rather lonesome to me to leave a large family and live alone. I only tried it about six months. While in that retired spot I was frequently visited by the girls who would accompany my sisters over to that solitary spot; after amusing ourselves in the best way we could, I would then see them safe home, and upon my return, things would seem more desolate than usual. I did not think God had made me to live alone, for I had read in his book to the contrary. There was a girl though young had caught my heart. I was waiting patiently for her to arrive to years of maturity, which I thought would come up to my wishes to a fraction. The first time I saw her to know who she was, the thought struck me that she would be my wife, and at that time I do not think she was more than eight years old. She paid me a visit in company with some other girls while I was bachelor. It was gratifying in the extreme to be visited by one in which I had placed my hope for happiness in this world; and at that time I am conscious that she did not have the least thought of my intentions. When about 13 years old I addressed her on the subject which long occupied my mind. I knew I was old enough and I thought she was too. I got little or nothing out of her upon the first interview. But upon our next meeting, I got exactly what I did not want, my walking papers. They came so mild one might suppose they were not bad to take, but I do assure you they were. It disarmed me of everything like resolution. The idea struck me of traveling to get rid of my disappointments, and should have gone to Mississippi, if my brother

Charles had waited one week for me to get ready, it was impossible for him to wait, --- so I relinquished the idea, and returned to my occupation as constable. I had as much business in that line as I could attend to. The pressure of business did not expel the disappointment. I was determined to try absence, t see what effect that would have. I tried and evaded her sight and company nearly 12 months. I could wait no longer and went again. She was not at home. I found her at her grandma's , glorious to behold as sweet as usual, it seemed that absence had created new charms; her looks and connection seemed to bespeak my kind reception. Her grandmother met me at the door with a hand of friendship, as I verily believe. Mrs. Mary Chrymes is her name, which will be reverenced by all who knew her. Her body now rests in the bowels of the earth, and I am fully of the opinion her spirit in Paradise. I think she was rather upwards of 100 years old when she left this world of trouble. When they left that evening, I was invited by nearly all of the family to accompany them home. I told them to go on I should come shortly. It turned into raining, and I did not go until next morning. The time seemed tedious until we met again. She told me afterwards, that she sustained a very heavy shock at my appearance the evening before as I came so sudden and unexpected. When we met next day, I was as full as necessary, of what I conceive the luggage of a young man going to see his sweetheart, "and that was love." I got through this visit very agreeable, and did not say anything about the old suit. Some short time afterwards I went to see her again, and met with the same as at first. I loved her because I had reason to believe she loved me. I loved her because I could not help it. It was not a feigned shadow, it was interwoven throughout the whole system and I felt at a loss how to extricate myself from it. I was determined to hold my head high if I was pierced to the heart. There was a girl in the precincts who seemed to be the rage of the day, she was likely and rich. I concluded to give her a hitch, as it might pass off the time, and if I got my papers—I did not think they would be anyways as bad to take as some I had taken. So I set my determinations and soon met with an interview, and unfolded my mind to her. It seemed to strike as forcibly as I could have wished it. We parted at that expecting to meet again shortly. My mind seemed irrevocably led back to my girl of 13. One other case started, and my notion always was to do one thing at a time. So I was determined to get through with this as soon as possible. She was going to school to Mrs. Watts, and she suffered no young man to address one of her students. I went to every preaching around, but was unable to find her at any. At length she returned home. I was in readiness, and quickly repaired to her house. I soon found out if I courted her again, that I should have to do it almost to the whole house; at length a small chance happened, and I seized the moment, unfolded my mind again, and to my great astonishment received my walking papers. After we had commenced our conversation, her cousin came in the room, and seated herself near at hand. I continued talking on my business, our loud. She then retired, and in a few minutes returned, seated herself composedly to listen to what was going on. Then her stepfather came in but stayed a very short time. I had then gotten through this case. I called for my horse, started on my business, perfectly undisturbed at my disappointment. I always of the opinion to be engaged in a laudable undertaking was not grievous. There was a girl recommended to me by some ladies as No 1, and rich. I made

it my business to fall in her company and get acquainted with her. She was not likely, but agreeable. I was frequently in her company, but did not love her enough to marry her. The girls that had recommended her, had informed her of my intentions. I happened there at a time when she and the family were invited to a quilting. They tried to get me to go with them. I told them it was out of my power, and for them to go on, for I was then ready to leave. The girl then said, she was unwell, and that she did not intend to go. So the rest started and left us alone. The thought then occurred, that she stayed because I did not go with them. Thinks I to myself she expects something from me, and it seems hard for her to be disappointed. I then concluded to court her a little, and I do assure you it was a little. For I found that it would not take much to fasten me faster than I wished to be in that case. I am fully of the opinion that I could have engaged her upon the first pop. So we parted to see how things might terminate. I viewed it in all its colors, thought upon it time and again. I did not love. I concluded to go and apologize, and get off on the best terms I could. I went with her from preaching and after we got composed to make the excuse, but before I had the chance there came in a parcel of wild fellows and disappointed me. So I was forced to leave with my business unfinished. I only saw her once afterwards and then I assure you I felt bad. I felt guilty of what I conceive to be the worst thing I ever did, to sport with the feelings of the fair sex seems to me to be almost a curse. I then turned my attention to my girl of thirteen, which in a short time agreed to comply with my request. We were united in matrimony on the 27th day of March 1828, by the Rev. Thomas Jeffries. She was the only daughter of Thomas Gee. Born the 23rd March 1811.

In a few days after we moved to a place that I had rented of Charles Gee, Jr. where we remained until the Fall. We engaged ourselves well and all things seemed to prosper, in our hands until the affliction of her Brother Joshua, which finally terminated in his death. My wife at that time was in a delicate situation & when fairly seen that he must go she was advised by Mrs. Nancy Street, a near neighbor to go to her house and also by Dr. Henry May for her own safeguard, and would have went if she had not been prevailed on by her Mother to stay trying to make her believe that it would do her no harm, and that she would keep the door shut that she might not see him. But as soon as all things were straitened the door was stretched wide open and the corpse lay in full view until interred. I was much opposed to her staying there but could not hinder, unless I had used harsh means and that I could not do under such circumstances. My wife as usual went to stay with her with her first born which took place the 29th February 1829. The midwife could do nothing. I sent for Dr. Henry May and Dr. Joshua Smith. The infant presented itself feet foremost, and in consequence of its being very large it suffocated before it could be delivered. May stated as soon as he came that if it was large that he could not be able to save it. It tuned out to be very large, and expired as predicted. He stated that he thought it to be the finest looking child he had ever seen. It was a girl. Smith came after the case was over and ought to have gotten there before May did as he ought to have done in a case of the sort. May came as fast as his horse could run and discharged his duty faithfully and charged me a good bill and I paid it cheerfully. My Drs Bill in cash next morning was $33. My wife was very low though she mended as fast as could be expected, and as soon as able we repaired to our

residence with the determination if it happened to be so again to stay at home; as it turned out to be no satisfaction to either party. I am fully of the opinion that the loss we sustained was occasioned by seeing her Brother after death, this is and ever will be my notion until otherwise convinced.

The land I first purchased of my Father I sold to my Brother Edward, and bought of him an hundred acres of much better land for which I gave three hundred Dollars, it had but little fence & no house on it. My chance to improve it was bad, as I only had a woman & child to assist me. I hired a boy and it took nearly what we made on it for several years to pay his hire though what I did at home an as Constable we got along finely or at lease clear of debt. I scarcely ever had my name in those days put on a slip book much less a store account. I always had a desire to owe no man anything but good will.

Our second child was born the 4th of Nov. 1830, which was a son, the name selected for him was James H. Gee after his Great Grandfather's. He proved to be a very cross child and not very healthy. Myself and wife, perfectly united in our bond and done what we could for our offspring an advancement in life. God thought in his good pleasure to bless us with other children as follows— Thomas W, Gee Born 30 Sept. 1832; Robert P. Gee the 9th July 1834; Edward C. Gee Born 15th April 1837; Josephus W. Gee 9th Oct. 1838.

One might suppose that these were sufficient to fix a poor man's nose to the grindstone. Yet we felt more than ever determined to do all we could for them in raising, educating and bringing them up. We felt that we had thus fare complied with the injunction "Marry and replenish the earth." Our black woman had not been backward in the business. She had in that time brought forth five other children with the one had before numbered six. Our family when we moved home was four in 1828 and in 1838 thirteen. At the death of Drury Gee my wife's Uncle we got a small legacy, a Negro boy valued at $550 and a old woman at $75 and about $45 in cash. I sold the old woman to Nathan Gee to go with her husband for $80. The boy I kept at home one year and hired him out part of two. Then I sold him to Joel M. Ragsdale for $1500. I made the boy and woman with interest & hire net me $2150. The land we lived on was not sufficient for a growing family. I could not purchase land joining me, I tried but failed in every attempt. I then swaped my land with Jacob White for a tract of 288 acres on Beaver Pond Creek. I gave him my land and one thousands dollars for it. I moved there in Dec. 1838. It had been a fine plantation, and produced finely for the first few years. I made some splendid crops for five or six years.

In 1841 I bought a Negro woman and 2 children at my Father's sale, and for which I had to pay $800, which was thought to be very high at that time. I then took a notion to buy her husband. He was between forty and fifty years old. I got him of Susan Jones for $200. I was then able to pay for all that I had purchased, which took all I had in store. I then had sickness in my family and Dr's Bills to pay and my health very much on the decline. I did not think I should live long. I was troubled with a nervous affection , and almost a constant sick stomach, which would reduce me until I could hardly walk. The woman I had and

the one I bought had another child each. I felt that I had still more on my hands daily, but was resolved to do all I could for my rising family. There was a doom awaiting me that I did not anticipate. It came at last and overwhelmed me in despair. It was one of the most denting strokes that ever befell me—the death of my wife. She died the 5th of Nov. 1843 leaving me comfortless with a parcel of young children. God sustained me or I never could have stood it. It was a great consolation to know that she was prepared for death. Previously she had chosen that good part which shall not be taken away from her. The sacred pages were her delight for years previous to her departure. She was baptized by Silas Shelbern though she never joined any church. I think she would have joined the Episcopalians if she had lived, as she told Parson Thomas Lock she intended it but would wait until I got ready, as she did not think it would be long and knew that would be my church. Her disease was Billious Congestive Fever. She was sick twenty-eight days. Attending Physicians May and Bagly, they did all that could be done but to no effect. She bore her affliction with a Christian's fortitude and now rests in Abrahams bosom. Her remains were committed to the earth the 7th. The Burial read by the Rev. Thomas Lock our Episcopal preacher. My situation now you may suppose was bad. Nearly all I held dear upon earth was gone. No soothing hand to uphold my drooping spirits. No throbbing heart in unison with my own. All seemed darkness and despair. My earthly comfort seemed almost at an end. Something seemed to insinuate there is work for you to do. You have now become Father and Mother of five little children requiring all your energy to raise and instruct in a religious manner. My wife requested that I should raise them up in the fear service of the Lord. I have done all for them that I have been able. I have time and again admonished them to fear and love their Creator in the day of their youth. And I hope the time is not far distant when the prayer of their dieing Mother may seal consolation and true conversion to their dieing soul. And to make the misfortune more gloomy I was entirely discarded by my wife's Father & Mother, the latter denouncing me worse than a vagabond. I will here remark that she was the mother of a woman I sincerely loved and for her sake I will not expose her mother. There are living witnesses, not a few, who could attest to my innocence as to what I am accused and least of all we have to meet our Maker face to face and I know her assertions will not do. My Wife asked me to let her Mother take the two youngest children. This I declined in consequence and her hard sayings and heavy had threatened me with. I got my Brother-in-law and wife Francis Rainey to come and live with me. He got displeased and left before the year was out. I was again left in a bad fix. I could manage business out of doors, but in the house was out of my line of business. I could, and did make plenty to live on and it required some one in the house to manage it. I then determined to marry again if I could. I had my eye on Martha B. Marable. I made the proposal and was discarded. This seemed to me hard luck and more of it. I waited some two or three months and renewed my offer. She parried my offer a few times but at length submitted to my wishes. We were married 24th Dec. 1844. I then felt like I was again reinstated in life. The kindness manifested towards me when in a desolate situation seems to draw forth my warmest feelings towards her. My destiny was again fixed and that to a woman of my own choice, and one too that I sincerely loved. I was then looking forward for better days.

I had the misfortune to loose a Negro child and the Negro man that I bought. I am fully of the opinion that the man was poisoned. My Son Thomas was, and had been in a lingering way for some time. I began to fear that I should loose him. My oldest son James was living with his Uncle. I went down to see him and found him very sick. I did not approve the course Dr. Organ was pursuing, and I brought him home, and send for Dr. J. E. Hazelwood. He came forthwith and soon got him up. Organ pronounced his entirely a diseased mind. Hazelwood Liver disease, which I believe to be correct for he soon cured the mind and body too. He then commenced on my Son Thomas he mended very fast and I felt in hope that he would be able to cure him entirely. He mended on for some six or eight months and I thought he was as good as well but at length the disease returned and he seemed to sink very fast. And deceased the 17th April 1849. Somewhat unexpected to us all. The Dr. seemed astonished when he came and found him dead. His disease was Dropsy. He asked me the day before he died where I intended to bury him. I tried to comfort him with the belief that he would outlive any of us. What I presume gave rise to this enquiry was the wall that I made around his Mother. I only left room for myself by her side. I have often been sorry that I did not tell him that I should bury him in that place by his Mother, where he now lies. I feel no hesitancy in saying that I think him to be the best child that was ever born; young as he was he had the care and attention of an Old Steady person.

My wife was raised chiefly by her Grand Mother, Martha Hazelwood. She was much younger than myself and some vainly supposed it to be an unequal match, but in this opinion they were subsequently bound to confess their error. Time showed to him her devotion to companion and family, and what all men should crave, a good wife.

Our first child, Rebecca Caroline Gee was born 20th of October 1845 and a fine child it was. Ripe seed in a virgin soil will produce a good crop. I must confess I had some dread on my mind as regards her devotion to children, she always expressed an aversion to having any. In this, I was most agreeably disappointed. Her attention was indefatigable and indefeasible. Nothing was left undone that would promote their ease and comfort. Her knowledge in sickness surpassed many of her sex as young as she was. Her attention as a nurse far surpassed anything that approached me when sick. She seemed to sympathize and would render any aid that her strength would justify. It seemed that God had fitted her for my comfort.

Our second child, a son, was born 6th of July 1847. We named him after my Father and Mother's family, Charles Wilson Gee. This was another fine healthy child and I cannot say any ways inferior to the first. My family had now increased, of those living to twenty-two in Numbers. My Dr. Bill's, and other unavoidable expenses had somewhat placed me behind hand. My inclination led me to advance my income rather ahead of my expenditures. In this I was disappointed. Tobacco was, and has been for some years, been selling very low. My land was declining in producing very fast. My health still on the decline,

and I felt determined to make some exertion to reinstate myself again. The loss of my son Thomas seemed to depress my mind. I loved him because he was a good child. I loved him because I loved his Mother. Those that have had children will here sympathise. I doubt not with a bereaved Father. It brought to bare on my mind at once all my misfortunes, which nearly overwhelmed me in despair. I rather gave way to intoxicating drink for relief. I had previously chosen that good part which I ought to have stuck to closer than a son, yet I was tempted by the Devil to get intoxicated several times. God knows my feelings then and the bitter remorse felt for my conduct since. Before, and after my immersion the light and comfort then received seemed almost impossibly arrested from me but alas; man knows not what may befall him. I felt condemnation in every breath and that there was a performance as well as a promise to obtain his blessing. I then turned my back upon its use entirely. I found that it was an instrument in the hands of the Devil to delude Christ's followers. I want you, my Children, to learn this lesson, inwardly digest its operations, and you will see clearly that it is a monster in our land, that should be entirely arrested from our borders. It is well calculated to render you miserable here, and destroy your soul hereafter. Put your veto on its use with a firm compliance."

This diary comes to an abrupt stop and is not signed which leaves one with the feeling that he meant to continue but never got back to it. Since he tells of the death of his son, Thomas, we know that his last writing was shortly before moving his family to West Virginia, therefore he possibly never found the time to add to/complete his biography. As a result we are left with many unanswered questions.

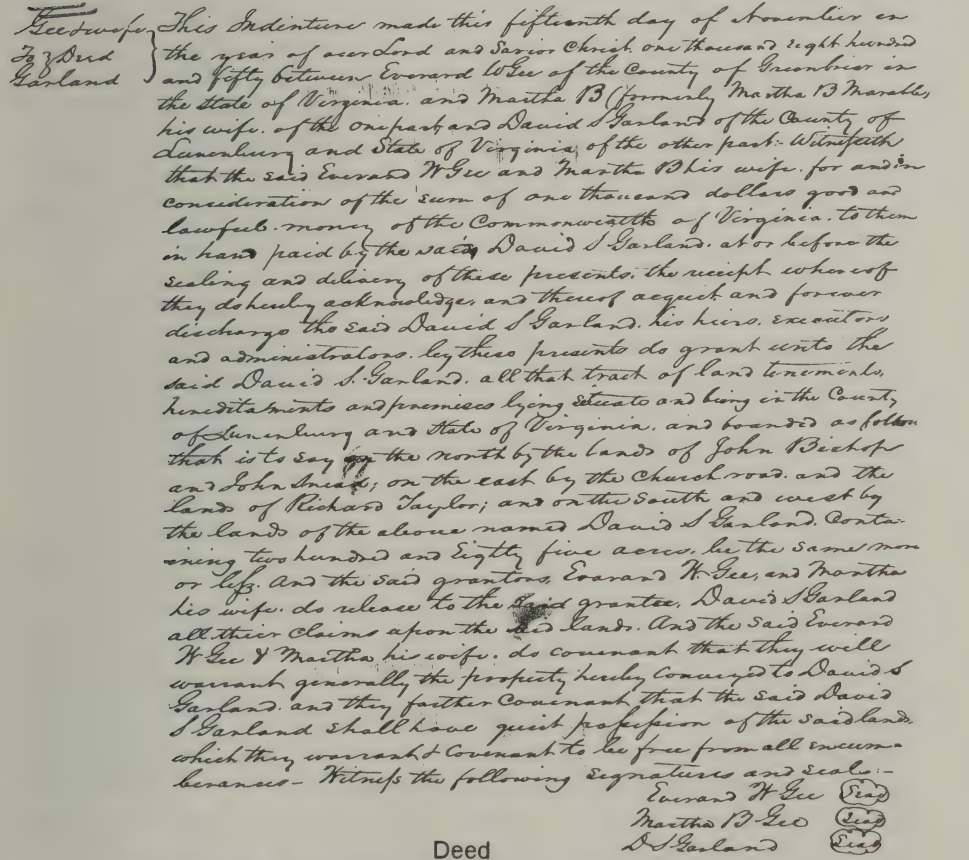
Ned, the author of *The Kin...*, was, indeed, quite correct in concluding that earlier accounts designating Nevill as the forefather of our branch of the family were incorrect. The basis for this conclusion is presented in detail in Chapter 4 of this book.

Some additional facts have come to light regarding Everard that for the most part confirm his diary. A few bonds, which were necessary to appoint him a constable, have been found in the LC court records (LC DB 26/448, 18/128, 30/17, & 30/300). It appears the appointments were made from year to year; however, not all bonds are found recorded. He stated that he was constable from 1825 until 1841 or 2 which would mean he held the post for 16 years.

He included in the diary that he and Rebecca, "Swapped their farm with Jacob White for a tract of 288 acres on Beever Pond

Creek." (*The Kin*...p. 15) The deed is indeed recorded Jan 14, 1839 (LC DB 31/114). They moved there in December of 1838. This is certainly the location of the graveyard where Rebecca was buried in 1843 and the son, Thomas W. Gee was buried in 1849.

The last event reported by Everard in his diary was the death of his son, Thomas. Shortly thereafter and most likely before the end of the year, for son, Robert Pleasant, later noted that they came to Greenbrier County in 1849, the family packed up their possessions and started the migration west. It would seem fairly certain that they finished the crops of 1849, made arrangements for someone to oversee (maybe renting with an understanding to buy with David S. Garland) the farm and then started the trek.



Deed
from Everard W. and Martha B. Marable Gee to David S. Garland

Tradition among his descendents in WV states that Everard W. Gee was moving his family and worldly goods from Lunenburg Co., VA to Kentucky. This is tradition among the Lunenburg descendants, also." (*The Kin*...p. 21) We do know that the period after the Revolutionary War and especially after 1790 saw a full scale migration of families to points West and Kentucky and Tennessee seemed to offer many opportunities. This was bounty land after the war. The government of this new country was short on money to compensate those who needed to be reimbursed for their losses or remunerated for their services to the country; therefore land, being in great supply and as yet unexplored, became the currency for compensation. Also, the Louisiana Purchase had been negotiated and the government was anxious to have the area settled.

Regarding Everard's journey, the route they took is unknown, but looking at maps of that era a turnpike, probably following the midland trail and paralleling present Route 60, did exist and that could have taken them through Greenbrier County. Somehow they worked their way from Lunenburg County to this trail. Today going west from Lewisburg, US Route 60 traverses fertile cattle and grain country with imposing country homes. Then the road starts upwards. This is Brushy Ridge. At the summit, about seven miles out of Lewisburg and on the south side of the highway is a historical marker denoting the foaling of Traveller, the famous horse of General Robert E. Lee. North along this ridge for about two miles and visible from this spot is the Everard W. Gee home place

The family legend recounts that near this spot the family lost a horse. Information reached them that a horse could be bought from Mr. Blake, a local farmer. So, Everard went up the ridge to buy a horse and bought the Blake farm instead! Although the accomplishment is simply stated in the legend, it was certainly a bit more complicated to actually negotiate the deal. We can relate in truth the farm that he purchased contained some 700 acres and a Blake family sold it to him. Here he settled his family, consisting of some 22 people, including slaves, and spent the remainder of his life.

Gene Wilkinson, who accompanied Ned on his first visit to this site, stated that he was born in the old house and spent much time there during his young life. He described an ample orchard, vegetable garden, barns, and a rather large and comfortable house. It began as a log cabin and rooms were added as necessity dictated. The house and yard were enclosed with a paling fence. (These paragraphs are paraphrased from *The Kin*..)

The purchase of the farm was actually recorded May 27, 1850 (GC DB 18/328). The acreage was 700 acres; no price was listed, however, the legal consideration of $1 was indicated. It was purchased from Lina M. and Margaret A. Blake and described as adjoining property of Stuart McClung, Robert McClintic and Benjamin Sammons. Sinking Creek crosses the boundary twice. Everard W. Gee and Martha B. (formerly) Marable, his wife, sold the Lunenburg farm to David S. Garland for $1000. It was recorded Nov 15, 1850 (LC DB 35/114-115) and described as adjoining John Bishop and John Snead (north), Church Road (east), Richard Taylor (south), David S. Garland (west). With these transactions in place, the family was again settled.

Plat of Farm Purchased by Everard Gee from Lina M. and Margaret A. Blake

Unfortunately, a family cemetery was one of the first requirements, for tragedy struck almost immediately after the purchase. James H. Gee, Rebecca and Everard's oldest son died on Jun 7, 1850.

Another change occurred in the family, also, decreasing the number. By October when the census was recorded, Edward Crymes had returned to Lunenburg and was now a part of the Edward B. Gee household. He had made his choice--to live with his uncle. There is a good possibility that he had spent a great deal of time prior to the move in this home. He was only age 6 when his mother died. His aunt and uncle probably reached out to him and offered a warm relationship that he chose to accept after going with the family and seeing them settled. There was the sadness over the death of two brothers to factor in, as well as that of his mother.

Rebecca Caroline, born in 1845, and Charles Wilson, born in 1847, were still quite young when the move was made. Another child was born in 1852, Sarah "Sally" B. Gee, no doubt named for Everard's mother, Sarah "Sally" Wilson. (She was not included in *The Kin...*) The exact date of birth is unknown.

The Brushy Ridge family cemetery tells one phase of the story of this family for the next years. While Sally was still an infant, her mother, Martha, died on Oct 7, 1852, cause unknown, and was buried there.

The oldest living child, Robert Pleasant Gee, who apparently lived with his father, married Jannette J. Hick of Lunenburg Co., on Oct 15, 1856. She was the daughter of Balaam Hicks and Elizabeth Jane[5] Gee (Charles[4], Jesse[3], Charles[2], Charles[1]). [See Jesse[3] Gee.] They went to live in Greenbrier Co. and she lived only a short time, departing this life on Apr 27, 1857. She was, also, buried in the Brushy Ridge Cemetery.

Everard married Mar 28, 1855, for the third time; Hannah Piercy. Just three years later, on Apr 1, 1858, she died of consumption (probably tuberculosis) at the age of 50. (See Register of Deaths, No. 1-A, page 16, line 50, Greenbrier Co., WV.)

Ten months later, on Jan 31, 1859, the Old Warrior himself gave up the ghost. He was 60 years, 7 months, and 19 days old.

As the years passed, others are buried there. It is located in a small grove of sassafras trees high on windy Brushy ridge overlooking Sinking Creek about two miles south of the village of Williamsburg. The cemetery is in a cow pasture about 200 yards south of the site of the old Everard W. Gee home. Another area has been described as the slave cemetery. It was about 50 yards south and down the ridge from the family cemetery. No stones are visible, however, there is a family memory of about 20 field stones there at one time. The land was cultivated after it passed out of the Gee family.

Today, Ben Gee with the help of his family and others, has fenced in the family plot, seeded the ground and placed new individual stones where there were none for these original graves. Today it is a lovely, peaceful spot to stand and look out for miles at the countryside and reflect on the family who called this place home.

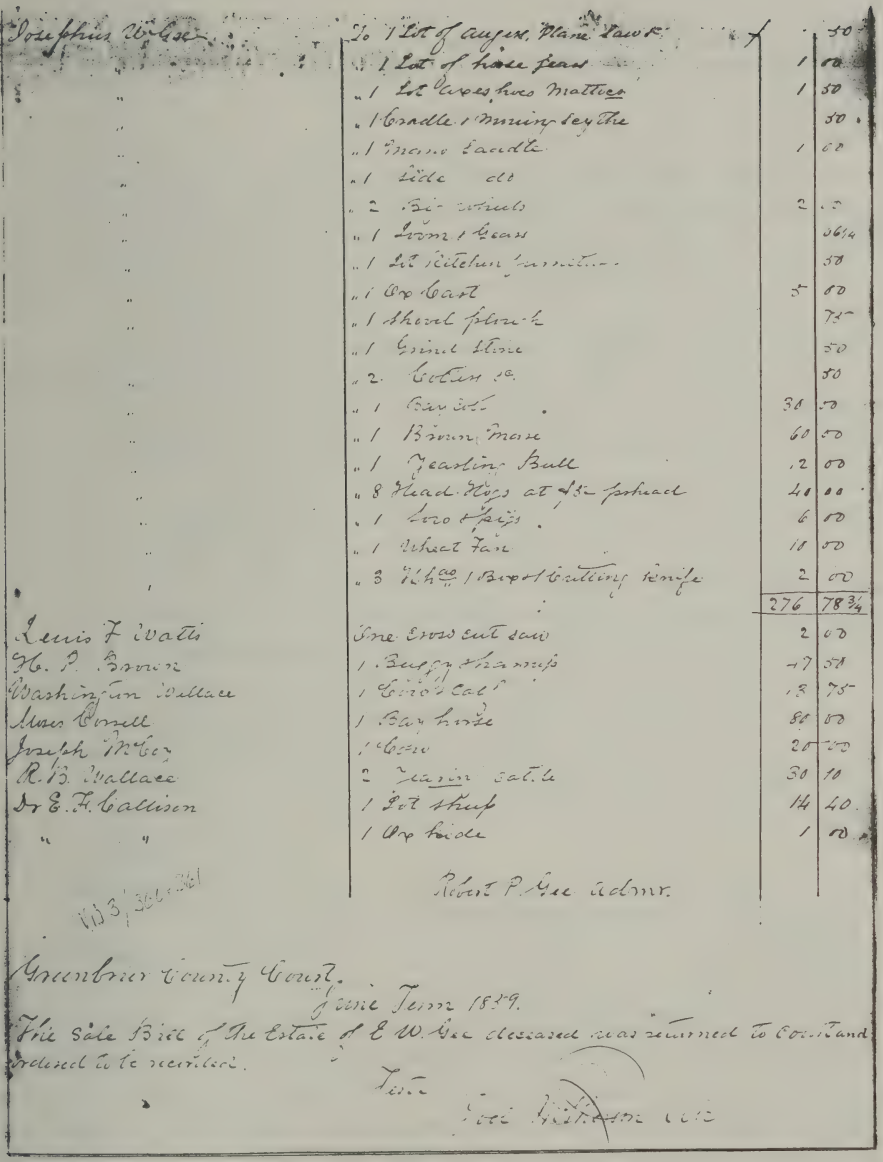
View of Cemetery on Brushy Ridge, West Virginia

Stone of Everard W. Gee
Center. From left to right: Anna Louise Hayes, Marian S. Kessler, Ben Gee, Samme Gee, Gene Hayes

Court records put together the events after Everard Wilson's death in 1859 for the next few decades.

The Appraisement Bill of the Estate of E. W. Gee, deceased, was returned to court and recorded by order at the June Term, 1859, Greenbrier County. This included 15 slaves giving their names, a list of people to whom he owed money, household items, farm equipment and domestic animals. It was presented by W. Wallace, Bollar McClung and Jos. McClung and recorded by Joel M. Therson, Clerk. They had been appointed at the April Term, 1859 and returned the report in May 24th 1859. (GC WB 3/322)

At the same court, the Bill of Sale of the estate's material goods was recorded (on May 25, 1859). Robert P. Gee was named as the administrator and Josephus W. Gee was listed as purchasing all but 8 of the items. (GC WB 3/360 & 361). This appears to have been a formality that was observed to keep the property of their father intact for the benefit of the whole family.



Josephus W. Gee	To 1 Lot of augers, Plane Saw &c		50
"	" 1 Lot of horse gears	1	00
"	" 1 Lot axes, hoes Mattocs	1	50
"	" 1 Cradle & mowing scythe		50
"	" 1 Mano Saddle	1	00
"	" 1 Side do		
"	" 2 Big wheels	2	[illegible]
"	" 1 Loom & Gears		06¼
"	" 1 Lot Kitchen furniture		50
"	" 1 Ox Cart	5	00
"	" 1 Shovel plough		75
"	" 1 Grind Stone		50
"	" 2 Cotton &c		50
"	" 1 Bay colt	30	50
"	" 1 Brown Mare	60	50
"	" 1 Yearling Bull	12	00
"	" 8 Head Hogs at $5 pr head	40	00
"	" 1 Sow & pigs	6	00
"	" 1 Wheat Fan	10	00
"	" 3 Kh^ao 1 Box & Cutting knife	2	00
		276	78¾
Lewis F. Watts	One Cross cut saw	2	00
H. P. Brown	1 Buggy & harness	47	50
Washington Wallace	1 Cow & Calf	13	75
Moses Cornell	1 Bay horse	80	00
Joseph McCoy	1 Cow	20	00
R. B. Wallace	2 Yearing cattle	30	10
Dr E. F. Callison	1 Lot sheep	14	40
" "	1 Ox hide	1	00

Robert P. Gee Admr.

VD 3, 366 & 361

Greenbrier County Court.

June Term 1859.

The Sale Bill of the Estate of E. W. Gee deceased was returned to Court and ordered to be recorded.

Teste

Joel Wilkinson Clk

Partial Bill of Sale for Everard W. Gee Estate

In 1859, there was also a division of the slaves, recorded on Sep 1, presented by W. H. Shields, Bollar McClung and W. Wallace. Robert P. Gee received Richard & Isaac; Edward Crymes received Willis, Frederick & Solomon; Josephus received Tercy and Griffin; Charles received Chaney and Ryland; Rebecca received Sandra, Eliza, & Mery Ann; and Sarah B. received Duncan & Littleton.

Reference in the Greenbrier County Land Books in 1860 (p. 130) discloses that the estate of E. W. Gee contained 700 acres. This continued with only small changes in the value of buildings until 1877. There was also a change in township. In 1865, the farm was in the Falling Spring Township; and then in 1866, it was in the Williamsburg Township. In 1877 one hundred forty-three acres was sold to James Hickey (GC DB 29/359. All siblings with their spouses were named except Robert P. Gee. This left 557 acres in the E. W. Gee estate, valued at $2.10 per acre. In 1878, 150 acres were sold to Edward Hanna described as land laid off for Rebecca Gee Barnes. In 1883, ninety-five acres were sold in a chancery sale. In 1879, 65 acres was transferred to Sallie B. Gee's name (GC DB 35/505, again listing all siblings and their spouses). Edward Crymes Gee sold his 65 acres to J. W. Gee in 1879. By 1886, the remainder of the original farm was held by J. W. Gee. It was necessary to sell the rest of the farm in 1895 (GC DB 50/306) and then in 1896 Sallie sold her 65 acres to Alex Jeffres. It appears that the land on Brushy Ridge was owned by the Gee Family for about 50 years and even today about 50 acres is still owned by Ben Gee.

A possible scenario for the family after Everard's death: The younger children, Sallie, Charles, & Rebecca were 7, 12 and 14 years of age. Also, there were, the 15 slaves. Robert P. and Josephus, not wanting to disturb the home environment where they also lived, probably agreed to continue to administer the farm as it had been under their father. Robert, by another year, married and he and his wife, Fanny, daughter of an adjoining neighbor probably did not live with the family but lived near by. Within three years the Civil War was raging, the slaves were freed, and the two older boys were away involved in the Confederate Army. Who was making a home for the three younger children during those years is

uncertain. No record of the appointment of a guardian has been located. Apparently the family worked out an arrangement allowing the children to remain in the home while they were under age.

(Beginning at this point, we will revert to the numbering system used in *The Kin.*. by Samuel Edward Gee. The exponent used until this point corresponds to the first number in this numbering system, that is, the generation in America. From this point forward we know all issue and their birth order. This has not been true in the earlier generations. Example: Everard & Rebecca's 2nd son James H. Gee is numbered as 6-2 (that is, sixth generation in America and the second child in his family).

To recapitulate: Everard Wilson[5] and Rebecca Crymes[5] (Gee) Gee had issue: (6 children)

6-1. Daughter (b. Feb 29, 1829, d. Feb 29, 1829)

6-2. James H. Gee (b. Nov 4, 1830, d. Jun 7, 1850, buried in Brushy Ridge Cemetery)

6-3 Thomas W. Gee (b. Sep 30, 1832, d. Apr 17, 1849 of dropsy disease, buried beside his mother.)

6-4 Robert Pleasant Gee (b. Jul 9, 1834, d. May 3, 1906). See Chapter 7 for family.

6-5. Edward Crymes Gee (b. Apr 15, 1837, d. Oct 1,1893). See Chapter 8 for family.

6-6. Josephus William Gee (b. Oct 9, 1838, d. Jul 22,1922). See Chapter 9 for family.

Everard Wilson[5] and Martha B. (Marable) Gee had issue: (3 children)

6-7. Rebecca Caroline (Carrie) Gee (b. Oct 20, 1845, d. Feb 2, 1920) See Chapter 10 for family.

Charles Wilson Gee

6-8. Charles Wilson Gee (b. Jul 6, 1847 in Lunenburg Co., VA, d. bef Apr. 28, 1919 in Greenbrier Co., WV) married Apr 5, 1888, Sarah R. McFerrin (b. c1853, d. bef 1919--most surely, the Sarah B. Gee listed in the Death Index, p. 129, line 28--buried in Brushy Ridge Gee Cemetery). "Gene Wilkinson stated that he knew personally that the wife of Charles Wilson Gee, 6-8, was buried in this cemetery" (The Kin...p. 23). He was buried in Andrew Chapel UM Church. His will was probated Apr 28, 1919. (GC WB 9/292) After debts were paid, all property was left to R. E. Gee, his nephew. There were no children.

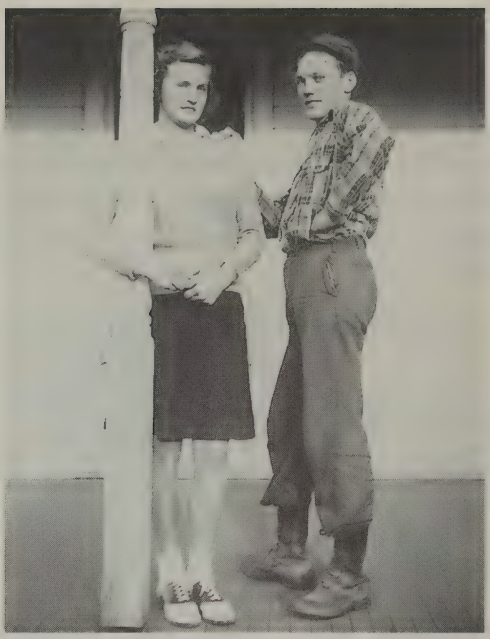
Uncle Charlie, as he was familiarly known, owned and operated a general store in Williamsburg, WV. The building, now demolished stood on a lot adjacent to the home of Eugene B. Wilkinson, decd. Dwain Wilkinson (8-614) told of his Uncle Charlie, "He ran a store in Williamsburg. I've heard it talked about—when these Lincoln pennies came out. (You could go in the store and buy a sucker with a penny then.) If the kids came in to buy candy with one of these pennies. He'd look at it and throw that penny down on the floor and say, 'Dadburn them ole Lincoln pennies!' He didn't want anything to do with them. His brothers had fought in the Civil War on the Confederate side. So he had some strong feelings."

Sarah "Sallie" B. Gee

6-9. Sarah "Sallie" B. Gee (b. 1852 in Greenbrier County, d. Fri, Feb 3, 1922 in Greenbrier County of Bright's Disease, bur. in Brushy Ridge Gee Cemetery) apparently spent her adult life living with either the Skaggs family (Mrs. Skaggs was one of the McClintic sisters along with Fannie Gee (Robert P. Gee's wife) and Maggie Gee (Josephus W. Gee's wife) and the Wilkinson families, helping with the children and household work. Dwain Wilkinson shared: "She stayed with us when we were young. Then, she went and stayed with Sandy Scaggs and his wife, Aunt Eck. Sandy Scaggs was Mom's first cousin. Aunt Sallie wrote Mom (Emma, 7-

61) a letter and wanted to come back and stay with us. She came back and she was at our house when she died. Mom took care of her until she died. She was a sweet person. She helped to raise me. Dad ran that old store. Aunt Sally always had his meals on the table when he came to the house to eat. She was a faithful person to Dad and Mom." (recorded conversation with Dwain Wilkinson, 8-614, on Oct 10, 1996 in his home at 602 Ronceverte Avenue, Ronceverte, WV.)

Robert (Bob) Edward [7-65] and Maymie (Hanna) Gee
At Gee Farm on Brushy Ridge with a View of the House



Mary Jo Gee [8-655] and Benjamin F. Gee [8-654]

Corner Cupboard from the Home of Everard

VII: Robert Pleasant Gee

6-4. Robert Pleasant Gee (b. Jul 9,1834, in Lunenburg Co., VA, d. May 3, 1906, in Greenbrier Co., WV) was the fourth child of Everard Wilson Gee (Charles[4], James[3], Charles[2], Charles[1]) and Rebecca Crymes Gee (Thomas[4], Henry[3], Charles[2], Charles[1]). At age 16, he moved with his family from Lunenburg Co. to Greenbrier Co. in 1849. He was married twice: first, on Oct 15, 1856 to Jannetta J. Hicks (b. Feb 6, 1836, d. Apr 26, 1857), daughter of Balaam Hicks and Elizabeth Jane Gee (Charles[4], Jesse[3], Charles[2], Charles[1]) of Lunenburg Co. Her father Charles[4] married Rebecca Gee[4] (Henry[3], Charles[2], Charles[1]). Robert Pleasant and Jannetta were married at the bride's home by Rev. Henderson Lee. Jannetta lived only a short time after the marriage and was buried in the family cemetery on Brushy Ridge in WV. No issue.

Robert's second marriage, on Mar 6, 1860, was to Frances (Fanny) Louise McClintic (b. Nov 14, 1836, d. Mar 3, 1901), daughter of Rev. Robert McClintic, ME Church (South) and Mary G. Leonard. Fanny was sister to Margaret Virginia McClintic who married Josephus W. Gee (6-6). The Everard W. Gee Brushy Ridge farm joined the lands of Robert McClintic on the east. When Everard died in Jan 3, 1859, there was no will; it was necessary to inventory his property and sell everything. Since the family consisted of young children, the farm acreage was left in tact. (May 25, 1859, Greenbrier Co Court)

Robert apparently agreed to farm the land and did so for some years; perhaps he and Josephus worked together on the farm. Robert married within the year and started a family; Josephus was still a bachelor. From a letter Robert wrote to his brother in Virginia dated May 14, 1860, he was still farming since he wrote, "We are nearly done planting corn. We would have finished the first of last week but Old Massa pulled down the gap and turned in some rain..." He and Fanny appeared to be living apart from the other family members. In the same letter he wrote that Carrie, his sister, came for a visit yesterday. It was very

possible that Josephus, who had purchased most of the household items in settling the estate, and the three younger children, Carrie, age 13, Charlie, age 11, and Sally, age 6, were still living in the family home. There were also a number of slaves. The Land Books only addressed the Estate of E. W. Gee in the 1860's, suggesting that they were all still working together--perhaps to provide a stable home environment for the younger members of the family. Time has blurred most of the facts, but the surviving bits and pieces of memory suggest that Robert and Frances Gee lived near a creek, (Culberson Creek) and not too far from her home. The foundation of a house is still there. As her father aged and needed constant attention, Robert and his sons assisted with his care.

Robert's son, Arthur, took Anna, his daughter, when she was quite young to see where he was reared. It was not at the Brushy Ridge farm. He related that the slaves chose to stay on with the family, at least for a while, after they were given their freedom. There were fifteen slaves (listed in the Estate Appraisal on May 24th, 1859) and they were freed before Josephus enlisted in 1861. (This information came from a conversation with Cleo Simmons, 8-661 and her son Charlie Simmons, 9-661.1 on July 26, 1997). Arthur related that a black family lived near his home. The mother helped Fanny with laundry while he and the son enjoyed many adventures together including playing in the creek. This may have been one of the former slave families.

The Civil War soon interrupted whatever the arrangement was and Robert enlisted in June, 1862. An official source, *Hardestry's Historical and Geographical Encyclopedia*, ©1883, recounts that Robert P. Gee served with the 14th Virginia Cavalry until the end of hostilities, participating in the battles of Gettysburg, Winchester, Culpepper CH, Kernstown, South Mountain, Droop Mountain, and many others. The National Archives have some records about those who served in the Confederate Forces during the Civil War. The records are not complete since they relate only to those who were captured or who surrendered at the close of hostilities. They have been microfilmed and catalogued by states. Roll #133, National Archives and Records Service, GSA-Washington 1961 listed "Robert Pleasant Gee, Williamsburg, WV.

Enlisted Jun 5, 1862 at Union, VA for period of the war. Appointed 5 Sargeant, 28 Oct 1862 in Kanawha Cty, VA, Co. A, 14th Regiment VA Cavalry. Assigned Headquarters 1st Separate [sic] Brigade, Department of West Virginia, Charleston, Jun 5, 1865. Signed his parole of honor. Age-31; Height-5'11"; Complexion-Fair; Eyes-Grey; Hair-Light." Entries are found also on Film #83 and #324.

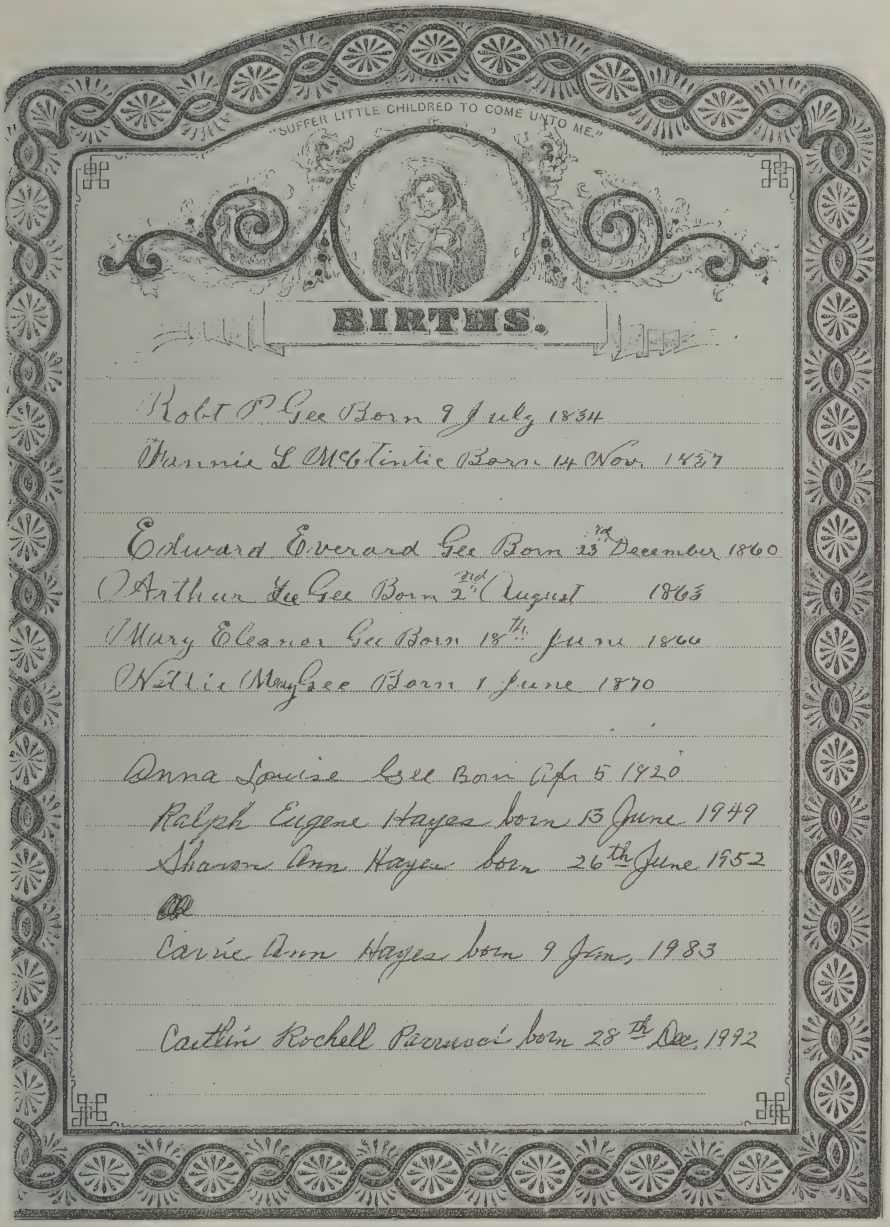
These were hard times for all, but especially for those who had served on the Confederate side. Although at Appomattox the Union soldiers, as a fitting tribute to their opponents' valor, saluted the Confederate soldiers as they marched to lay down their arms in surrender, no such respect was in evidence when they returned to Greenbrier Co. Animosity was rampant. Much had changed. The state of West Virginia had been formed; but as a condition of its statehood, it was required to remain in the Union. Yet many citizens of the state had fought on the side of the South and had strong sympathies for the Confederate cause. They came home from the war to a hostile bureaucracy. They had no money except Confederate money and it was worthless. They had to take an oath disavowing any sort of service to the Confederacy in order to run for political office. Despite the strong memories of war, it was easier for those who took the oath to get possession of property. The bureaucracy used the excuse of unpaid taxes to confiscate land; but in the minds of the confederate sympathizers the land was 'stolen' by those in power. The bureaucrats were considered 'red hot Yankees'. (Conversation with Cleo Simmons and Charlie Simmons, July 1997).

After the Civil War, Robert returned to his family that, by 1865, included two small sons and to the farm. He apparently became disenchanted with farming; and by the time Arthur was 18 (approximately 1880) Robert and family moved to Ronceverte. Josephus had earlier worked for the sawmill in Ronceverte. In a sense, they seem to have traded places. Robert went to work there at the sawmill. Records (DB 35/437) show that Fannie L. Gee purchased ½ of Lot 91 fronting Pocahontas Ave. and backing Ronceverte Ave for $90 on October 2, 1883. They may have rented for a couple of years before making this purchase. At the same time Josephus bought the other half of Lot 91 (DB 35/438). In 1887, he sold his half of the lot (DB 39/50), which he had never

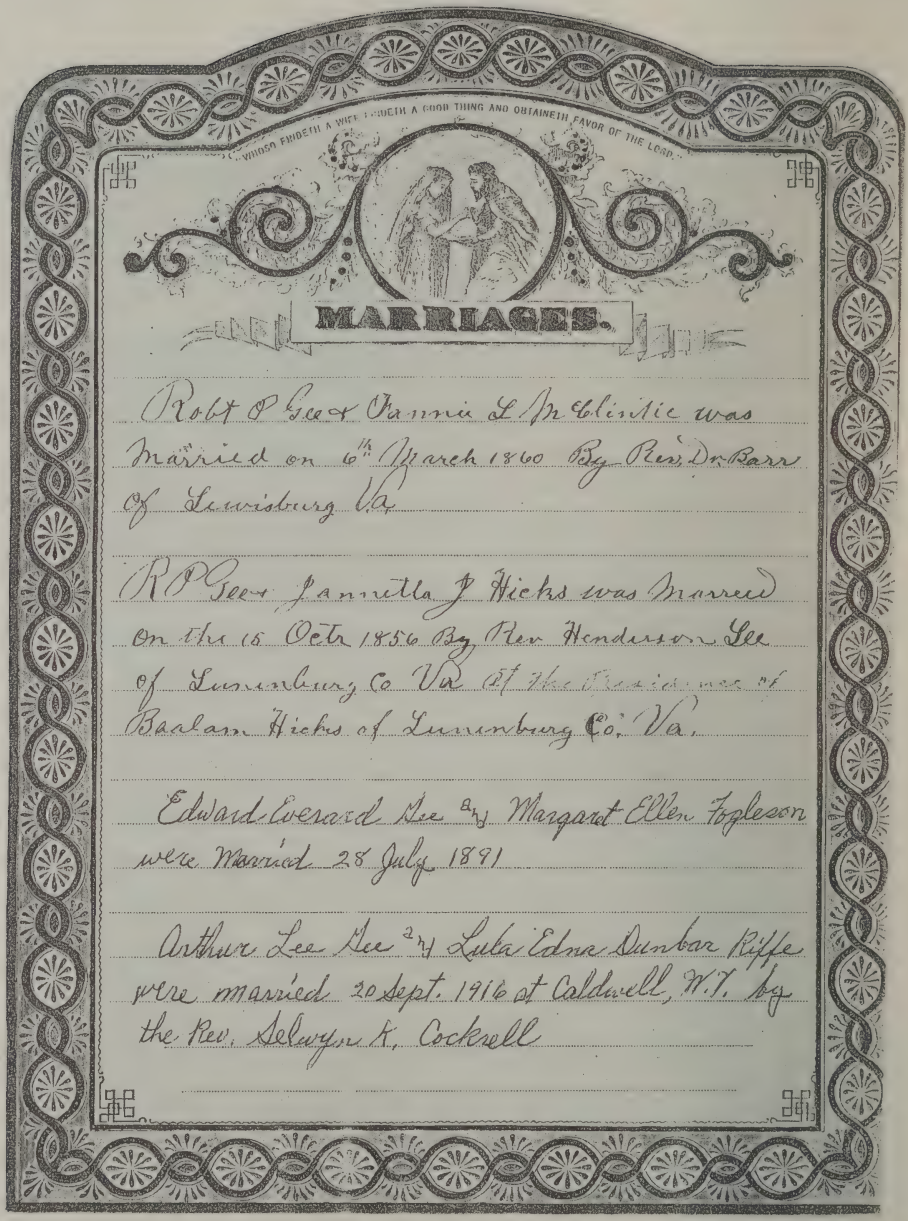
developed, and moved back to Williamsburg to the farm on Brushy Ridge.

Robert P. and Fanny lived the remainder of their lives in Ronceverte. He was a member of the Masons. There was a framed certificate to this effect hanging in the Masonic Hall and it was given to the family when he died. It later hung in Arthur's home. Fanny and Robert P. are buried in Ronceverte in Riverview Cemetery. Issue: (4 children)

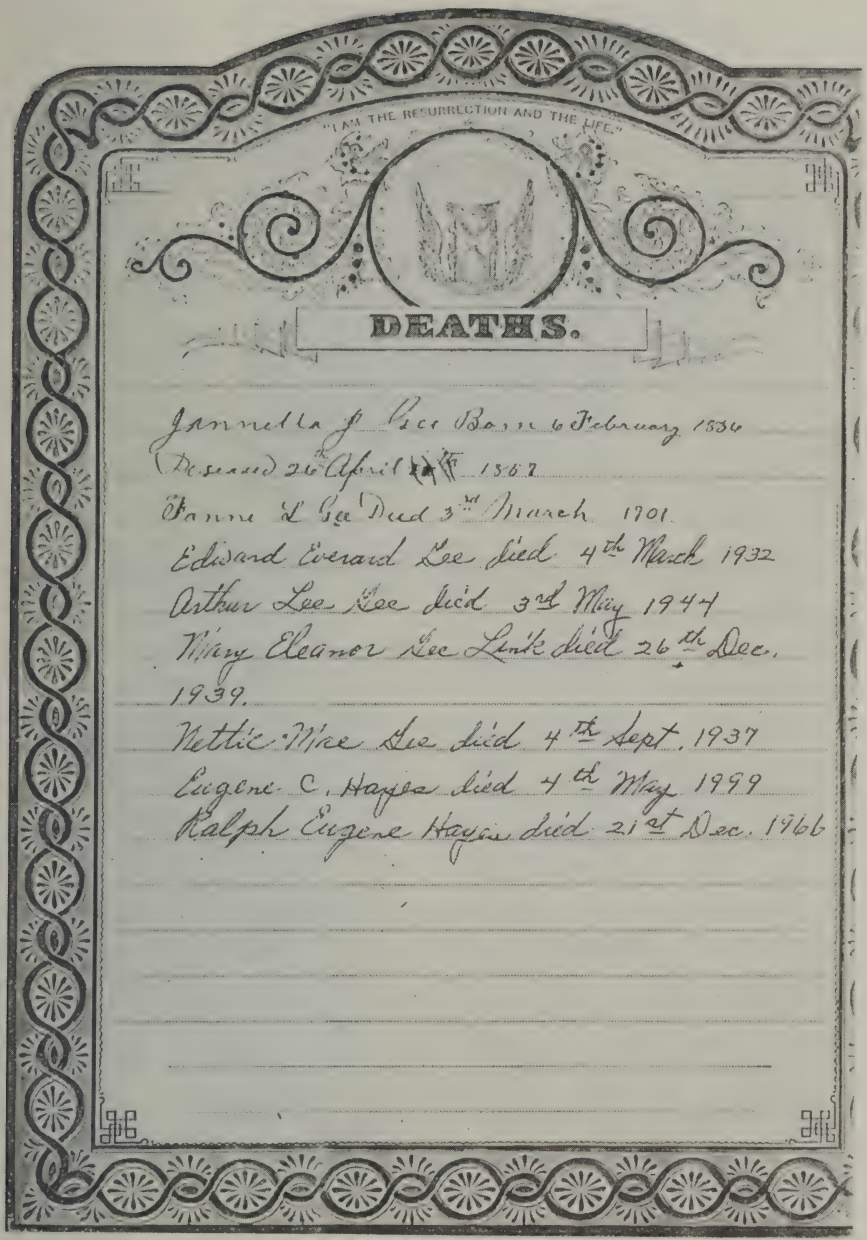
Certificate of Marriage of Robert P. Gee and Fannie Louise Mclintic
Taken from Bible Copyrighted 1884



Robert Pleasant Gee Family Births



Robert Pleasant Gee Family Marriages



Robert Pleasant Gee Family Deaths

The Robert Pleasant Gee [6-4] Family.
Mary Eleanor, Robert Pleasant Gee, Edward Everard, Fannie Louise (McClintic), Neta Mae, and Arthur Lee

EDWARD EVERARD GEE

7-41. Edward Everard Gee (b. Dec. 23, 1860, d. Mar 4, 1932) married Jul 28, 1891, Margaret Ellen Foglesong (b, Oct 16, 1870, d. Apr 16, 1958), daughter of David Harvey Foglesong of Greenbrier Co. and Nancy Jane Patton who was born in Monroe Co. WV. Edward and Margaret were buried in Riverview Cemetery, Ronceverte WV. Issue: (1 child)

Edward Everard Gee [7-41]
On the occasion of his marriage
to Margaret Ellen Foglesong
July 28, 1891

8-411. Mark Edward Gee (b. Apr 30, 1900, d. Jan 10, 1981) married Jul 28, 1925, Mary Sue Shanklin (b. Apr 16, 1905, d. Jun 6, 1987), daughter of James Thomas Shanklin and Mintie Irene Miller of Monroe Co. WV. Issue: (2 children)

Mark Edward Gee [8-411], born April 30, 1900. Age: approx. 4 years.

9-411.1. Sue Ella Gee (b, Sep 19, 1929) married June 12, 1948 at Ronceverte, Anthony Paul Miano (b. Jan 9, 1924, d.Oct 26, 1985), buried at Ronceverte, WV, son of Domonick Miano and Josephine Pama of McDowell Co., WV. Sue Ella was a 1947 graduate of Greenbrier High School and attended Concord College, Athens, WV. Sue Ella now makes her home in the house that was her parents' and her great-grandparent Foglesong's home. (This house was built by her great grandfather, David Foglesong.) The address is Route 1, Box 186, Ronceverte, WV 24970. Issue: (3 children)

10-411.11. Mark Anthony Miano (b. Oct 4, 1949 at Winchester, VA) married, Sep 30, 1972 at Clawson, MI, Connie Eileen Fredericks (b. Aug 22, 1952, Detroit, MI), daughter of William G. Fredericks and Helen Moore. Mark received in 1971 his BA from Michigan State University and works as a property tax assessor. They make their home at 548 Holland St., Marine City, MI 48039. Issue: (2 children)

11-411.111. Nina Nicole Miano (b. May 30, 1975), married Aug 10, 1996, Sean Fournier.

11-411.112. Renee Maureen Miano (b. Jun 6, 1982).

10-411.12. Kathi Ann Miano (b. Jan 5, 1952 at Ronceverte, WV) married David Leslie Lowe, (b. Feb 21, 1952). Kathi is a 1970 graduate of Thurston High School and then received her BS in 1974 from Michigan State University. She also earned a teaching certificate and is an Early Childhood Educator. They live at 21615 Power Road, Farmington Hills, MI 48336. Issue: (1 child)

11-411.121. Casey Gee Lowe (b. Sep 30, 1980).

10-411.13. Melinda Sue Miano (b. Jul 16, 1953 at Ronceverte, WV) married Jun 25, 1988 at Beanblossom in Brown Co., IN, Neil Scott Suits (b. Mar 4 1953 in Kirkwood, MO). Melinda is a graduate of Michigan State University (1975) and works as a Computer Sales Consultant. She and Neil live in Pine Grove Mills, PA. Issue: (1 child)

11-411.131. Jacob Edward Alan Suits (b. Mar 6, 1995, adopted Mar 14, 1996).

9-411.2. Mary Ann Gee (b. Feb 14, 1932 at Ronceverte in Greenbrier Co., WV), married Apr 26, 1958, at Baptist Temple in Charleston, WV, George D. Belling (b. May 2, 1928, at North Tonawanda, NY), son of George M. Belling and Josephine A. Knoell of Niagara Co. NY. Mary Ann graduated from Greenbrier High School in 1949 and received a BA from WV University in 1953. She worked for the Commercial Credit Company and as a homemaker, volunteering for the Solid Waste Authority and League of Women Voters. They make their home at 2602 Charmwood Drive, Charleston, WV 25302. Issue: (3 children)

10-411.21. Karen Em Belling (b. Jan 29, 1959).

10-411.22. Christopher Gee Belling (b. Apr. 26, 1961 in Charleston, WV) married May 28, 1988, at Charleston Baptist Temple, Belinda Gayle Robertson (b. Sep 20, 1967). He graduated from Charleston High School and joined the WV Air National Guard, now in the 130th Airlift Wing as a Master Sergeant of Aerial Port. They make their home at 108 Jamestown Road, Nitro, WV 25143. Issue: (2 children)

11-411.221. Chelsea Ann Belling (b. Apr 3, 1989).

11-411.222. Samuel Gene Belling (b. Sep 19, 1995).

10-411.23. Ella Jo Belling (b. Oct 28, 1968 in Charleston, WV). She attended Charleston High School graduating in 1986 and received a BA from Bethany College in 1990. She works in Retail Book Stores and does Bird Studies with the US Fish & Wildlife Service. Ella Jo resides at 2602 Charmwood Drive, Charleston, WV 25302.

Sue Ella Gee (Miano) [9-411.1] and Mary Ann Gee (Belling) [9-411.2]

ARTHUR LEE GEE

7-42. Arthur Lee Gee (b. Aug. 2 1863, d. May 3, 1944). At the time of his birth his father was serving further south in the Confederate Army. The message was sent to him that there was another 'little rebel' up here at home. Arthur grew up on a farm near Williamsburg, WV. When he was 18 years of age, the family moved to Ronceverte, WV. Here Arthur worked for the St. Lawrence Boom and Lumber Co., a large saw mill, as a saw-filer for many years.

Lula Edna Dunbar, his future wife, had married a cousin, John J. Riffe, son of Catherine McClintic. John died after

undergoing an appendectomy shortly after their marriage. John's brother, William, and Arthur paid a call on the bereaved widow to offer their condolences. Arthur liked to tell this story and always ended by saying, "And I went back."

One of the stories told about Arthur: When he wanted to apply for his marriage license, he could not get to the Greenbrier Co. Court House in Lewisburg during business hours. Knowing the county clerk, he asked him if he would stay a little later so that he could get the license. The clerk replied, "Good lord, man, if you are going to get married, I will keep the courthouse open all night!"

Arthur Lee Gee and Lula Edna Dunbar Riffe (b. Feb 25, 1880, d. July 26, 1927) married Sep 20, 1916 at Elmhurst, the home of Lula's sister and her husband, Mary and Ashford Caldwell at Caldwell, WV.

The DUNBAR family line: Lula Edna Dunbar was a daughter of Nicholas Augustus Dunbar (b. Jan 14, 1838, d. Feb 7, 1925) married Apr. 6, 1871, Missouri Anne Duncan, (b. Jul 7, 1847, d. Feb 11, 1927), daughter of William L. Duncan of Waiteville, Monroe Co. Nicholas Dunbar was the son of William T. Dunbar, (b. Jan 5, 1792, d. Mar 18, 1876), married Nancy Jarvis, (b. Mar 12, 1797, d. Apr 6, 1976). William T. Dunbar was the son of Robert Dunbar and Hannah Maxwell. (From Dunbar Bible)

Arthur and Lula bought a farm at Maxwelton, WV in 1919, where they ran a small dairy. Their daughter, Anna Louise, was born and Arthur's sister, Neta Mae, came to live with them.

Anna poignantly continues the family story: "In the middle of June, 1927, the family started to Lewisburg, the nearest town, to deliver the cream and do some

Arthur Lee Gee Family
Arthur Lee [7-42] Gee, Lula EdnaDunbariffe Gee, and Anna Louise Gee (Hayes) [7-421]

shopping. Bible school was in session at the time and I, now seven years old, was to stop at the church and attend the school while the grownups went into town. Stopping in front of the country store at Maxwelton, my mother got out of the car to take me across the road to the church. At this moment she sort of crumpled against the car. She was taken to a friend's home next door to the store and the doctor was called. Neta took me on to Bible School."

Lula had suffered a stroke and had to remain at the home of her friend for several weeks, too sick to be moved. Finally the doctor allowed her to be taken home in a sled, across the fields so the ride would be as smooth as possible. She did not live long after going home and died July 26, 1927. She was buried in Amwell Church Cemetery near Rupert, WV at her request. Her father and mother were buried there."

Anna touchingly continues the story, "After my mother's untimely death, Neta took over the household and life continued on the farm. There was always a large garden at our home with a row of all kinds of flowers planted down the center. The summer of 1927, after my mother's death, my Dad would do the early milking, and then he would take me to the garden to pick fresh flowers for our home before going to the fields for the day."

1934 was not a good year for the family. Neta was diagnosed with cancer that year and would not live long. The same year, Arthur suffered a stroke in the fall that left him a semi-invalid for the rest of his life. It was necessary for him to sell his dairy herd and rent out the land for the next three years. Then in 1937, he sold the farm and moved into Ronceverte where Anna could better care for the household and finish high school. Arthur was always interested in education, having taken several correspondence courses as a young man. He read extensively; books, magazines and newspapers.

Arthur Gee died May 3, 1944, of pneumonia and was buried in Riverview Cemetery, Ronceverte where his father and mother are also buried . Issue: (1 child)

8-421. Anna (Ann) Louise Gee, named for her Gee grandmother, was born Apr 5, 1920 at Maxwelton, WV, where she attended grade school. She graduated from Greenbrier High School in Ronceverte, WV, and then went to work at Townley's 5 & 10-cent Store. After a few years she went to work at the Ronceverte National Bank. During World War II, she worked at the Ration Board and Ashford General Hospital. After the war she worked in the office of the State Road Maintenance Garage, Co. Division where she met Eugene Hayes May 6, 1946. Anna Louise Gee married on June 19, 1948 at the United Methodist District Parsonage in Beckley, WV by Rev. R. S. McClung, then superintendent of the Beckley District of the UMChurch, Eugene (Gene) Clyde Hayes (b. Jun 27, 1919, d. May 4, 1999 at Roanoke Memorial Hospital, Roanoke, VA, buried at Rosewood Cemetery, Lewisburg WV). Gene was a Navy veteran with the rank of Second Class Petty Officer. At the time of their marriage he was working in the State ABC Store in Lewisburg, WV where he was made manager in January of 1952. In 1957, politics changed and he left the store taking a job as route salesman for Greenbrier Dairy. After six years he changed jobs again and went with Greenbrier Beverage Co., a beer distributor. Here he was not only a route salesman but warehouse manager. The company grew from a one-man operation to having three trucks on the road under his leadership.

In 1985 after working there twenty-two years, Gene retired to become a cattle farmer. He bought cattle in the spring, raised them over the summer and sold them before the winter set in. In 1998, their family joined with them to celebrated their 50th anniversary. Gene and Anna Louise for many years served as host for the Sunday Gathering of the Gee Family Reunion when it was in West Virginia. Anna Louise continues to live at their home at 300 Carpenter Dr. (P.O. Box 301), Lewisburg, WV 24901. Issue: (2 children)

9-421.1. Ralph Eugene Hayes (b. Jun 13, 1949 in the Greenbrier Valley Hospital, Ronceverte, WV), grew up in Lewisburg, WV where he was active in extracurricular activities at both church and school. He graduated Salutatorian of his class in 1967, at the Lewisburg High School. Ralph learned in 1970 that he had contracted Hodgkin's disease but continued his educational endeavors. He received a BA degree from West Virginia University in 1971 and Doctor of Jurisprudence from West Virginia University School of Law in 1974. He returned to Lewisburg and served as Prosecuting Attorney for Greenbrier Co. for 10 years.

Ralph was quite active as a young man in 4-H, student government, and the United Methodist Church. He served as state president of the 4-H All-stars, Summit of Mountain, National Men's' Honorary; and with his wife, Diann, provided leadership for the church Senior Youth group. On Jun 19, 1975 in the Rose Garden at the 4-H Camp, Jackson's Mill, Weston WV, with Rev. R. S. McClung and Rev. Homer Elkins officiating, he married Diann Lynn Moore (b. Jun 1,1949), daughter of John William Moore (b. Aug 17, 1925) and Velma Artheia Haney (b. Jan 2, 1927) of Fairmont, WV. Diann is a graduate of East Fairmont HS and Fairmont State College. She received a master's degree in Counseling from WV University. Diann has taught in Wetzel, Jackson and Greenbrier Co. school systems, and in American schools on Army bases in England for six years. She returned to Greenbrier Co. in 1994 and is now Bereavement Coordinator for Greenbrier Valley Hospice, Inc., headquartered in Lewisburg, WV. Ralph battled Hodgkin's Disease and won, only to be defeated on Dec 21, 1986 by a massive heart attack in Charleston Area Medical Center, Charleston, WV. He was buried in Rosewood Cemetery, Lewisburg, WV. Diann, with their daughter, lives at 125 Hickory Lane (P.O. Box 321), Lewisburg WV 24901. Issue: (1 child)

10-421.11. Carrie Ann Hayes (b. Jan 9, 1983 in Greenbrier Valley Hospital, Fairlea, WV), attends Eastern Greenbrier High School where she plays saxophone in the band. Carrie is active in her church youth group as well as being a member of both the Hand Bell Choir and the Youth Choir. She is a 4-H member and was a member of an exchange group to Russia in the summer of 1999.

9-421.2. Sharon Ann Hayes (b. Jun 26, 1952, in Greenbrier Valley Hospital, Ronceverte, WV), grew up in Lewisburg where she attended school until the consolidation of six high schools into Greenbrier East High School, Fairlea, WV. She was a member of the student council and band, graduating in 1970. Sharon received a BS from WVU in 1974 with membership in Mortar Board, Nationals' Honorary. Subsequently, she earned a MS in counseling and Rehabilitation in 1976 and then worked at the WVU Counseling Service coordinating Disabled Student Services for six years. She returned to law school at WVU and received her Doctor of Jurisprudence in 1985. Sharon has a private law practice with offices in Morgantown and Lewisburg. On Aug 10, 1985, Sharon married on the front lawn of her parents home, with Rev. Homer Stuart officiating, Dennis James Parrucci (b. Sep 26, 1941), the son of Vincent James Parrucci (b. Aug 7, 1918, d. Jul 22, 1973) and Mary Ann Radotich (b. Jul 20, 1917), both of Chisolm, MN. Dennis was a graduate of Duquesne University, Pittsburgh, PA, with a MA from the University of Notre Dame, South Bend, IN. He is Vice President and CEO of the Coordinating Council for Independent Living with 10 offices and presence throughout the state of West Virginia. Dennis is also President and Executive Director of Rubicon Development Company. The Parrucci family live at 3361 Mulberry St., (P.O. Box 250), Morgantown, WV 26505. Issue: (1 child)

10-421.21. Caitlin Rochell Parrucci (b. Dec 28, 1992 in Ruby Memorial Hospital, Morgantown, WV), started her school career with kindergarten in 1998.

Mary Eleanor Gee

7-43. Mary Eleanor (Maude) Gee (b. Jun 18, 1866, d. Dec 26, 1939), married at Ronceverte on Oct 25, 1888, Herndon (Don) Frazer Link (b. May 31, 1866, d. Aug 19, 1919). Don was born in Augusta Co., VA, but moved with his parents to Ronceverte at an early age. As a young man he was a quite a romantic expressing his love for Maude with a variety of his talents. He wrote poetry and demonstrated his love for her in a song he composed before their marriage along with a carved "love book". Don was a skilled

carpenter and among other houses in the area, he built the ten-room house in which they lived and of which all the offspring have fond memories. [These items and the house are in the keeping of Frances (9-432.2) and her daughter today.] The family always had a large garden along with chickens and cows, supplementing their income by selling milk, buttermilk, eggs and garden vegetables. Maude enjoyed the out-of-doors best, but she also made 'crazy quilts', crocheted and did beautiful tatting. When the Greenbrier High School was constructed in 1928/29, Italian brick masons were hired. Some of them roomed and boarded with the Don Link family and enjoyed their off time by congregating at their home and entertaining themselves and others with their stringed instruments and vocal music in both English and Italian, as well as telling stories of their native land. These, along with other stories of good times, afford the family rich memories. Maude and Don lived all their married life in Ronceverte and are buried there in the Riverview Cemetery. Issue: (5 children)

LINK FAMILY

The LINK family line: Franklin Haskall Link, (b. Oct 25, 1825, d. May 22, 1889), went to W. & L. and UVA, married Frances Frazer, (b. 1827 in Rockingham Co. d. 1900 in Ronceverte), daughter of Joseph Addison Frazer whose great-grandfather came from Scotland; son of Adam Link II (b. Nov 26, 1801, d. May 21, 1892), of Fort Defiance married 1822, Eliza Grove, (b. 1802, d. Jun 9, 1864), buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, VA, daughter of Frank Grove of Winchester, VA; son of John Adam Link, (b. May 14, 1771, d. Dec 12, 1825), married Elizabeth Miller, (d. Feb 14, 1821); son of John Matthias Linck, (b. Feb 11, 1737, d. Feb 8, 1815). (He was also President Eisenhower's great, great grandfather). He originally came from Germany via Berks Co., PA to Augusta Co., VA, married Anna Maria Christina Schmidt, (b.1746, d. Jun 12, 1817); son of John (Hans) Jacob Linckh, (b. Oct 20, 1682) in Grossgartoch, Germany, bought land (93 acres) in Mar, 1734 from Thomas Penn, east of Olay, PA, married Sep 3, 1720 at Biberach, Anna Magdalena Neuwirth and came on the ship 'Hope' to Philadelphia, Aug 28, 1733; son of Hans Bernhardt Linckh III, b. May 24, 1647 at Heilbronn, married May 3, 1681, Anna Catherina Schuman, (b. Jul 15, 1657) at Gressgartech, son of Michael Linckh II, (1617-May 1, 1679), married Ursula Betz; son of Michael Linckh I, b. c1600 at Pforzheim, d. in 30 Year War, married 1618, Margaretha Ketelin, son of Bernhardt Linckh II, married. Barbara --; son of Bernhardt Linckh I, (baptized Dec 10 1564, d. 1632); son of Sabastian Linckh, attended University of Heidelberg, 1557 and Tübingan U, 1559, (d. Dec 28, 1567), married Jun 22, 1563, Maria

Hausser; son of Hans Bernhardt Linckh, Civil Admin. Of Court of Schönthal Monastery, Heidleburg U., 1506, married 1535, Anna (b. -- , d. Oct 13, 1582); son of Hans Linckh III, (b. c 1470, was at Heidleburg U. in 1506; son of Dieter Linckh, (b. c 1430, Treasurer of Bad Wimpfen 1472; son of Hans Linck II; son of Hans Linck I, (b. 1370), located in Archives of Bad Wimpfen, a section of Black Forest in Baden, near Heidelberg. See *The Link Family, Antecedents and Descendents of John Jacob Link, 1417-1951*, by Paxson Link, 1951.

Mary Eleanor (Gee) [7-43] and Herndon Frazer Link Family c. 1898
Left to right: Lee [8-434], Herndon, Paul [8-432],
Carrie [8-433] and Mary Eleanor [7-43]

8-431. Robert Franklin Link (born and died Jul. 8, 1889 in Ronceverte WV), was buried at Riverview Cemetery in Ronceverte.

8-432. Paul Davis Link (b. April 27, 1891 in Ronceverte, WV, d. Jul 23, 1963, in Clifton Forge, VA) married Feb 11, 1913, Cora Mattie Morgan (b. Jul 4, 1893 near Ronceverte, WV, d. Jan 10, 1980), daughter of Samuel Edward Morgan and Barbara Ann Hutchinson. Paul began work as a fireman for the C&O Railroad in 1914 and retired from there in 1961. They were both buried in Riverview Cemetery, Ronceverte, WV, Jul 25, 1963 and Jan 13, 1980 respectively. Issue: (3 children)

9-432.1. Virginia Adeline Link (b. Jul 7, 1914 near Ronceverte, WV, d. Saturday, Dec 26 1998) married Jul 18, 1936, at the Trinity Methodist Church Parsonage in Ronceverte, WV, Russell Wilburn Johnson (b. Jan 14, 1915 at Lawton, WV, d. Jul 26, 1978 at Fairlea, WV and buried Jul 28, 1978), the son of Sidney Frank Johnson and Eliza Catherine Twohig. Virginia was a homemaker and active church worker. Her musical talents included playing the piano, organ, autoharp, accordion and her favorite, the dulcimer. She entertained at the Annual Ronceverte River Festival on the dulcimer. Russell was employed by Acme Limestone in Ft. Spring, WV. His avocation was his love of trains, steam engines and antique cars and motorcycles. He collected model trains and attended shows as often as he could. They are buried in Riverview Cemetery, Ronceverte, WV. Issue: (1 child)

10-432.11. Judith (Judy) Lynn Johnson (b. Jul 9, 1946 in Ronceverte, WV) married Alexander Hill Feamster (b. 1946). They were divorced. Judith married Feb 7, 1971 at Covington, VA, Paul Edgar Monroe (b. Jul 2, 1931 at Point Pleasant, WV), son of Emery Monroe and Inez Smith. Judy attended Marshall University, Huntington, WV, as a music major, and is employed by Texas Printing and Sign of Houston. Paul was in the US Navy as E5-Sonarman on a destroyer during the Korean War. He also was a music major at Marshall University. He is retired from Core Labs of Houston. They live at 8918 Melissa Lea Lane, Houston, TX 77040. Issue: (2 children)

Paul has two daughters from a former marriage: 1. Paula Monroe Barkey Simpkins with three children: Brandy Barkey, Brandon Barkey and Branson Barkey. 2. Roxanne Monroe Weaver with two children: Justin Weaver and Kaylee Jo Weaver.

11-432.111. Russell Emery Monroe (b. Dec 18, 1973 in Houston TX). Russell attended Houston Community College and works at Sativa Computers of Houston, TX. He lives at 8918 Melissa Lea Lane, Houston, TX 77040

11-432.112. Rebecca Virginia Monroe (b. Oct 21, 1976 in Houston, TX) works at North American Assets Inc., Houston, TX.

She lives at 8918 Melissa Lea Lane, Houston, TX 77040. Issue: (2 children)

12-432.112.1. Olivia Ximenia Caudle (b. Jul 10, 1996).

12-432.112.2. Jeffery Paul Newman (b. Mar 1, 1999 in Houston, TX.)

9-432.2. Frances Pauline Link (b. Apr 19, 1917 in Ronceverte, WV) married 1) on May 14, 1948 at Salem, VA, John William Wise (b. Oct 18, 1910, d. Oct 2, 1996), son of Robert Johnson Wise and Virginia Marguerite Shanklin of Ronceverte, WV. He was buried at Salem Cemetery near Organ Cave, Monroe Co., WV. They were divorced Jun 8, 1965. Frances married 2) on Sep. 13, 1972, at Lewisburg, WV by Rev. R. S. McClung, Perry William Baker (b. Apr 29, 1913 at Ft. Spring, WV, d. Jan 22, 1989 of cancer, buried Jan 24, 1989 at Riverview Cemetery, Ronceverte, WV.) Perry was the son of William Lake Baker and Maggie Cleveland (Clevie) Arbaugh. Frances, a homemaker, formerly, worked as secretary at Greenbrier Military School in Lewisburg, WV from 1953 to 1957, and in reservations at the Greenbrier Hotel in White Sulphur Springs, WV from 1958 to 1959. She was an Avon Representative from 1963 to 1972. Her talent is in crafts, especially decorating eggshells, which have brought her many 1st & 2nd place ribbons at the WV State Fair and she has gotten ribbons on flowers, plants and food. Perry retired from US Marine Corp after 20 years service. He served in World War II at Midway Island and Iwo Jima. After separation from the Marines, Perry worked at Federal Reformatory, Alderson, WV, and then he was employed by US Postal Service as mail carrier in Ronceverte from the late 1960's to 1980 when he retired. Frances lives in the house built by her grandfather, Herndon (Don) Frazer Link for his family, 808 Pocahontas Avenue, Ronceverte, WV 24970. Issue: (1 child)

10-432.21. Barbara Mary Frances Wise (b. Jan 6, 1951 at Greenbrier Valley Hospital, Ronceverte, WV), graduated from Greenbrier High School in 1968 and worked as clerk for twelve years at Greenbrier Drug Store in Ronceverte. Barbara is a talented photographer and has won many honors in the form of ribbons, plaques and trophies at photo contests at the WV State

Fair, a photo contest at Mercer Mall, Bluefield WV where she got "Best of Show" in color category, among 250 entries. Also, she received several blue ribbons in contests at Hinton, WV. She is the official photographer at the Gee Family Reunion when it meets in WV. She and her mother make their home at 808 Pocahontas Avenue, Ronceverte, WV 24970.

9-432.3. Roger Lee Link (b. Mar 24, 1922 in Ronceverte, WV, d. Feb 6, 1978 in Atlanta, GA, buried in Riverview Cemetery in Ronceverte, WV) married May 3, 1943 in Lewisburg, WV, Ida Maxine Miller (b. Jun 13, 1925), daughter of William Rufus Miller and Mary Jane Wikel of Alderson WV. Roger graduated in 1940 from Greenbrier High School in Ronceverte and worked as a salesman, first in Ronceverte where he established the first markets for two brands of bread, Sunbeam and Kerns. He and Maxine owned a small store, Link's Lunch, near the Greenbrier High School where they did a booming business with the school crowd. He also sold insurance in Ronceverte, then sold insurance, securities and real estate in Decatur, GA until his death. Maxine worked for some years as a guard at the Federal Reformatory at Anderson, now Women's Prison. She makes her home at 5029 La Sedona Circle, Del Ray Beach, FL 33445. Issue: (3 children)

10-432.31. Donna Lee Link (b. Jan 24, 1944 in Ronceverte, WV), married Jun 11, 1966 in Trinity UMC, Ronceverte, William Douglas Cook (b. Jul 14, 1941). Donna graduated from Greenbrier High School in Ronceverte and attended Marshall University, Huntington, WV in 1963. They live at Pine Hammock Subdivision, Big Pine Key, FL 33043. Issue: (1 child)

11-432.311. Tracy Alison Cook (b. Oct 1, 1970 in Marietta, GA.) married Jun 18, 1993 in Duluth, GA, James Mark Titshaw (b. May 19, 1969). Tracy attended Brenan University, Gainesville, GA and works as an Interior Designer.

10-432.32. Beverly Jean Link (b. Oct 22, 1946 in Ronceverte, WV) married, first, in 1965, Kenneth Woodward Oden, (b. Feb 17, 1943). They were divorced. She then married on Mar 28, 1992, Lee Richard Moore, Jr., (b. May 14, 1954), son of Lee Richard Moore, Sr. and Regina Cook. Bev attended WV College of

Beauty Culture and is Administrative Assistant at Jefferson Memorial Hospital in Charles Town, WV. Lee received a BS in 1976 from Shepherd College, Shepherdstown, WV, and graduated in 1980 from Southern College of Optometry, Memphis, TN. He is an Optometrist in Martinsburg, WV. He has two children by a previous marriage: Rhiannon Grace Moore (b. Oct 24 1980) and Keith Tyler Moore (b. Mar 22, 1985). Their address is P. O. Box 116, Charles Town, WV 25414. Issue: (2 children)

11-432.321. Jeanna Roxanne (Roxy) Oden, (b. Mar 4, 1966 at Charles Town, WV), is a Financial Advisor for Smith Barney and lives at 224 Via D'Este, Del Ray Beach, FL 33445.

11-432.322. Dena Nicole (Nikki) Oden, (b. Sep 27, 1967 in Charles Town, WV), works as Vice President and Financial Advisor for Smith-Barney in Boca Raton, FL and lives at 2973 Sabalwood Court, Delray Beach, FL 33445.

10-432.33. Martha Lou Link, (b. Dec 15, 1947 at Ronceverte, WV), married first, in 1967, Delmas Morgan. They were divorced. Martha married Sep 23, 1989 Kennith Garry Perry, (b. Jun 20 1948), son of William Solomon Perry and Mary Medley. Garry has four children by a previous marriage: Garilyn, Damien, Alyssa and Chase Perry. Martha graduated from Greenbrier High School in 1966 and works as a personal caregiver. Garry graduated from Frankford High School, Frankford, WV in 1966, served in US Army stationed in Korea in 1967-70, and now is a master mechanic with Toyota. They live at 63 Mission Ridge Drive, SW, Cartersville, GA 30120. Issue: (3 children)

11-432.331. April Dawn Morgan, (b. Apr 1, 1968 in Ronceverte, WV), married Jul 23, 1988, at Pickaway, WV United Methodist Church, Jeffery Keith Marquardt, (b. Apr 8, 1961 in Toledo, OH), son of J. W. Marquardt and Jacquelyn Belle Wood. Jeff graduated in 1983 from Berea College, Berea, KY and is employed by US Postal Service as rural mail carrier at Sinks Grove and Second Creek, WV. They live at HC 30, Box 128A, Caldwell, WV 24925. Issue: (2 children)

12-432.331.1. Aubri Anne Marquardt, (b. Apr 27, 1992 in Fairlea, WV.)

12-432.331.2. Kasea Lynne Marquardt, (b. Apr 21, 1994 in Fairlea, WV.)

11-432.332. Heather Lynn Morgan, (b. Aug 28, 1970 in Ronceverte, WV), married Jun 11, 1994 in Gatlinburg, TN, John C. Francis Adair, (b. Apr 8, 1960), son of Eddie Adair and wife, Jan. John has a child from a former marriage: Sean C. Francis Adair. He restores and repairs sailboats. They live with her parents at 63 Mission Ridge Drive SW, Cartersville, GA 23120. Issue: (2 children)

12-432.332.1. Ian Forrest Allen Adair, (b. Jan 6, 1995 in Gatlinburg, TN.)

12-432.332.2. Noah Hunter Lee Adair, (b. Oct 7, 1996 in Clearwater, FL.)

11-432.333. Tia Ann Morgan, (b. Oct 3, 1978 in Fairlea, WV), married Feb 20, 1999 in Gatlinburg, TN, Sheldon Vandye Guy, (b. Mar 4, 1973 in Tunapuna, Trinidad) son of Nevielle and Eugenia Guy Sheldon who immigrated to New York in 1996. He is a construction worker. They make their home 155 Bentley Parkway, Woodstock, GA 30188. Issue: (1 child)

12-432.333.1. Jasmine Denise Boone, (b. Nov 5, 1996 in Cartersville, GA.)

8-433. Carrie Virginia Link, (b. Apr 11, 1894 in Ronceverte, WV, d. May 6, 1978 in Washington, DC) where she made her home. She attended Marshall College in Huntington, WV and taught in Ronceverte and the surrounding area before going to work for the US Bureau of the Census, Suitland, MD from which she retired in 1964. She was buried May 9, 1978 in Riverview Cemetery, Ronceverte, WV.

8-434. Gordon Lee Link, (b. Oct 11, 1896 in Ronceverte, d. Sep 12, 1981), married Apr 11, 1925, Mary Frances Littlepage, (b.

Dec 13, 1900 in Charleston, WV, d. Apr 26, 1994), daughter of Charles Frazier Littlepage, a lawyer and civil engineer and Maude Brokenborough Warren. Gordon graduated from Ronceverte High School in 1916 and earned a graduate degree in civil engineering. He was employed by U. S. Steel and worked extensively in South America. On his first trip there, he was assigned to locate a railroad to the coast from Cerro, Bolivar, Venezuela, which was a mountain of the richest and most extensive iron ore deposits in the world. The area where the ore was discovered is in an uninhabited region in the southwest of Venezuela. The survey was made largely by plane, but in parts by horseback, power-wagon, foot, and dugout canoe. The ore was to be taken to the coast, then, shipped to the United States. U.S. Steel was doing the development under the name of The Orinoco Iron Mining Co. After the survey was completed, he was assigned to position the railroad on the ground. Locating Engineering was not often applied in Venezuela, and for that reason it was difficult to find a Locating Engineer with sufficient experience who was still young enough to stand the rigors of the South American assignment. Lee received high commendations for his work there. Additionally, his work with US Steel, carried him to Canada, and parts of Africa. Mary Frances followed Lee wherever she could over the period of twenty-five years, through wilderness and mountains. Their life was rugged at times but never dull. Issue: (4 children)

9-434.1. Mary Lee Link, (b. Sep 28, 1927 in Charleston, WV), married, in 1950, Ashby Bridgforth Allen (b. Mar 17, 1922), an attorney in Richmond, VA, son of George E. Allen of Amelia Co., VA and Mary Lee Bridgforth of Lunenburg Co., VA. Ashby is a graduate of UVA. Mary Lee is a graduate of Marshall U. (BA), University of Richmond (MH) and VCU (MA). They are divorced. Mary Lee lives at 612 W. Franklin St. 5A2, Richmond, VA 23220. Issue: (4 children)

10-434.11. Ashby B. Allen, Jr., (b. Mar 18, 1951.) Bridg is a graduate of VCU (BA) and Georgetown University (MS), Washington, DC.

10-434.12. Rebecca Warren Allen, (b. May 27, 1952.)

Rebecca is a graduate of UVA (BA), and U of Missouri with MA in Journalism.

10-434.13. Charles Littlepage "Litt" Allen (b. Jun 1, 1954), married Dec. 28, 1985, Carol Franz. Litt is a graduate of UVA with a BA and JD. Carol is a graduate of Columbia U (MLS) and UVA with JD. Issue: (3 children)

11-434.131. Robert Bridgforth Allen, (b. Sep 15, 1990 at Richmond, VA.)

11-434.132. Elizabeth Littlepage "Page" Allen, (b. Feb 3, 1992.)

11-434.133. Mary Margaret Allen, (b. Feb 1995).

10-434.14. Mary Frances Allen, (b. Jun 10, 1958), married Sep 10, 1988, in Richmond, VA, George William Cogan. Mary Frances is a graduate of Stanford U (BA) and Harvard U (MBA). George is a graduate of Harvard U (BS) and Stanford U. (MBA). Issue:

11-434.141. Ashby Bridgforth Cogan (b. Dec 3, 1991.)

11-434.142. James Zachary (Zack) Cogan, (b. Dec 1994).

11-434.143. Jonathan Edwards Cogan, (b. Feb 1998).

9-434.2. Joyce Warren Link (b. Mar 12, 1929 at Charleston, WV d. Mar 18, 1983 in Amelia, VA) married May 16, 1953 in Richmond, VA, Armistead Taylor Harvie, Jr. (b. Dec 14, 1922), a graduate of VMI 1944, a farmer, son of Armistead Taylor Harvie and Alice Lee. He died, at age 51, Sep 5, 1974. At the time of his death, Armistead was Chairman of the Board of Directors of Amelia Academy; director of Southern States Cooperative; Director of Amelia Fidelity Bank; charter member of the Society of the Lees; charter member of Piedmont Planning Commission and member of Amelia Country Club. Joyce was a genealogist and prepared extensive charts on her ancestors—the Links, the Gees, the

Frazers and McClintics. Joyce and Armistead were buried in the Amelia Presbyterian Church Cemetery. Issue: (5 children)

10-434.21. Maria Warren Harvie (b. Jun 8, 1955) married Dec 31, 1977 in Amelia, VA, Mickel F. Whitaker. Issue: (2 children)

11-434.211. Mary Clair Whitaker (b. May 4, 1981).

11-434.212. Carrie Jefferson Whitaker (b. Sep 20, 1983).

10-434.22. Armistead Taylor Harvie, III (b. Sep 26, 1956 in Richmond, VA) married Sep 8, 1979 at Amelia Baptist Church, Amelia, VA, Pamela Susan Anderson (b. Jun 11, 1956). Taylor is a 1979 graduate of Virginia Tech with a BS. He is a Real Estate Appraiser and Farmer. Also, he is a member of the Amelia Co. Board of Supervisors (1992-1995 and 1996-1999 serving as chairman beginning in 1996). The Harvies live at "Coverly", 12901 Coverly Road, Amelia, VA 23002. Issue: (3 children)

11-434.221. Armistead Taylor Harvie, IV (b. Sep 1, 1981).

11-434.222. Matthew Anderson Harvie (b. Mar 16, 1984).

11-434.223. Charles Carter Harvie (b. Sep 24, 1989).

10-434.23. Gordon Link Harvie (b. Nov 20, 1958).

10-434.24. Lewis Edwin Harvie (b. May 13, 1960) married Apr 28, 1984, Julie Catherine Paulette.

11-434.241. Lewis Edwin Harvie, Jr. (b. Dec 8, 1986 in Amelia, VA).

11-434.242. Stephanie Nicole Harvie (b. Sep 26, 1989 in Amelia, VA).

10-434.25. Rebecca Littlepage Harvie (b. Jan 18, 1972).

9-434.3. Gordon Littlepage Link (b. Feb 9, 1932 at Charleston, WV) married Jun 11, 1959 in Bucks Co., PA, Sarah

Dean Spangler (b. Aug 11, 1932.) Both graduated from William & Mary College in 1954. Gordon received his PhD from UVA in 1959 and he was a member of the technical staff with Bell Laboratories in NJ, now retired. They make their home at 18 Tingley Road, Brookside, NJ 07926-0087. Issue: (1 child)

10-434.31. Gordon Lee Link (b. Nov 8, 1962 in Far Hills, NJ) married Mary Richardson. Lee received a BS from Williams College and his PhD from U of Illinois. They live at: c/o WSU Energy Project, PO Box 43165, Olympia, WA 98504-3165.

9-434.4. Rebecca Eleanor Link (b. Jun 30, 1937 at Columbus, OH) married Jul 9, 1960 at York, SC, Charles Vincent Panettiere. Becky was a graduate of Middlebury (VT) College and Charles is a graduate of Dartmouth College, Hanover, NH. They are divorced. Becky married Jun 26, 1982 in Miami, FL, John Kevin Rooney. They live at 100 East Rivo Alto Drive, Miami, FL 33139. Issue: (3 children)

10-434.41. Angela Kellett (Kelly) Panettiere (b. May 4, 1961 in Charlotte, NC),, married Nov 2, 1986 in Miami, FL, Seamus "Shey" Francis Aughey. Issue:

11-434.411. McKenzie "Mack" Aughey, (b. Apr 1, 1991).

10-434.42. Tracy Lee Panettiere (b. Nov 3, 1962, Miami Beach, FL) married Jul 18, 1992, Barry Kenneth Amara.

11-434.421. daughter (b. May, 1999).

10-434.43. Charles Link Panettiere (b. Aug 10, 1967, Miami Beach, FL) married Jun 17, 1988, Kristian Lee. They are divorced.

11-434.431. Robert Panettiere (b. 1993).

8-435. Max Stuart Link (b. Oct 8, 1900 in Ronceverte, WV, d. Dec 20, 1939 in Cincinnati, OH) married 1924, Helen Adeline Arthur (b. Feb 25, 1902 in Marlinton, WV, d. May 19, 1995 in Wewahitchka, FL) where she was buried. She was the daughter of Henry Arthur and his wife Laura. He worked in construction in

Cincinnati, OH and they lived in Covington, KY. She worked in a candy store in Cincinnati, OH while living there and later made her home in Wewahitchka, FL. No issue.

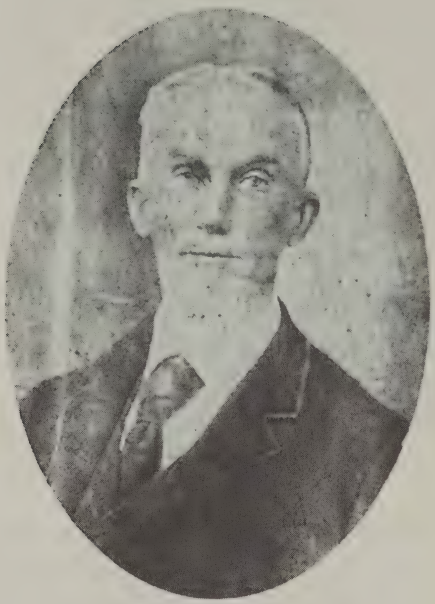
The Link Family c. 1938
Front row, left to right: Cora (Paul's wife), Carrie [8-433], Virginia (Johnson) [9-432.1], Frances (Baker) [9-432.2], Joyce (Harvie) [9-434.2], Mary Frances (Lee's wife), .Back row, left to right: Lee [8-434], Gordon Littlepage [9-434.3], Mary Eleanor [7-43], Rebecca [9-434.4], Paul [8-432], Max [8-435], Mary Lee (Allen) [9-434.1].

Nettie Mae Gee

Nettie Mae (Neta) Gee (b. June 1, 1870, near Williamsburg, WV) moved to Ronceverte, WV with her family, when a young girl. She was never married; and after the death of her parents, she lived with her brother, Arthur. After Arthur's wife, Lula, died, she became the mother figure in the home, helping to rear Anna Louise. In 1934, Neta developed cancer and fought a valiant battle against the disease until her death, 4 Sep 1937. She was buried in Riverview Cemetery, Ronceverte, WV.

Neta Mae Gee [7-44] and Mary Eleanor Gee Link [7-43]

Members of the Robert Pleasant Gee Family
Snapshot Taken by Laura Jones in West Virginia c. 1922



Edward Crymes "Ned" Gee [6-5]

Mary Frances Webb Gee

Memorial Card for Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5]

VIII: Edward Crymes "Ned" Gee

Authors' note: The information used to prepare the biography of Edward Crymes and Mary Frances Gee comes from several sources: first, some is copied directly from *The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee* by S. E. "Ned" Gee with the author's permission and includes his own retrospection and that of one of Dr. Ned and Mollie's sons, J. W. Gee , as well as information from the wealth of artifacts left in the home where he grew up. This house was earlier the home of J. W. Gee, his siblings and their parents. These quotes are interspersed where appropriate throughout the profile. Second, the information from lengthy notes made talking with another son, and our grandfather, Thomas Garner Gee. Finally, additional data was derived from researching documents such as artifacts, census records, deeds, wills, etc. Although Ned and Molly's lives are so intertwined at times that it is hard to separate them, they will each be addressed separately.

6.5. Edward Crymes "Ned" Gee was born Apr 15, 1837, Lunenburg Co. VA, near Flat Rock Creek, and died Oct 1, 1893 near Cedar Creek in the same county, perhaps within 10 miles of where he was born.

He was the fifth child of seven born to Everard Wilson and Rebecca Crymes (Gee) Gee. His mother died when he was six and a half years of age. Probably his Aunt Minerva and her husband helped their father care for the children until he remarried a year later. It is also possible that he spent considerable time in the home of his Uncle Edward Bonner Gee with whom he would eventually choose to live. We also know from *The Kin*: "He was named for his Uncle Ned and kept the legacy that he would be cared for by him and inherit his fortune when Uncle Ned died. This was an ace in the hole for young Ned all during his developing years. Without it, I doubt that young Ned would have been so brazen as to walk back alone from West Virginia to Lunenburg at the tender age of 12 or 13. Nor could he have gone to medical school in Philadelphia, financially speaking, or, more importantly,

with a sense of confidence necessary to carry out such a formidable task to a successful conclusion." (P. 32)

No doubt he spent considerable time with his Uncle Ned and may have even gone to school from that home. He certainly developed a close rapport with him and his wife, who had no children of their own. From *The Kin*..."Everard W. Gee, in his diary, mentioned the unpleasantness with his in-laws following Rebecca's death and his refusal to allow them to take his two youngest children. Everard also related an incident about his brother keeping one of the children. He does not name which one. There is ample evidence that young Ned spent a considerable amount of time at Uncle Ned's even before the move to Greenbrier Co., VA. Family tradition has always related that Ned and Molly went to school together, beginning in the first reader and continuing until Ned went to college. This fact alone would have required that they lived in close proximity. Uncle Ned and the Webbs' lived within several miles of each other while Everard lived much too far away for the two to have gone to school together." (p. 32)

"Pertinent to the forgoing is the following letter dated Feb 20, 1951 from Rev. J. W. Gee, the eighth child of Ned and Molly:

'About one hundred years ago a little school house stood by the roadside in the North East corner of Lunenburg Co., Virginia, where all the boys and girls of the community gathered daily. They were of all ages from beginners to young men and maidens fair. The teacher, who was employed by the patrons, was a capable and patient man. He had many and varied experiences, but perhaps none more baffling than the following: he was having a class in spelling when he came to the word 'lose'; to his surprise every member of the class misspelled this word. In his despair he turned to one of the pupils sitting near and asked her to spell the word 'lose' for the class; to his amazement she also failed as did another near her. In his bewilderment he called the entire school to their feet and gave everyone a chance to spell the word 'lose'. When the try was over, and the fog had cleared away, he announced that only two pupils, 'Ned Gee' and 'Molly Webb' had spelled the word correctly.'

Whether this little incident was an omen of coming events one cannot tell, but it had its significance of what did come to pass, for after this their names were often linked together in school and social affairs; and in due time, as such things do, it ripened into friendship, courtship and eventually marriage. 'And they lived happily together ever afterwards.'" (p. 32)

We do not know exactly when Everard Gee's family left Lunenburg; however, we can calculate that it was after April 17, 1849 when the son Thomas W. Gee died and before the recording of the deed for the farm in Greenbrier Co. on May 27, 1850. According to the son, Robert P. Gee, in his information given to the author of *Hardesty's Historical and Geographical Encyclopedia* ©1883, he made his home in that county in 1849. Probably after the crops were harvested in Virginia in 1849, the family prepared to move from Lunenburg Co., VA and, by chance, settled in Greenbrier Co., VA. As plans were being made, Uncle Edward Bonner "Ned" Gee, asked his brother to let Edward stay with him in Lunenburg. He promised to rear and educate him. The offer was rejected but Uncle Ned left it open for a future change of heart.

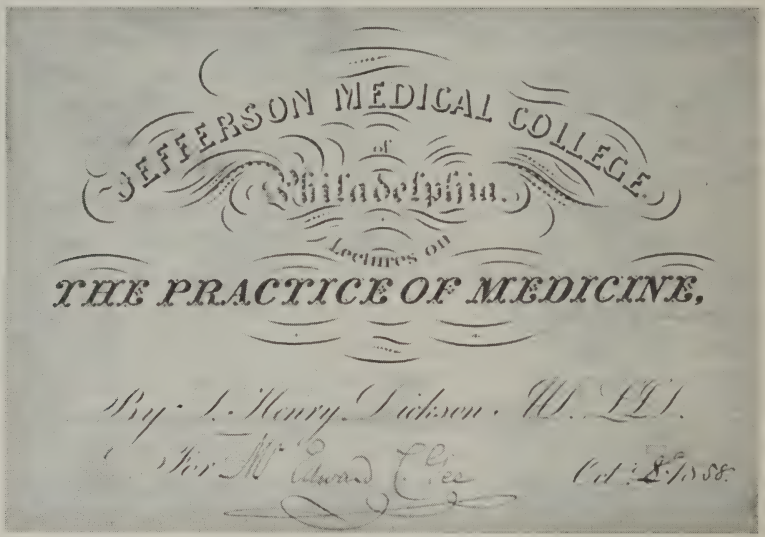
Sometime before September 1850, Edward Crymes came back to Lunenburg Co. for he was <u>not</u> listed in the Federal Census of Greenbrier Co. with his family but <u>was</u> listed in the Federal Census for Lunenburg Co., #418, with Edward Bonner Gee and his wife, Rebekah, along with a John Skinner, listed as a laborer. His own way of describing the moving experience was, "I led a mule to Greenbrier and walked back alone." Apparently he attended school near this home for the next four years, most certainly at Miss Lou Marshall's at least part of the time, for this is where he knew "Molly" Webb whom he would later marry.

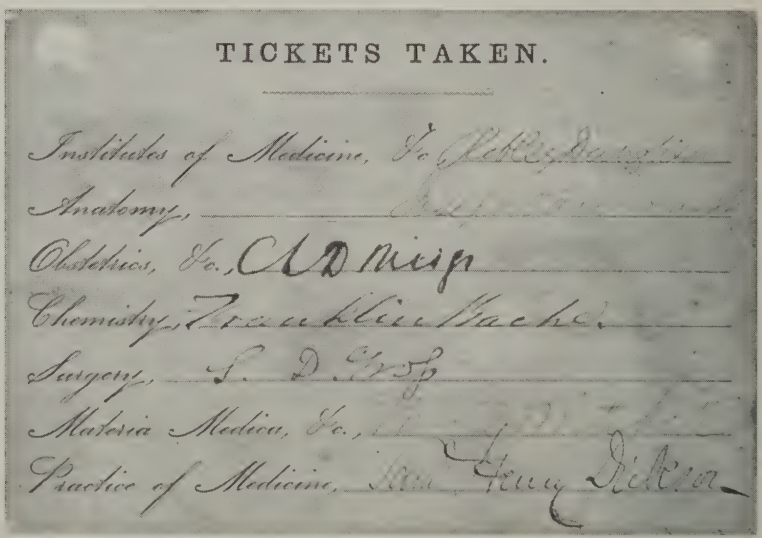
He later went to college as he was listed (Vol. V, P. 48, 2nd Series, William & Mary Quarterly) as a registered student at William & Mary College, Session 1854-55, as follows:

"Student...E. C. Gee,
Parent or Guardian... Edward B. Gee,
Post Office Address... Jonesboro, Brunswick Co., VA.
Where he lived in Williamsburg... Prof. Ewell

Church Affiliation... Episcopal."

After attending William and Mary, he enrolled at Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, Pa, #2858 and was graduated as a Medical Doctor in 1858.


JEFFERSON MEDICAL COLLEGE
of
Philadelphia.
Lectures on
THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE.


TICKETS TAKEN.

Matriculation Cards at Jefferson Medical College of Dr. E.C. Gee [6-5]

Interesting to note is the fact that some of the faculty names listed in the catalogue of Jefferson Medical College and on the matriculation card for his classes bear the names given to procedures used by doctors today. At that time the college was located at Tenth Street, between Chestnut and Walnut in Philadelphia.

Also, the ratio of students at the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia in the session of 1858-59 from Lunenburg County was exceptional. Among approximately 570 students listed, there were 5 other area students: namely George W. Cox and Montfort Jones from Lunenburg Court House, William T. Elder and Samuel W. Hawthorn from Lochleven and Flavius J. Gregory from Plantersville. Edward C. Gee was actually listed with a Brunswick County address, Jonesboro PO, but we know his home was in Lunenburg County.

Returning to his native county, he began practicing from 'the Brydie Home" where he boarded. This was only for a short time for on November 9, 1859 he married Mary Frances Webb, the ceremony took place at her home. Tradition says the small, three-room building in the front yard at the Webb home was built by Garner Webb to be the doctor's office. If so, it was only used for a short while for they soon went to live in the house that was known as the Maddux homestead, later to belong to Thomas Garner Gee , their son. Then, when Uncle Ned's wife died, they went to live with him at his home just across Cedar Creek.

Dr. Gee participated in the Civil War as a surgeon in a Richmond hospital. Apparently he never wore a uniform and was allowed to come home often to take care of his practice and other matters in Lunenburg. One story told about one of these visits: a slave boy on the farm spotted some Union soldiers approaching the house. Knowing that they would want his master's fine horse, the boy quickly took the horse and hid out in the woods until the soldiers had gone.

In *The Kin*...we read, "The Civil War service of Dr. E. C. Gee is not fully documented as records there from are sketchy or non-existent. It is certain that he was in the Confederate States Army. J. W. Gee states that he was on the staff of Monroe Hospital, Richmond. The Historical Unit, Surgeon General's Office, Department of the Army, recorded that he was conscripted early in the Civil War, that he served as a nurse in Petersburg in 1863 and was then transferred to Richmond as a surgeon. Microcopy #331, Roll #105, Compiled Service Records of Confederate Soldiers who served in organizations from the State of Virginia, National Archives, Washington, DC, had two entries about Dr. E. C. Gee, Surgeon. One was from the Register of Medical Directors Office, Richmond, VA, dated, Jan 14, 1865. The other was from the Register of Jackson Hospital, Richmond, VA, dated, Jan 24, 1865."

As I learn more about the medical dilemma facing the South at the beginning of the war, it is apparent that when Dr. Gee was conscripted as a nurse in a Petersburg Hospital he was probably being trained (a crash course) to be a surgeon. He had graduated as a medical doctor, not a surgeon. There were only about a dozen surgeons in the entire South at this time and less than fifty in the whole US. Drastic action was required to fill the void. After a period of hands-on training, he became qualified and was sent to a hospital in Richmond. At that time, the only surgery done was probing for bullets/balls and removing limbs. In the final analysis, more men were lost to diseases such as dysentery and measles than to battle-related wounds.

Of further interest regarding his Civil War service is the following letter. The envelope bears a stamp of a Confederate flag. The left upper quadrant is blue with ten white stars. The upper right quadrant is divided horizontally in half. The upper is red and the bottom is white. The lower half of the flag is red. The stamp is cancelled "Richmond, Va., June 24, 1861." The envelope is addressed to: "Mr. Garner Webb, Blacks & Whites, Nottoway Co., Virginia." The letterhead contains the same flag that was used for the stamp.

"June 24th/61,
Richmond, VA.

Dear Mollie and Nannie,

[sic] I reached Richmond today about 1 o'clock. I found Edmund at Wm. Maddux's office. He is a good deal better than he was yesterday, but right sick yet. He has dysentery. Tell Mr. Webb that Edmund don't want him to send Loury down, as Mr. Maddux is willing for his boy to wait on him. I think he will be able to walk about a little in a day or two. Captain Jones told me he expected to leave Wednesday for Western VA. Edmund says he don't know whether the officers will let him go home or not. I will find out tomorrow. And if they will, we will be up to B'lks & Whites in a day or two, but Mr. Webb need not send to the Depot as there is most always conveyance at the Depot from that neighbrurhood.

My best regards to all the family, and kiss Nannie for me.

I am as ever your affectionate
Ned."

Uncle Ned's wife was living when this letter was written as she died Jan 15, 1862. Molly may have been living with her parents then or she could have been there on a visit while her husband was away." (P. 37)

After the war Dr. Edward Crymes Gee returned to his life as a country doctor and farmer. Although his Uncle Ned had owned a large acreage and a number of slaves, it was necessary after the death of Edward B. Gee in 1873 to take bankruptcy and then to buy back the home farm to clear up his uncle's debts. This should not diminish Uncle Ned's intentions to advance his nephew but needs to be understood in the context of that day. Immediately after the Civil War, life was extremely difficult for most people in the South. The ravages of war had taken their toll on all aspects of life and the wealth of the land was greatly diminished. However, he and Molly overcame these obstacles and bought surrounding land until he had a sizable farm—over a thousand acres of land. (Over a period of years, he purchased all of the land which is today the Clifton Bagley, Dick Thompson, Billy Gee, Hunter Gee and Armstead Watkins farms as well as the Tyler Hawthorne farm and the farm which later belonged to his daughter, Gertie Gee Bailey).

The house where Edward Crymes had lived with his uncle after his family moved to Greenbrier Co. and now was their home was in several parts. The larger section in front consisted of four

bedrooms—two downstairs and two upstairs. A long hall went straight through the middle. Underneath was a cellar for storing food and a delightful place for a child to build a playhouse. In back of this section was a room and a half, separate from the front, but possibly connected at some time with a colonnade, and probably much older. This was used as a combination parents' bedroom and family sitting room. Here all of the children except Frank, the youngest, were born. (There is a discrepancy in this tradition because Nannie was born in 1861 and Rebekah Maddux Gee died about a year later in 1862). Probably three of these children also died there.

Out to the west was the kitchen where the food was cooked on a stove (rather than in a fireplace) and the family ate. Lucy Si and Jean Hazelwood were two of their cooks. Large fireplaces heated the rooms.

In later years, after the family had moved away, the living quarters were completely rearranged. It became a tenant home until Nannie married Willis Jones and they took possession of the property. The kitchen was torn down and the family room was used for storage. The kitchen and dining room were moved into the larger section and Armstead Watkins added an enclosed colonnade and five rooms to the front with a porch. At the earliest time a farm road ran to the east of the house and back to cross the creek as much as a mile from today's crossing. Eventually a state road ran just in front of their house and then across Cedar Creek connecting to the Jonesboro Road with this house sitting back at the curve of the road. Today there is again a farm road running to the east to take a person to the cemetery and to the section formerly owned by Milton & Eva Watkins.

Meanwhile back to the young family of Ned and Molly: In order to be more accessible to his patients and convenient for other business, Ned and Molly decided to relocate their home to their property on Jonesboro Road. A two-room tenant house had been located on the spot. That house was remodeled and then they added at this time all of the house, which is there today, except the room located above the colonnade. This was added, some years later by their son, Frank Gee . The timber in the house was cut and

prepared on the place and the brick were made in a kiln there on the north side of the farm. A good well was already there. In November of 1882, they moved into their new home, the same house that is today the Billy Gee home occupied by his wife, Daisy Browder Gee, and daughter, Susanna. Through the years the house has been maintained and modernized. (An interesting side note: The first night the family went to live in their new home the plaster began to fall and in short order it was necessary to have the house replastered.)

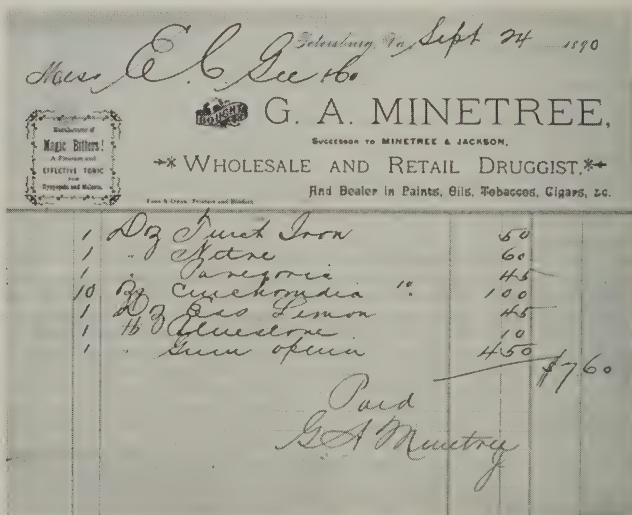
Subsequently, a store was built in front of the house. The children tended it, for the most part. Their mother ordered the merchandise and several times a week a trip had to be made to Black and Whites (became Blackstone in 1885) to pick up merchandise at the depot. Some of the merchandise that was available in the store was white sugar and brown sugar, which came in 300 pound barrels and sold for five cents a pound. It cost about three cents to get it in the house so there was two cents profit to be made. Customers had to bring their own containers for whatever they bought. Baking soda, packaged in one-pound boxes and larger, sold for five cents a pound. As much as 25 pounds came in a barrel. (There was no baking powder at this time.) Molasses came in barrels and also sugar cakes which sold at one cent each or ten cents a dozen. They might sell a barrel a day when a big meeting was going on at Cedar Creek Church, the black church just through the pines from the house. Also, shoes were available @ $1.50 to $4.00 and cotton goods were stocked that sold for ten cents a yard. It took about ten yards to make a dress. Woolen fabrics had to be specially ordered.

All of the farmland was in pines when the family moved to their new home and had to be cleared. They had grubbed and prepared for planting about a hundred acres. Tobacco was their largest money crop. Light tobacco was cut and cured like dark tobacco during those times.

When big meeting was going on at Cedar Creek Church, Clabe Johnson, the Negro preacher who held the services there for many years, came by to talk to Dr. Gee. He would get permission to run off anyone who tried to sell anything (wine, etc)

around the church. He also promised that none of Dr. Gee's watermelons would be stolen. Sometimes there would be as many as a thousand to come to a protracted meeting which lasted a week. They would come from as far away as New York and Florida. (See the article in Appendices on Cedar Creek Church)

Dr. Gee, along with Mary Frances and the children, enjoyed a lucrative medical practice. It was more or less a team effort. Mary Frances was just about as much doctor as her husband. She was often consulted about illnesses and she pulled many of the teeth. The children might help with getting medicine ready. (Quinine, Brismo and Calamine were about the only available medicines.) For those patients who 'thought' they were sick, Buddy and/or Tommy , the two sons most interested in doctoring, would make up a pill of cornbread sprinkled with a little quinine and rolled into a ball. One of the other children would entertain the 'patient' while the bread pill was being made up. (One interesting story: Dr. Gee apparently thought very little of the thermometer, which came on the market during the years he was practicing. He purchased one and used it once. Josie picked it up from the mantle and dropped on the hearth, whereupon he jestingly declared, "I wouldn't have bought it if I hadn't known Josie would break it." This was his first and last thermometer.



Petersburg, Va, Sept 24 1890

Mess E. C. Gee & Co.

G. A. MINETREE,

Successor to MINETREE & JACKSON.

WHOLESALE AND RETAIL DRUGGIST,

And Dealer in Paints, Oils, Tobaccos, Cigars, &c.

Magic Bitters!

1	Dz Tinct Iron	50
1	" Nitre	60
1	" Paregoric	45
10	Oz Chloroform	1 00
1	Dz Ess Lemon	45
1	lb Bluestone	10
1	" Gum opium	4 50
		$7 60

Paid
G A Minetree

Bill for Drugs Puchased by Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5]

In his work as a medical doctor, he was known at times to practice a bit of mind play. When certain patients whom he knew suffered from hypochondria called for his services, he would go in, join the family and stretch out his feet to the fire. Then, he would proceed to talk about whatever was the news in the community in his relaxed way until, when he asked about the reason for his call, the patient would have 'recovered' from the ailment.

"In addition to the practice of medicine he ran a large farm, where he was successful. He was heard to say more than once that he practiced medicine because he liked it and farmed to make a living. During the whole time of his practice he was never known to refuse to go when called or to ask who was going to pay the bill, he showed no favors to any white or black, rich or poor. He never pressed for the collection of bills, many calls were never entered on his books because he knew the parties were not able to pay, and of those entered about 50% remain unpaid." (p. 33)

Bills for Purchase of Farm Supplies by Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5]

A simple splinter in the hand was to strike Edward Crymes down at the early age of 56. His hand became infected and developed into blood poisoning. He refused to have his hand amputated. Despite the fact that he seemed to be getting better, he died suddenly in the front yard of his home on October 1, 1893. His body was buried in the garden there.

Mary Frances Webb

In the same county and year that Edward Crymes was born, another birth took place: that of Mary Frances Webb (b. Oct 30, 1837, d. Mar 16, 1915).

WEBB/WINN FAMILY

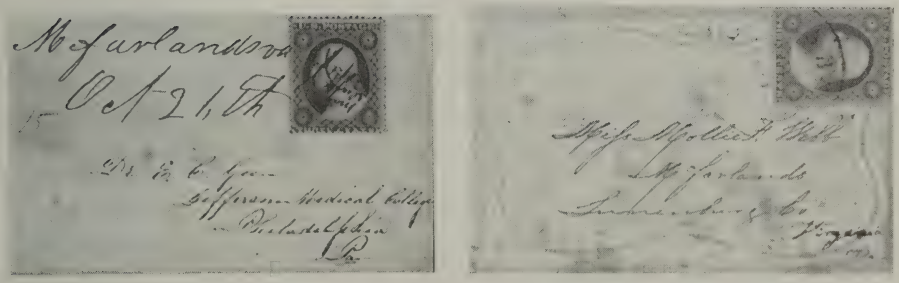
Molly was the daughter of Garner Webb (b. c.1811, d. c.1862) and his wife, Harriet Hardy Winn (b. c.1812). Garner was the son of William Webb (b. c.1772, d. c.1813) and Mary Ligon, daughter of Richard Ligon and Mary Bagley of Nottoway Co., VA. William Webb probably was the son of John Webb and Winifort (surname unknown). See item 513, Lunenburg Co., VA Wills, 1746-1825, Landon C. Bell, 1972. Harriet Hardy Winn was the daughter of Edmund Winn and Elizabeth H. Cousins. They were married in 1782 according to a sampler made by Harriet Hardy Winn in 1823 when she was 11 years old. It also lists her siblings, their birth dates and marriage dates with name of each spouse. For further genealogical information on the Winn (Wynn) family including the Lunenburg line, see *Southern Lineages, Records of Thirteen Families*, by A. Evans, published by the Author, 1940. This book is in the NSDAR Library. Also, see *The Winn Family Story, the ancestors and all identified descendants of Llewellyn* Parks *Winn 1841-1923 with historical, social and geographic background* by Art Danforth. © 1986.

(See the Webb Family in the Appendices)

Garner and Harriet Webb were farmers owning and operating "Liberty Hall", their farm near Fletcher Chapel Church in Lunenburg Co. (see information on this farm with Helen Gee Bailey, 99-571.2) "Molly" as she was called, grew up in a large family, the fifth of ten children. As a young girl she probably went to a day school close to her home and then as a young lady she boarded and went to school at Miss Lou Marshall's on the Jonesboro Road

(across from Dick Inge). Miss Lou lived about 200 yards northwest of the intersection of State Routes 645 and 604 (or the Jonesboro Road and Sugar Hill Road), on the Jonesboro Road in Lunenburg Co. There she would continue to cultivate her friendship with Edward Crymes Gee.

During the years he was away in school, there are a few envelopes with postmarks from Philadelphia and one postmarked from Blacks & Whites, all of which supports their continuing relationship even when he was away. By the end of 1859, he had completed his formal education and they were married on Nov. 9. There is a letter dated 1860 which has survived from his brother, Robert P. Gee, in Greenbrier Co. with 'newly-wed banter'...[sic] "You said that Mollie told you to ax me if I have quit laying my head in Fannie's lap bless...bless 'er heart. No Sir not a bit of it no never, never no madam..." Apparently he and Fanny, also newly married, March 6, 1860, had just returned from a trip to visit with Ned & Molly. They had become acquainted with the Webb family and he wrote, "Give my best love to Mr. Webb and family. Fannie talks a great deal about her Lunenburg Papa. She would send her love to him I know but bless 'er heart she has taken it all but what she left me and gone to bed with it...and she and her love are both gone to sleep..."



Correspondence between Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5] and Mary Frances Webb

In *The Kin*, we read, "From the first she entered wholeheartedly into his work, both giving themselves unreservedly to the task. In time she became expert in many cases and often, when he could not be had immediately, having a large practice, she would render first aid; pulling teeth, setting broken arms or most anything that needed fixing. She became a general favorite with all, known to most of her white friends as "Cousin Molly" and to the black people as "Miss Molly Gee". On one occasion she received a letter from a girlhood friend who had not heard from her in a long time. She said that she had been wondering what had become of her until a few days before when she heard two black girls standing out in front of her home talking. One of them said something was true "Because she heard 'Miss Molly Gee' say so and she knew it was right". She called the girl in and asked her what she knew about "Miss Molly Gee". She answered that everybody knew "Miss Molly Gee" where she had been living all her life. Following this they revived the old friendship, which continued as long as they lived. She became so proficient in the treatment of sick children that the Doctor would often say to her, "Mrs. S____ has a very sick child and I want you to go with me to see it". After his death she was considered the "Chief Medical Advisor". Many cases were referred to her before calling a doctor. This continued until her death."

S. E. "Ned's " personal account of his grandmother gives us a close look at the person she was.

"My earliest recollections in life were that of sitting on Grandma Gee's lap and my brother, Frank Rives, sitting on the arm of her Morris chair. This chair has come back home.(It is listed in Molly's Will going to Nannie). It is now in my brother, Billy's living room—the parlor in my youth. Grandma's authority and our respect for her were omnipotent. Things were true because she said so. Molly Gee ruled the family and, in many respects, the community."

"She was a dominant character and center of activity. I recall her raising her voice only once. That was, on April Fool's Day, when Anna filled the sugar dish with salt and Grandma took a big swallow of salted coffee. The family and community looked to

her for guidance and direction. She was a good 'doctor', having learned from having a doctor in the house for 40 years. They were her husband, her son, Buddy, and Dr. T. C. Harris, who married her daughter, Josie. She ran the Lochleven Post Office in the front hall from a table beside the medicine cabinet. This was after she closed the store in the front yard several years after the death of her husband. Mr. Hall was the mail carrier. He started his daily route at Gig Post Office in an open buggy. This post office was in Mr. Ned Moore's store located in the yard of Perseverance Church; Lochleven Post Office, in our home, was the next stop, where he always had coffee, eggs, and hot biscuits. He then made stops by Brydie Post Office and Tree Post Office, arriving in Blackstone shortly before noon. On the way, he had stopped at all the mailboxes and taken shopping lists from many families. After eating, gathering his mail, doing his shopping, he retraced his steps completing the journey hopefully before dark. Also, he was the means of transportation for many people. All the neighbors dropped by daily to check on the mail. The home was a mecca for preachers and travelers in general. No funds were ever offered or expected for meals, lodging, or other services. Some of the family was always visiting there on Sundays. It was most natural that the world there revolved around Ma, Grandma, Aunt Molly, Cousin Molly, or Miss Molly—depending on relationships."

Molly had gone to Fletcher Chapel as a young girl. Her father, Garner Webb, was one of the founders of Fletcher Chapel according to old church records. Molly joined Providence Church shortly after her marriage. It was located at the intersection of Jonesboro Road and Dundas Road, but was moved in the first decade of this century when the Virginian Railroad usurped the site on which it was located. (It was moved to a site on the South Hill Road, approximately two miles south of Lafoon's Corner. At this time Molly moved her membership back to Fletcher Chapel where it remained the rest of her life. She would drive via Route 714 (no longer a through road) to go to church in her glass enclosed, coupe-type buggy. She would take the young children and Anna and Frank would follow in their buggy. She also used this route to visit with Gertie and her family.

She was paralyzed in her right side while visiting her daughter, Etta, in the fall of 1911. She left home in August and was stricken in September at Pleasant Grove, the home of Etta and Wash Winn near Keysville. Her son, Buddy (Dr. E. W. Gee), came out by train from Richmond and took her to his home there. When her condition stabilized she was brought via train, sitting in her wheel chair, which was placed in the baggage car, to Blackstone. There the wheel chair was placed in a covered delivery wagon and carried 14 miles to her home. She was a happy soul to be back and continued her interest in her home, the family, the farm, and the neighborhood. Her days were spent minding children, entertaining visitors, and performing such household chores as shelling peas, beans and stringing snaps. Her performance was amazing considering the fact that she had no use of her right hand. She was never idle. Her mental facilities were never impaired while she lived.

After Dr. Gee died, Molly began to write her will which is as follows"

WILL OF M. F. GEE, (deceased)

Written in 1894

I, M. F. Gee, being of sound mind, and in the fear of God, and also through the love and desire to carry out my dear husband's wishes, as near as I can, do make this my last will and testament:

1st. I desire all of my debts to be paid.

2nd. I wish my sons to be my administrators and trustees without bond, or security, and wish them to carry out my last requests in the fear of God, and reverence of their father and mother and to act as guardian for my younger children.

3rd. I wish all of my children to have the amount of $375.00 in land money, or other property, also a bed & cow and calf, from their father's estate, and also the same amount from my estate. While I am living, if I can give it to them, if not, make them equal from what I leave.

4th. I wish this, my home (1894) to be the home of all my dear children who may remain single and wish to stay here until Frank is twenty one years old if I should not live until then. I give this my home with one hundred acres of land attached, as his Father requested me to do, which will make his portion $375.00 of his father's estate and an equal share of what I have already given some of the children and charged them with. (found in a note book)

1902 addition:

4th. I give this my home to Frank, my youngest son as his Father wished, with the portion of land adjoining, commencing at the northwest corner of the lot on the right of my house; running along the road to Eddie's line, on the south; then east, to end of opening; then, north to the road at big gate; then east down the road until even with Tommie's line; in the lots straight across, running north until opposite the corner where it started. This will make Frank equal with others of my children who have had $375.00 of their father's estate and also the amount I have given to the most of them of my own. If Frank should not live to be twenty-one, I wish one of my dear children to take this place and pay all the children an equal part of what it is worth.

I also wish my daughter Etta, to have the place Sam Edmunds now lives on, Oct 1st 1902, with fifty acres of land running from the road along Frank's line on the west to Eddie's on the south and on down Eddie's line and on the road in front (or north toward the Creek until the 50 acres is included, provided she is still single and has no home of her own, and if so, let this go with the balance of my land that has not been disposed of before my death. I wish it valued, and equally distributed with all the children by buying or selling to each other.

5th. I wish all deposits, bonds and a/cs that I may have in possession, be collected and equally divided with each one of my children, each one giving an account of what they have received, of my estate. I have all charged in a separate book from this.

All this, I do in accordance with my dear husband's request and in love for my precious children and in the love of God for his goodness to me, praying Gods richest blessings on each one of you, now and ever more.

Your loving Mother,

M. F. Gee

Division of my Household and kitchen furniture to save my children that trouble.
January 1904

1st. I wish Nannie to have my Arm Chair, ½ doz parlor chairs, that were her Grandma's, my first set of China, one of Ma's Silver table spoons, one Drugget, one small table, Ma's big chest, my bureau, Ma's and Pa's pictures, and picture of Bob Gee's House, the picture of this House in gilt frame.

2nd. I wish Buddie to have one pair woollen mills blankets and $20.00 in money as my old plunder is not worth taking to Rich'd.

3rd. I wish Etta to have the wooden bottom rocker she wished, the center table and sewing machine if she hasn't one of her own, if so, leave this for Frank; one of Ma's silver table spoons, my silver syrup pot, and Darling Susie's picture and one drugget (she's gotten that since writing this).

4th. Josie to have piano, one rocker, one of Ma's silver table spoons, one hearth rug, dear Susie's Picture, Aunt J's and Maggie's.

5th. Eddie to have Pa's iron safe, bookcase, wardrobe upstairs, one bed stead and mattress over parlor, one hearth rug, my old clock, Margaret's picture, Pa's & Susie's Memorial Picture and GrandPa Gee's.

6th. Gertie to have bedstead and mattress over parlor, also bureau and washstand, bowl and pitcher, lounge in parlor, one hearth rug, my butter stand and knife, my first ½ doz. plated knives and forks, our picture taken at the springs and Susie's Graduating class.

7th. Willie to have one pr. woollen mills blankets and balance he owes me.

8th. Tommie to have bedstead and mattress, bureau and washstand in the hall room, my newest sideboard, ½ doz silver teaspoons, with "T.W." on them, Pa's name, one hearth rug, one little table, the safe in cook room, one rocking chair, Papa's memorial card, and frame in the parlor.

9th. Frank to have balance not mentioned except lots of plunder such as lamps, jars, cans, buckets, pitchers, bottles etc, which divide equally with him and all the rest who might wish any. Divide bedclothes after taking out Frank's.

If I should die before the crop is finished, just keep on to the close of the year as if I were living, then divide my part equally with you all, horses, cows, hogs, farming implements (if any) buggy, etc. Divide equally by buying or selling as you choose.

Hoping and praying that none of you will think hard of me for anything I have done, I will pray for every one of you as long as I have breath.

Your fond & loving Mother,
M. F. Gee

In Lunenburg Circuit Court Clerk's Office March 22nd, 1915, a paper writing bearing date in 1894, and another part thereof in 1902, together with a Memorandum attached thereto, purporting to be the last will and testament of Mrs. M. F. Gee, deceased, was this day presented in said Office and there being no subscribing witnesses thereto, T. W. Webb and W. S. Irby appeared in said Office and being duly sworn, testified that they were well acquainted with the handwriting of the testator and verily believed that the said writing and the signature thereto to

be wholly in the testator's handwriting. Whereupon the said writing is admitted to record as the true last will and testament of the said M. F. Gee, deceased, together with the memorandum thereto attached.

And on motion of R. E. Gee, one of the executors named in the said will who personally appeared before me in the said office, made oath, and entered into and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of $4,000.00, conditioned for the faithful discharge of the duties of his office or trust according to law, (but without security the will directing that none be required) which bond is also admitted to record. Certificate is granted the said R. E. Gee, executor, for obtaining a probate of the said will in due form.

Liberty being reserved to the other executors named in the said will to join in the said probate whenever they shall see fit.

Teste:
Jno. L. Yates, Clerk

Recorded: Will Book 14, pages 498, 499.
A Copy Teste:
W. R. Moore, Clerk (his signature) (Seal)
Lunenburg County Circuit Court
By Grace T. Marshall, Deputy Clerk (her signature)

Dr. Ned and Molly were buried in the family cemetery in the garden of the home place now owned by the widow of J. S. (Billy) Gee (8-5D5.), Daisy Browder Gee.

Edward and Mary Frances had a large family—thirteen children. Three died very young, Hattie, James and Charles. Susie lived to complete her education, dying of measles and pneumonia contracted most likely at her graduation. She graduated with honors and was unanimously awarded the Faculty Medal for Deportment, covering her four years in the institute. Of the nine who lived to maturity, all of them married and eight of them left descendants. Issue: (13 children)

7-51. Nannie Elizabeth Gee (b. Feb 23, 1861, d. 24 Jun 1928).

7-52. Hattie E. Gee (b. Apr 25, 1863, d. 14 Jan 1865).

7-53. Everette (Buddy) Webb Gee (b. Jun 20, 1865, d. Apr 16, 1918).

7-54. Mary Etta Gee (b. May 2,1867, d. Apr 27, 1916).

7-55. Josie Eugenia Gee (b. Mar 15, 1869, d. Dec 13, 1929).

7-56. Robert Edward (Eddie) Gee (b. May 3, 1870, d. Jan 4,1936).

7-57. Carrie Gertrude (Gertie) Gee (b. Sep 26,1872, d. Mar 26, 1933).

7-58. John William (Willie) Gee (b. Mar 3,1875, d. Dec 15,1959).

7-59. Thomas (Tommy) Garner Gee (b. Jan 16,1877, d. Oct 7, 1967).

7-5A. James J. Gee (b. Jan 16,1877, d. Mar 6, 1877).

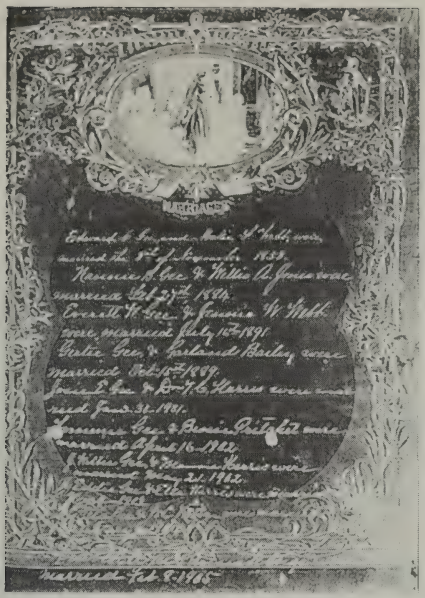
7-5B. Susan (Susie) Rebecca Gee (b. Feb 7, 1879, d. Jun 3, 1898.

7-5C. Charles B. Gee (b. Mar 24, 1881, d. Jan 12,1882).

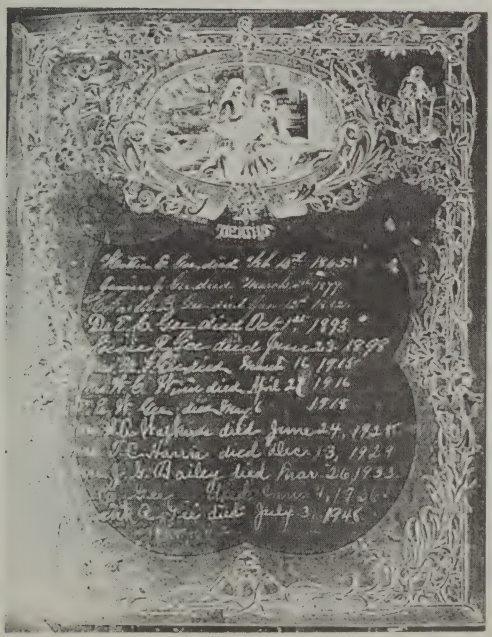
7-5D. Francis (Frank) Asbury Gee (b. Jun 21, 1884, d. Jul 3, 1948.

Each will be covered in turn together with their descendants.

Rr. E. C. Gee [6-5] and Mary Frances Webb Gee Family Bible: Births



Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5] and Mary Frances Webb Gee Family Bible: Marriages



Dr. E. C. Gee [6-5] and Mary Frances Webb Gee Family Bible: Deaths

Parlor of Dr. E.C. Gee's Home c. 1889. Frank A. [7-5D], Edward Gee Bailey [8-572], Josie [7-55], Gertie [7-57], Tom [7-59], Robert E. (asleep with head in mother's lap) [7-56], Reverend Moss, Mary Frances Webb, and Etta [7-54]. The dog in front of Josie is "Old Dick".

Nannie Elizabeth Gee

7-51. Nannie Elizabeth (Nannie Beth) Gee (b. Feb 23, 1861, d. Jun 24, 1928) was married twice: first, Feb 27, 1884, to Willis Armstead Jones (b. Nov 6, 1859, d. Jul 5, 1896), the son of Benjamin Stephen Jones and Rebecca Annjulina Browder. (See "The Family of Thomas Jones of "Crooked Run" a Colonial Family Settling in Brunswick Co., Virginia" by Clarence Porter Jones, of Newport News, Virginia, 1906 in *TGF*...p. 87.) Willis was a farmer and died when they had been married 12 years.

Nannie Beth Gee [7-51] as a Young Girl

After Willis' death, Nannie married on Apr 7, 1898, Samuel Armstead Watkins. He was a farmer, also. Nannie was born and she and her husbands lived, died, and were buried at the old Ned Gee home place located just east of Cedar Creek on Route 603, Lunenburg Co., VA. Part of this property had come into the hands of Ned Gee, uncle to Edward Crymes as a dowry from his wife, Rebecca Maddox. Part of it was deeded to Nannie and Willis and her brother, Everette W. (Buddy) by their parents (WB 42/153, 1885, 268 acres). Subsequently, Nannie and Willis bought Buddy's half of the property.

Grandma Nannie Gee Jones Watkins [7-51] Feeding the Chickens

In 1906, when daughter, Mary, married, Armstead purchased her share of the property. Then in 1916, he purchased the rest of the farm from his wife and the other girls, Carrie and Laura, Josie, her husband Eddie Jones, and Eva and her husband, Milton. When Nannie died, Armstead invited Carrie and Laura (who had remained on at the home) to make their home with him and they did. At his death, he left them a life right to the farm. Eventually, they chose to go into the Baptist Home and the property was managed by the Home until their death. It then passed, as stipulated by Armstead's will, to Winston Watkins (9-513.2) and Armstead's niece, Eva Branch Chiles (8-519), who lived with the family from age 3 until she finished school.

The one memory that rings clear with almost everyone who visited in this home was the immaculate bedroom to the left on entering the front door with the old fashion high back bed with a half high foot board with bolster pillows. It was always made up with a gleaming white counterpane tucked in so that the wooden side panels were visible. This was likewise the family room where neighbors were invited to sit for a visit.

Issue by first marriage: (5 children)

8-511. Mary Rebecca Jones (b. Jan 27, 1885 in Lunenburg Co. VA, d. Aug 6, 1958) married Dec 19, 1906 at the bride's home by her uncle, J. W. Gee (7-58), Holland William Hawthorne (b. Feb 20, 1880 in Lunenburg Co., d. Apr 1, 1950 at his home), son of John Willie Hawthorne (b. Mar 20, 1855, d. Jul 12, 1893) and Julia Ann Bragg (b. Feb 24, 1847, d. Jan 24, 1935).

Mary Jones Hawthorne [8-511]
The First Grandchild of Dr. E. C.
and Mary Frances Gee

Hawthorne Family

John Willie Hawthorne was the son of John Alfred Hawthorne and Mary E. Kennedy. John Alfred Hawthorne was the son of John Hawthorne and Susanna Hawthorn who was the daughter of Frederick Hawthorn. Mary E. Kennedy was a daughter of Jesse Kennedy and Susan Manson. (Jesse married 2). Jane Williams Elder, daughter of J. Elder and Nancy Collier.) Jesse Kennedy and Susan Manson had a son, Baker Kennedy whose daughter, Mary Ann Kennedy married Moses Pritchett and their daughter Bessie Bell Pritchett mar. Thomas Garner Gee (7-59).

Holland and Mary were farmers, raising bright tobacco on their farm on Sugar Hill Road just north of Perseverance Christian Church. Holland's funeral was the first service held in the new Perseverance Christian Church that recently had been built to replace the old clapboard building that had served the membership since the 1840's. They were both buried in the church cemetery.

Mary Rebecca Jones and Holland Hawthorne

Issue:

9-511.1. Willis William Hawthorne (b. Oct 21, 1907, d. Oct 22, 1907) was buried in the Garden Cemetery at Armstead Watkins, now owned by Winston Watkins and Eva Branch Foster.

9-511.2. Julian Armstead Hawthorne (b. Oct 30, 1908 at Gig PO, Lunenburg Co., VA, d. Mar 24, 1988) married Dec 22, 1933 at the Antioch Methodist Church parsonage by Rev. J. E. White, Mary Elizabeth Featherstun, daughter of John Haskins Featherstun and Lizzie Lee Hawthorne of Lunenburg Co., VA. Julian received an AB degree from Lynchburg College, Lynchburg, VA in 1931. He taught and was athletic coach at KHS, Kenbridge VA for three years. Julian also attended W & M College, U of Richmond (VA) & NC State in Raleigh, NC and was affiliated with the US Department of Agriculture for almost 40 years before retiring in 1973 from the Farmers Home Adm. as Chief of the Farmer Programs for Virginia. Julian continued to be most active during his retirement. His family, both close and extended, is most appreciative of his gift to them of a history of the family, *The Descendents of John Alfred Hawthorn of Brunswick Co., Virginia*, 1981. Elizabeth attended Farmville State Teacher's College for two years. She makes her home at 5826 Willow Oaks Drive apt. B, Richmond, VA 23225.
Issue:

10-511.21. Mary Elizabeth Hawthorne (b. Sep 20, 1934 in Lunenburg Co. VA, d. Jun 1, 1936 in Petersburg Hospital, VA). She is buried at Antioch UMC Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA.

10-511.22. Barbara Lee Hawthorne (b. Sep 20, 1934 Lunenburg Co., VA) married Oct 19, 1962, Joseph Glennon Lanford (b. Apr 20, 1940 in Richmond, VA), son of Bowie Lanford and Nellie Davis of Bowling Green, VA. They are both 1962 graduates of Lynchburg College. Joe also has a MS degree from University of TN, Knoxville, TN. They have both been employed in the field of education in Spottsylvania Co. and Fredericksburg, VA. They make their home at P. O. Box 554, Bowling Green, VA 22427.
Issue:

11-511.221. Elizabeth Davis Lanford (b. May 2, 1963 in Knoxville, TN) married Jun 6, 1996 at Fredericksburg UMC, Ned Carter Pruitt, Jr. Elizabeth is a graduate of UVA and is employed by Child Development Resources at Norge, VA. Ned is a graduate of VPI and works for Lucas Control Systems at Newport News, VA. They make their home at 7115 Church Lane, Toano, VA 23168.

11-511.222. Sarah Holland Lanford (b. Apr 7, 1966 in Fredericksburg VA) married May 23, 1998 in Fredericksburg, Brent Brady. Issue: (1 child)

12-511.222.1. Nellie Holland Brady (b. Oct 19, 1999).

11-511.223. Joseph Glennon Lanford (b. Jan 25, 1971 in Fredericksburg, VA). He lives in Charlottesville and works in hotel management.

10-511.23. John Julian Hawthorne (b. Apr 7, 1950 in Richmond VA) married Aug 26, 1972 at Bethany Christian Church, Richmond, VA, Susan Lee Stanley, daughter of Thomas Wilson Stanley and Narva Hensley of Martinsville, VA. John graduated in 1968 from George Wythe HS, received a BS in Chemical Engineering from Virginia Tech and a MBA from Pepperdine University in 1981. He is employed as Director of International Operations at Abbott Laboratories. Susan received a BS in Home Economics from Virginia Tech in 1974. They make their home at 666 Maple Avenue, Lake Bluff, IL 60044. Issue:

11-511.231. John Wesley Hawthorne (b. Oct 5, 1976 at Costa Mesa CA) is a 1994 graduate of Lake Forest HS and received his Masters Degree from Stanford U. in CA. He works as an environmental engineer in CA and lives at 1734 Villa Street, Mountain View, CA 94040.

11-511.232. Justin Todd Hawthorne (b. May 25, 1978, Irvine CA) is a 1996 graduate of Lake Forest HS, attended University of Wisconsin, and now attends Harry Truman College in Chicago.

11-511.233. Jeffrey Tyler Hawthorne (b. Jan 8, 1985 at Lake Bluff IL) was attending high school as of Feb 2000.

11-511.234. Julia Whitney Hawthorne (b. Jan 15, 1986 at Lake Bluff, IL) was attending Junior High School as of Feb 2000.

9-511.3. Eugene (Gene) Gee Hawthorne (b. Oct 27, 1911 at Gig, VA, Lunenburg Co, d. Jan 27, 1990) married Dec 16, 1936, Louise Monroe Cheeley (b. Jul 30, 1918 at Warfield, VA), daughter of Robert Monroe Cheeley and Mary Blanche Fraher, Brunswick Co., VA. Gene and Louise operated their farm and Gene also assisted in the operation of Farmers Tobacco Warehouse. Louise was a familiar and comforting employee at the Kenbridge Funeral Home for many years. She married Jul 30, 1998 to Ralph Hubble. They live at Kenbridge, VA 23944. Issue of Gene and Louise: (2 children)

10-511.31. Mary Fraher Hawthorne (b. Jan 20, 1940 in Richmond, VA) married Feb 1, 1964, at Christian Church in Kenbridge, VA, Charles Clarence Brown, Jr. (b. Sep 14, 1935), son of Charles Clarence Brown and Eva Shackleford of Athens, GA. Mary Fraher attended Pan American Business College, Richmond, VA and is employed by Duke Power in Charlotte, NC. Charles is a graduate of Roanoke College, Roanoke, VA and is employed in banking. They make their home at 8911 Scarsdale Drive, Charlotte, NC 28212.

10-511.32. Gordon Eugene Hawthorne (b. Dec. 18, 1943) married Jun 24, 1972 at Tuxedo Park, NY, Mary Alice Lobay of Tuxedo Park (b. Oct 24, 1948), daughter of Anthony Lobay and Helen Borgan. Gordon entered the US Army in Sep. 1964, served with 64th military police in France and Germany and was honorably discharged in 1967. He attended Louisburg Jr. College, Louisburg, NC and obtained a BS degree in Sociology from VCU, Richmond, VA. They make their home at 1206 Winterberry Court, Chesapeake, VA 23320. Issue:

11-511.32l. Anthony Gordon Hawthorne (b. May 25, 1978) is in college.

11-511.322. Andrew Fraher Hawthorne (b. Jun 26, 1984).

9-511.4. Lawrence Holland (Pike) Hawthorne,(b. Dec 28, 1913) married Oct 15, 1938, Pansy Anne Atkinson (b. Jan 22, 1919, d. Jun 24, 2000), daughter of Samuel Edgar Atkinson and Rosa Lee Owen of Pittsylvania Co., VA. They had the distinction of celebrating their 60th Anniversary in 1998. Pike makes his home at 748 E. 5th Avenue, P. O. Box 3, Kenbridge VA 23944. Issue:

Pike [9-511.4] and Pansy Hawthorne at their 60th wedding anniversary in October, 1999

10-511.41. Lawrence Owen Hawthorne (b. Apr 18, 1941, d. Sep 26, 1941). He was buried in Perseverance Christian Church Cemetery, Lunenburg Co., VA.

10-511.42. Steven (Steve) Lee Hawthorne (b. Aug 28, 1943) married Jolene Parrish, daughter of Joseph Cephas Parrish and Pauline Moore of Dundas, VA. Issue: (2 children)

11-511.421. Sandra Lynn Hawthorne (b. Jul 28, 1962).

11-511.422. Stephanie Lee Hawthorne (b. Aug 17, 1963, d. Nov 29, 1963) is buried in Perseverance Christian Church Cemetery, Lunenburg Co., VA.

Steve and Jolene were divorced. Jolene subsequently moved to Florida and Sandra went with her. She has remarried and her husband has adopted Sandra.

Steve then married Jul 11, 1967, Elizabeth Daulton (b. Dec 30, 1948), daughter of Leslie Daulton and wife of Crew VA. They were divorced and Elizabeth has remarried. Steve was involved in a boating accident in the James River Aug 4, 1968 near Jamestown VA and leaving him paralyzed. He lives at 748 E. 5th Avenue, Kenbridge, VA. Issue: (1 child)

11-511.423. Lisa Holland Hawthorne (b. Dec 26, 1967) married, Aug 16, 1996, Jimmy Alexander from GA. Lisa is a graduate of UVA and is Marketing Representative for Medical Equity Partners. Jimmy is Market Representative for Miller Brewing Co. Lisa and Jimmy are divorced. Issue: (1 child)

12-511.423.1. Emily Holland Alexander.

10-511.43. Carole Ann Hawthorne (b. Jan 5, 1946) married Jun 26, 1965, William (Tommy) Thomas Stanley, Jr. (b. Aug 9, 1944), son of William Thomas Stanley, Sr. and Grace Lacks of Clover, Halifax Co., VA. They are divorced. Carole makes her home at 1217 Tanglewood Drive, South Hill, VA 23970. Issue:

11-511.431. William Thomas "T III" Stanley, III (b. Oct 8, 1965) married Martha Walton, daughter of Tom Walton of Lawrenceville, VA. T III is a graduate of the Audio Visual Institute of Technology in Orlando and is an audio engineer. Martha is a graduate of Longwood College. They live on Danville Street, South Hill, VA 23970.

11-511.432. Steven Clark Stanley (b. Nov 5, 1966) married Sep 11, 1999, Vonda Thomas, daughter of Wayne and Ruby Thomas of South Hill. He attended Southside Virginia Community College and is manager of Best Western Motel and Econo Lodge in South Hill, VA. Vonda is a nurse practitioner.

11-511.433. Matthew Holland Stanley (b. Aug 6, 1970) attended a taxidermist school in Manassas and now lives and has a Taxidermist and Sporting Goods Shop in South Hill.

9-511.5. Nannie Mae Hawthorne (b. Nov 6, 1916 in Lunenburg Co VA, d. Dec 21, 1981 in an auto accident) married Dec 31, 1937 by her minister at the parsonage, Dundas, VA, Edward Grey Thompson (b. May 10, 1914, d. May 19, 1988), son of Everette Grey Thompson and Addie Holmes Ingram of Lunenburg Co., VA. Grey and Nannie Mae operated their farm on Longview Drive about four miles south of Dundas, VA and Grey was Supervisor of Transportation for the Lunenburg Co. Public Schools

until his retirement. They are both buried at Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA. Issue: (5 children)

10-511.51. Edward Willis Thompson (b. Dec 21, 1938 in Lunenburg Co. VA) married 1962, Doris Elouise Huff (b. Apr 1, 1943), daughter of Oscar Nathaniel Huff and Fannie Sue Williams of Granville Co., NC. Edward was in the US Air Force for years and was honorably discharged. They live at 540 E. 6th Avenue, Kenbridge, VA 23944. Issue: (2 children)

11-511.511. Everette Dale Thompson (b. Nov 5, 1964 at Charleston, SC).

11-511.512. Daniel Grey Thompson (b. Oct 3, 1968 in Mecklenburg Co., VA). Lives with his family at 730 S. Broad Street, Kenbridge, VA 23944. Issue: (1 child)

12-511.512.1. Emily Brooke Thompson (b. Oct 16, 1996).

10-511.52. Allen Ingram Thompson (b. Sep 2, 1945 in Richmond, VA) married first Deanna Kay McCutcheon (b. June 13, 1945 in Chase City, VA), daughter of Harry Roderick McCutcheon and Janie Farris of Nottoway Co., VA. Issue: (2 children)

11-511.521. Christopher (Chris) Allen Thompson (b. Oct 20 1967 in Richmond, VA).

11-511.522. Benjamin Tyler Thompson (b. Mar 28, 1971 in Richmond, VA).

Allen and Kay were divorced and he married second Judy Marie Midgley (b. Jun 22, 1944, Wakefield, MA). They were divorced. He married third on Dec 23, 1978, in Jacksonville, FL, Georgetta Lynne. Subsequently, they were divorced and Allen married fourth at the Starting Line of the Daytona Race Track, Oct 18, 1986, Linda Marie Flowers, (b. Oct 15, 1948).

10-511.53. Nancy Gray Thompson (b. Aug 8, 1950 in Richmond, VA) married Jan 10, 1970, Charles William Turner (b. Nov 5, 1947 in Raleigh, NC), son of David Oliver Turner of

Richmond and Edna Margaret Yow of Raleigh, NC. Nancy attended Smithdeal-Massey Business College in Richmond, VA and Southside Virginia Community College in Alberta. Charles served in the US Air Force for four years and then attended South Side Community College for three years. Nancy is secretary to the President of Southside Virginia Community College and Charles is a Vice President at BenchMark Bank in South Hill, VA. Nancy Gray and Charles make their home at the farm where Nancy Gray grew up, 7305 Longview Drive, Kenbridge, VA 23944. Issue: (1 child)

11-511.531. Julie Elizabeth Turner (b. Dec 24, 1970 in Mecklenburg Co. VA) is a graduate of Old Dominion University and works as a counselor for Full Circle. She makes her home at 1809 Volvo Parkway, Chesapeake, VA 23320.

10-511.54. Michael Scott Thompson (b. Jul 2, 1959 at South Hill Community Hospital, South Hill, VA) married Jul 12, 1980, Lucretia Ruth Wilcox, daughter of Ruth Wilcox. They both attended college in Daytona Beach, FL. They operate their own business, Impressions Foil Printing Service, in Mechanicsville, VA and make their home at 7987 Strawhorn Drive, Mechanicsville, VA 23116. Issue: (2 children)

11-511.541. Brittany Maeve Thompson (b. Sep 27, 1989).

11-511.542. Sirena Wren Thompson (b. Jul 1, 1992).

9-511.6. Edith Hoye Hawthorne (b. Sep 22, 1926 in Lunenburg Co., VA) married Nov 2, 1946, Charlie Jamerson Hite (b. Oct 22, 1925), son of Richard A. (Dick) Hite and Elsie Elder Anderton of Lunenburg Co., VA. Charlie entered the US Army on Jan 21, 1944. After basic training at Camp Blanding, FL, he joined and went to Europe with the 78th Division. He participated in the Battles of the Ardennes and Namur. He was in the process of being deployed to the Pacific when the war ended. He was honorably discharged Mar 31, 1946. Edith was employed by Kenston Forest School, now retired. They reside at 217 4th Avenue, Kenbridge, VA 23944. Issue: (2 children)

10-511.61. David Jamerson Hite (b. Dec 11, 1948) married Oct 26, 1969 at Perseverance Church, Dundas, VA by Rev. G. O. Gard, Beverly Yvonne Hancock, daughter of Howard Hancock. David attended Richmond (VA) Polytechnic Institute and works for the telephone company out of South Hill. Bev works for Dr. Greene, an optometrist in South Hill. They live at 835 Cedar Creek Road, Blackstone, VA 23824. Issue: (2 children)

11-511.611. David Jamerson Hite, Jr. (b. Jan 3, 1972) married Apr 13, 1996 at Perseverance Christian Church, Heather Martha Stiles (b. May 21, 1972), daughter of Herbert and Ann Stiles of Blackstone. David attended SV Community College. He works in Heating and Air Conditioning Maintenance for Chesterfield Co. Heather has her RN from Richard Bland Community College and works for Chesterfield County Detention System. They live at 7607 Cotfield Road, Richmond, VA 23237. Issue: (1 child)

12-511.611.1. David Jamerson Hite III (b. Dec 1, 1998 in Richmond, VA).

11-511.612. Richard (Dickie) Holland Hite (b. Aug 30, 1976 in Richmond, VA) is a graduate of SVCC at Alberta, VA and works for the Crowder Tire Center in Kenbridge, VA. He lives at 835 Cedar Creek Road, Blackstone, VA 23824.

10-511.62. Louis Holland Hite (b. Mar 2, 1952) married Oct 22, 1983 at Derbyshire Baptist Church in Richmond, Donna Louise Eubank, daughter of Clay and Dot Eubank. Louis is a 1974 graduate of University of Richmond (VA) and works for Johnson Controls in Richmond. They make their home at 10832 Millington Lane, Richmond, VA 23233. Issue:

11-511.621. Emily Louise Hite (b. Jan 22, 1986 in Richmond, VA).

11-511.622. Monica Holland Hite (b. Mar 17, 1988 in Richmond, VA).

8-512. Nellie A. Jones (b. Nov 1887, d. in infancy).

8-513. Eva Gertrude Jones (b. May 6, 1889, d. Feb 23, 1962) married Dec. 27, 1910 at Jonesboro Baptist Church, Brunswick Co., VA, Milton Watkins (b. Jul 1, 1883, d. Jan 27, 1970). They operated a farm adjacent to his brother, Armstead, the second husband of Nannie, (7-51). Milton and Eva are buried in the Blackstone Cemetery. Issue:

9-513.1. Willis Milton Watkins (b. Jan 11, 1913, d. Aug 25, 1914) is buried in Watkins Garden Cemetery.

9-513.2. Arthur Winston Watkins (b. May 31, 1915), married Jun 12, 1941 in Dinwiddie Co., VA by the Rev. J. W. Gee (7-58), Sara Elizabeth Branch (b. Jan 31, 1920). Winston attended University of Richmond and graduated from Smithdeal-Massey Business College. He is the owner and continues to assist in the operation of Watkins Jewelers in Blackstone, VA. Sara was an educator for some years and now is also an accomplished artist. They make their home at 311 College Avenue, Blackstone, VA 23824. Issue: (2 children)

10-513.21. Winston Branch Watkins (b. Jun 12, 1948 in Richmond VA) married, Aug 27, 1972 on Long Island, NY, Bryna Sorkin (b. Mar 12, 1947 in Chicago, IL), daughter of Martin and Ruth Sorkin. Branch was Captain in the USAR Corp of Engineers from 1970-1978. He received in 1970 a BS in Commerce from UVA and in 1971 he earned a MBA from Michigan State. They are presently living at 30 Chimney Ridge Drive, Morristown, NJ 07960.

10-513.22. Thomas Milton Watkins (b. Oct 20, 1951 in Richmond, VA) married Aug 28, 1976 at Christ Church Episcopal Church, Amelia, VA, Pauline Barksdale (b. Aug 20, 1951), daughter of Richard and Almeyda Barksdale. Tommy earned a BS degree from the University of Richmond in 1974. He worked for Schwartzchild Jewelry in Richmond before joining his father in Watkins Jewelers, Blackstone, VA where he is now manager. Polly was a buyer for Thalhaimers in Richmond and Peebles Department Stores in Lawrenceville and now is Bookkeeper for Watkins Jewelers. They make their home at 600 Brunswick Avenue, Blackstone, VA 23824. Issue: (2 children)

11-513.221. Winston Tate Watkins (b. Dec 22, 1980) is a student at Hampden Sydney College located at Hampden Sydney, VA.

11-513.222. William Carrington Watkins (b. Apr 10, 1984) is a student at Kenston Forest Upper School at Blackstone, VA.

8-514. Carrie Ridley Jones (b. Apr 8, 1891 at home in Lunenburg Co., d. Jan 22, 1972 at the Virginia Baptist Home, Culpepper, VA). A memorial stone is located in the Jonesboro Baptist Church Cemetery, Brunswick Co., VA, to Carrie who willed her body to the advancement of medical science.

Carrie Jones [8-514]
with a Partial View of the Armistead Watkins home's front porch and door

8-515. Laura Ida Jones (b. Dec 27, 1892 at home in Lunenburg Co., d. Sep 8, 1960 at the Virginia Baptist Home, Culpepper, VA). Laura is buried in the Jonesboro Baptist Church Cemetery, Brunswick Co., VA.

Laura Ida Jones [8-515]

Carrie and Laura stayed and cared for the home until shortly after the death of their stepfather, S. Armstead Watkins. Their lives were so intertwined that the name of one was always added to the other in the same breath--Carrie and Laura. Carrie was deeply religious, highly industrious, and an extrovert; but she always suffered with poor eyesight. As a child she stayed in Richmond

with her uncle, Dr. Everette (Buddy) Gee, and family and was treated unsuccessfully by specialists. Laura was an amateur photographer, at least within the family, and we are grateful to her for many snapshots of family in the early years--even of the family located in WV where she visited. She spent many hours reading to Carrie and discussing topics varying from current events to Genesis. Both were extremely happy and content at the Baptist Home where they remained until their death.

8-516. Josie Nannie Jones (b. Sep 15, 1894, d. Feb 31, 1969) married Jul 15, 1913, in the parlor of her mother's home by Rev. Little, pastor of Jonesboro Baptist Church, Eddie Boyd Jones, (b. Oct 18, 1834, d. Mar 21, 1950) (from Jones Family Bible), a farmer, son of Richard Addison Jones and Willie Jane Justice. They lived on Route 615 just north of where this road crosses Nash's Mill Creek. Eddie and Josie's home was west and adjacent to that of his parents. Eddie was killed there in 1950 in a tractor mishap. Both are buried in Lakeview Cemetery, Blackstone, VA.

Josie was married a second time to George Field who was born in England. They lived in Florida and there were no children. He is buried there.

Issue of Josie Nannie Jones and Eddie Boyd Jones: (7 children)

9-517.1. Nellie Boyd Jones (b. Apr 23, 1914, d. Friday, April 3, 1998 at the Eastern Star Home in Richmond, VA, buried Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA) married Jun 24, 1933, Virginius (Sugar) Allen Elder (b. Feb 25, 1912, d. Dec 31, 1968), son of Thomas Rennerson Elder and Eva Love of Lunenburg Co. Nellie and Sugar lived in Sedley, VA. She was active in the community and an avid gardener. Issue: (4 children)

10-516.11. June Allen Elder (b. Sep 8, 1934, Richmond VA) married Roy S. Reynolds (b. Apr 19, 1930 in New York, NY, d. 1991), son of Roy Deck Reynolds, U. S. Military Academy, 1924, from MO and Erminie Skofield of South Norwalk, CT. June attended Longwood College, Farmville, VA. She graduated from Georgetown University in 1976 with a BS; did graduate work at

Oxford and received a Master of Science in School of Business Administration at American University in 1983. Roy received an AB from Dartmouth College in 1951 simultaneously with his commission, US Navy. Subsequently, he pursued graduate studies at Marquette and American Universities. His Navy assignments have included duty aboard the USS Northhampton, Captain of the USS Albert David, NATO Headquarters, Belgium and two tours in Washington, DC. They divorced in 1986. June can be reached at 9202 Grandhaven Avenue, Upper Marlboro, MD 20772. Issue: (4 children)

11-516.111. Stephen Virginius Reynolds (b. Sep 3, 1957, Milwaukee, WI) married Faye Bernard from Guam. He recently separated from the US Navy after serving ten years. Faye and Stephen now live at 3195 Bingo Lane, Port Orchard, WA 98366.

11-516.112. Baby boy Reynolds (b. Aug 1958, d. in infancy, bur. Kenbridge (VA) Heights Cemetery).

11-516.113. Garth Hobart Reynolds (b. Feb 29, 1960, San Diego, CA) graduated from St. Mary's College in St. Mary's, MD. He teaches emotionally disturbed children and has an antique business in Baltimore, MD. He resides at 9202 Grand Haven Avenue, Upper Marlboro, MD 20772.

11-516.114. Roy David Reynolds (b. Sep 10, 1963, Naval Hospital, Bethesda, MD) married 1991, Nancy Martin, daughter of Glenn Otis Martin, Doc. Of Divinity, and Maye Kelly, PhD. Roy graduated from St. Mary's College in St. Mary's, MD. He also has a MS in Administration—Education and is currently Principal of Great Mills HS in Lexington Park, MD. Nancy also teaches. They make their home at 23830 Ewell Lane, Hollywood, MD, 20636. Issue: (2 children)

12-516.114.1. Heather Xaiver Reynolds (b. 1993).

12-516.114.2. Hannah Alexandra Reynolds (b. 1995).

10-516.12. Johnnie Boyd Elder (b. Dec 31, 1936, d.) married Joyce Flowers, Southampton Co., VA. Issue: (4 children)

11-516.121. Michelle Elder.

11-516.122. Rennie Elder.

Johnnie and Joyce were divorced. On Dec 11, 1966 he married Emily Elizabeth Hardy (b. Nov 6, 1944).

11-516.123. Johnnie Wood "Woody" Elder married Maria (surname unknown) from Portugal. He serves in the US Army. Maria was killed in an automobile accident in Italy. Issue: (one child)

12-516.123.1. (daughter).

11-516.124. Paul Elder.

10-516.13. James (Jimmie) Gordon Elder (b. Sep 22, 1944) served in the US Marine Corps 1964 to 1968.

11-516.131. Allen Wayne Elder served in US Navy and he is married. Issue: (1 child)

12-516.131.1. Susan René Elder married Paul Carver. They are divorced.

10-516.14. Nellie Virginia (Ginger) Elder (b. Nov 15, 1953) married Francis (Fran) John Berda (b. Nov 14, 1947), a US Navy veteran of Syracuse, NY. They were divorced. She subsequently, married Tyler Garrett. They are divorced. She lives in Richmond and travels a great deal in connection with her work. Issue:

11-516.141. Shelly Ann Berda (b. Sep 29, 1972). Shelly works for Crestar Bank and lives in Richmond, VA.

9-516.2. Howard Aubrey Jones (b. Nov 21, 1915, d. Mar 12, 1999) married Mar 20, 1948, Shirley Ann Zion (b. Sep 24, 1928, d. Mar 5, 1971), daughter of Leonard Zion and Gilley Chesley of Pennington Gap, VA. Aubrey worked for Kenlea Furniture, Kenbridge, VA until retirement. Issue: (3 children)

10-516.21. Betty Ann Jones (b. Jul 19, 1949) married Sep 7, 1966, James Boswell of Skelton, VA. They live in Rocky Mt., NC. Issue: (3 children)

11-516.211. James Allen Boswell (b. 1968).

11-516.212. Thomas Leonard Boswell.

11-516.213. Shirley Ann Boswell.

10-516.22. Charlotte Zion Jones (b. Aug 5, 1954) married Jerry N. Angles of Pounding Mill, VA. Charlotte lives in Richmond, VA and works as a nurse assistant. She also has a home near Dundas at 4277 Sugar Hill Road, Kenbridge VA 23944.

10-516.23. Edward Aubrey Jones (b. Oct 30, 1959) is a truck driver for a trucking company near Drakes Branch, VA and lives at Lunenburg Courthouse, VA.

9-516.3. Laura Gee Jones (b. at her Grandmother Nanny's home on Feb 7, 1918) married Mar 6, 1940, Joseph Atwell Parrish, son of Joseph Blick Parrish and Maude Thompson of Dolphin, VA. Laura attended Jonesboro Elementary School and Danieltown HS. Laura and Atwell owned and operated a tobacco farm in Brunswick Co. where Atwell in addition to being a prominent farmer was also a tobacco warehouseman until his death Nov 6, 1991. Laura lives on the farm at 997 Old Tobacco Drive, Dolphin, VA. Issue: (3 children)

10-516.31. Joseph Atwell Parrish, Jr. (b. Dec 5, 1940 in Dolphin, VA) served in the US Marine Corps for four years where he met and married June 5, 1965, Alice Maude Alden (b. Aug 21, 1941) of Philadelphia, PA, who was also serving in the Marines. They divorced in 1980. He subsequently married Darlene Smith Hall who died. He then married Melissa Bragg Brown and they live in Alberta. Issue of Joseph and Alice: (3 children)

11-516.311. Michael Joseph Parrish (b. May 26, 1966 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Jun 6, 1992,

Angela Dawn White (b. Mar 28, 1970) at Radford Community Hospital, Radford, VA, daughter of John M. White and his wife of Blacksburg, VA. Michael earned his BS in Horticulture, Concentration in Landscape Design (1992) and a Master in Science in Vocational and Technical Education, Concentration in Agriculture Education (1996). He works as Agriculture Extension Agent in Dinwiddie Co., VA. Angie has a BA in Management Science, Concentration in Decision Support Systems (1992) and a Masters in Business Administration (1996), concentration in Human Resource Management and she works at Chesterfield Court House. They reside at 14200 Fantail Drive, Chester, VA 23834. Issue: (1 child)

12-516.311.1. Kayla Marie Parrish (b. Sep 6, 1998 at Johnston Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA).

11-516.312. Kim Marie Parrish (b. Jun 7, 1968 at Johnston Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Jun 25, 1994, James Dobson (b. May 13, 1963) at Southside Regional Medical Center, Petersburg, VA, son of Anne H. & George L. Dobson, Jr. Kim received an AS degree in Business from Richard Bland College, Petersburg, VA (1988), a BS from Medical College of Virginia with concentration in Health Care Administration (1990), an AS in Nursing from John Tyler Community College, Chester, VA (1995). She works as a registered nurse at Petersburg Hospital. Jim is employed with Spencer Brothers Incorporated, Waverly, VA. Kim and Jim reside at 11919 Warfield Ridge Dr., Chester, VA 23830. Issue: (1 child)

12-516.312.1. Austin Everett Dobson (b. Feb 8, 1998 at Johnston Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA).

11-516.313. William Atwell Parrish (b. Jun 6, 1970 at Greenville Memorial Hospital, Emporia, VA) received an A.S. in Business from Louisburg College, Louisburg, NC in 1990 and a BS degree in Safety & Risk Administration from Virginia Commonwealth University in Richmond, Virginia in 1993. He is a Safety & Environmental Engineer with Brick and Tile Corporation of Lawrenceville VA and lives at 997 Old Tobacco Drive, Dolphin, VA 23843.

10-516.32. Nancy Katherine Parrish (b. Aug 18, 1942, Dolphin, VA) married Francis Xavier Blantz. They are divorced. She is a graduate of Smithdeal-Massey Business College, Richmond, VA and works in Richmond. She resides in Freeman, VA.

10-516.33. Laura Jane Parrish (b. Mar 6, 1944, Dolphin, VA) married Alwyn Thomas Hawkins of Dolphin. She is a graduate of Smithdeal-Massey Business College, Richmond, VA. She works for Southern States in Lawrenceville, VA and Alwyn worked for Daniel Brothers until he retired in 1999. Issue: (2 children)

11-516.331. Laura Lynn Hawkins (b. Jan 28, 1965) married David Everette of Emporia. Lynn is a Special Ed Teacher and David works for Virginia Tech; both in Blacksburg, VA where they live at 1610 Westover Dr., Blacksburg, VA 24060. Issue: (2 children)

12-516.331.1. Laura Katherine Everette (b. Nov 9, 1993).

12-516.331.2. Jane Bramley Everette (b. Nov 4, 1996).

11-516.332. Mary Katherine Hawkins (b. Oct 2, 1966) married Scott Mitchell of Emporia, VA. He works for Mitchell's Trucking, Inc. of Emporia. They live at 16060 Dry Bread Road, Emporia, VA 23847. Issue: (2 children)

12-516.332.1. Melissa Lane Mitchell (b. Dec 11, 1983).

12-516.332.2. Ashley Leigh Mitchell (b. Feb 7, 1989).

9-516.4. Arthur Gordon Jones (b. Jan 12, 1920, d. Apr 1920).

9-516.5. Lois Elizabeth Jones (b. Apr 29, 1922) married Jun 25, 1941, Henry Howard Zion, son of Alexandria Hooker Zion and wife of Pennington Gap, VA. They were divorced. She married Ron Kirby and they make their home at 8823 Crismond Lane, Spottsylvania, VA 23553. Issue: (5 children)

10-516.51. Alexander Hooker (Butch) Zion, II (b. Nov 19, 1941), married Dec 17, 1964, Linda Mae Earp (b. Sep 14, 1945). They live at 4145 Sweetman Road, Marbury, MD 20658. Issue: (2 children)

11-516.511. Alexander Hooker Zion, III (b. Jan 22, 1966).

11-516.512. Wayne David Zion (b. Apr 1, 1969).

10-516.52. Henry Howard Zion, Jr. (b. Oct 18, 1943). Henry earned a BS from Mars Hill, NC) College and a Master's degree from VPI. He has been a teacher in Nepal and India with the Peace Corps, and is a faculty research assistant with the Chesapeake Biological Laboratories, University of MD, Solomans MD. He lives at Pine Lane, Lusby, MD 20657.

10-516.53. Mary Joe Zion.

10-516.54. Phyllis Elizabeth Zion.

10-516.55. Nellie Carolyn Stanford (b. Feb 4, 1950) married Gerald Arthur Bright. They are divorced. She married Nov 6, 1976, Robert Edward Thomas. They live in Frederick, MD. Issue: (1 child)

11-516.551. Aaron Thomas Thomas, née Bright (b. Sep 6, 1969).

9-516.6. Nancy Carolyn Jones (b. Sep 17, 1924) mar. Sep 14, 1946, Jack Russell Thrift. Nancy and Jack were divorced in 1951. She married Oct 30, 1953 Clarence O'Brien Wiley (b. Dec 31, 1929). Nancy graduated with second highest honors from high school and Smithdeal-Massey Business College prior to her 16th birthday. She was employed for 40 years with a Baking Equipment Company, now retired. Her hobby is cooking and then sharing it with her friends and neighbors. Issue: (1 child)

10-516.61. Trudy Kay Thrift (b. Aug 3, 1947) mar. Oct 23, 1963, Robert Lee Carlton. Issue: (3 children)

11-516.611. Michael Wayne Carlton (b. Nov 29, 1965). She lives in Mechanicsville, VA.

11-516.612. Brenda Michele Carlton (b. Sep 26, 1967) mar. Harry Sharp who is in construction. Issue: (2 children)

12-516.612. Christopher Carlton (b. c1992)

12-516.612.2. Ashley Carlton (b. c1995).

11-516.613. Steven Craig Carlton (b. Jan 29, 1969).

9-516.7. Willie (Billie) Frances Jones (b. Aug 28, 1926) married Oct 16, 1947, Paul Albert Mitchell. They are divorced and Billie subsequently married Roger Moore. They are divorced. She is a graduate of Smithdeal-Massey Business College, Richmond and attended UVA for two years. She received a BA from the U of South Alabama in Creative Writing. She worked as a Legal Secretary and at present she is Assistant Librarian at Satsuma Library and a writer of short stories. She makes her home at 263 9th Ave., Mobile, AL 36611. Issue: (2 children)

10-516.71. Larry Paul Mitchell (b. Jun 13, 1948) mar. Joanne Johnson. He attended Faulker State College for 2 years and works as District Manager of Southern Belle Sandwich Co. They live at 131 Kipling, Crestview, FL 32539. Issue: (2 children)

11-516.711. Brandi Mitchell (b. Sep 15, 1976). She received a BA from Rollins College in Theater Arts. Brandi is an actress traveling all over the US. Some of her roles, "Don Quixote" (Dorotea), "Orpheus Descending the Glass Menagerie" and "Much Ado About Nothing"; also in "Strangers With Candy", a TV show. She makes her home at 32 Havemeyer St. Apt 5B, Brooklyn, NY 11211.

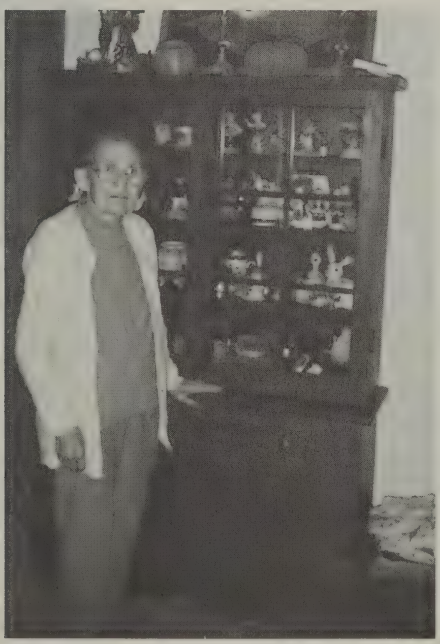
11-516.712. Joseph Paul Mitchell (b. Dec 9, 1981) and lives at 131 Kipling, Crestview, FL 32539.

10-516.72. Steve Mitchell (b. 1955). He is a HS graduate and works in Hotel Management. He follows and is a big New York Yankees fan. His address: 325 6th St., Chickasaw, AL 36611.

Family of Nannie Beth Gee [7-51] and Willis Jones.
Carrie [8-514], Laura [8-515], Josie [6-516], Eva [8-513] and Mary [8-511]

Laura [8-515], Carrie [8-514], and Mary [8-511]Jones

Eva Gertrude Jones [8-513]
As a young girl (right) and with Armistead Watkins' home in the background (left)
The rear portion was the home of Dr. E.C. [6-5] and Mary Frances Gee.



Laura Gee [9-516.3].
Dr. E.C. Gee's [6-5] Medicine Cabinet in the Background

Issue of Nannie B. Gee Jones and S. Armstead Watkins:

8-517. Etta Watkins (b. Mar 26, 1899, d. Mar 31, 1899 and buried in the garden cemetery at the home).

8-518. Arthur Armstead Watkins (b. Feb 28, 1901, d. Jun 13, 1905 and buried in the garden cemetery at the Watkins's farm).

Also, when Armstead's sister became too ill to care for her family, Armstead and Nannie, in 1920, added another member to their clan, Laura Branch, Armstead's niece. By now Carrie and Laura were adults and so Eva remembers them as being her primary care givers, particularly Laura. Her Uncle Armstead was generous with the necessities as well as toys. She especially enjoyed playing house with her dolls and she considers herself most fortunate to have been there.

Arthur Armistead Watkins [8-518]

8-519. Eva Branch Chiles (b. in Nottoway Co., April 5, 1917), the daughter of Lucien Branch and Eula Watkins (married at the Armstead Watkins' home on Aug 16, 1947, Earnest Foster Chiles (b. Sep 13, 1916, d. Sep 17, 1993, bur. Lakeside Cem. Blackstone, VA). [Eva had siblings, Tena Miller Branch (b. May 1, 1906, d. Mar 12, 1974, buried at Buffalo Church Cemetery, Sanford, NC) and Robert Watkins Branch, (buried at Blackstone Cemetery)]. Foster received his education at Victoria High School and had a career in the US Navy retiring after 22 years with the rank of Chief Boatswain Mate. Eva attended school at Woodrow School and Kenbridge High School. Then, she went to Palmer

Business College in South Carolina. She worked as a Professional Beautician. After living in many interesting places (including Kodiac, Alaska) in the course of Foster's career, Eva and Foster made their retirement home in a house they built on the Watkins' farm. After his death, Eva moved to Dundas and makes her home at 127 Easy St. (P. O. Box 175,) Dundas, VA 23938.

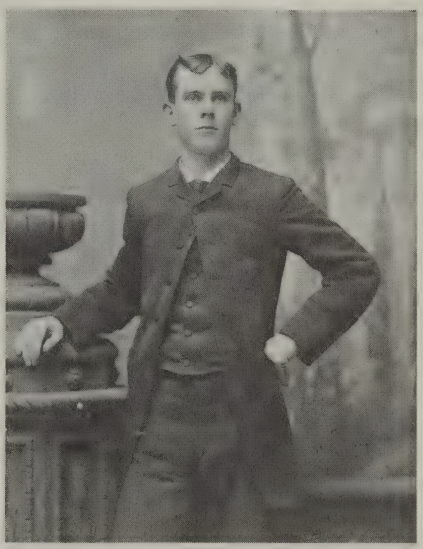
She and Foster have two children, Kathryn Armstead Chiles (Cortell) and Henry Foster Chiles. Kathy has two children, Kathryn Marie and James Henry Cortell. Henry is a pilot for Northwest Airlines and lives in Memphis, TN.

Hattie E. Gee

7-52. Hattie E. Gee (b. Apr 25, 1863, d. Jan 14, 1865).

Everette Webb Gee

7-53. Everette Webb (Buddy) Gee (b. Jun 20, 1865, Lunenburg Co., d. Apr 6, 1918, Richmond, VA), graduated 1888 in medicine from the Medical College of Virginia, Richmond. He returned home and practiced with his father until the latter's death in 1893. His home and office were diagonally across the road from that of his parents and has been owned for the last six decades by Clifton H., Bagley and his estate. (Mr. Bagley moved the office from the front to the rear of the house. It was their kitchen and dining room, several times remodeled.)



Everette Webb Gee [7-53]

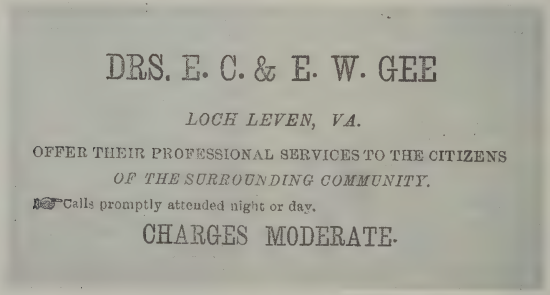
Subsequently, Buddy moved to Richmond and established a very successful practice. He had a great sense of humor and was much beloved by his family and many friends. The Lunenburg

people relied upon him when they became ill and had to be hospitalized because Richmond had the only available facilities. In Richmond, he first owned a house at 315 East Clay Street, then at 416 East Grace Street and finally at 1030 West Grace Street that was considered rather far out in the suburbs at the time it was purchased. Buddy married Jul 16, 1891, Virginia (Jennie) Wegerburn Webb (b. Jun 18, 1867 at Lunenburg CH., d. Jun 6, 1933 in Richmond), daughter of William W. Webb (see pp. 563-564, Vol. I, OFS) and Virginia H. Eanes of Lunenburg Co. and niece of Molly Webb Gee. (See Webb Family in Appendices) An excerpt from his obituary in the Richmond Times Dispatch on June 7, 1933:

Dr. Everett W. Gee Dead

Dr. Gee was about fifty-two years old, and was one of the best-known physicians in the city, having been at one time a member of the faculty of the Medical College of Virginia. He was also a member of the Richmond Academy of Medicine and Surgery and the American Medical Association.

A native of Lunenburg, Dr. Gee came to Richmond about twenty years ago and has been identified with the activities of the city since that time. He was a member of Centenary Methodist Church and was active in charity, giving much of his time, despite a large practice, to medical services to the poor of the city...


DRS. E. C. & E. W. GEE

LOCH LEVEN, VA.

OFFER THEIR PROFESSIONAL SERVICES TO THE CITIZENS
OF THE SURROUNDING COMMUNITY.

☞Calls promptly attended night or day.

CHARGES MODERATE.

The Drs. Gee [6-5] and [7-53]

Issue: (3 children)

8-531. William Webb Gee (b. Nov 12, 1892 at the home of his parents in Lunenburg Co., d. May 10, 1959 in St. Augustine,

FL). He was employed by the Florida School for the Deaf. Webb attended VA Military Institute, served with General Perishing on the Mexican Border and in France during World War I. Following is an extract of his military service which is on file in the VA Adjutant General's Office, Richmond: "Enlisted in Company A, Richmond Light Infantry Blues, VA Volunteer Service on Jul 16, 1912, for a period of 3 years; reenlisted Jul 16, 1915 for 3 years; called into Federal Service for Mexican Border duty on Jul 5, 1916 as Corporal; assigned Troop A, 1st Squadron, Cavalry, VA National Guard; continuous service-Germany War Duty; promoted Sergeant May 8, 1917; assigned Company E, 104th Ammunition Train, Aug 5, 1917; served overseas Jun 29, 1918 to May 25, 1919; honorably discharged as Sergeant on Jun 1, 1919. Serial number: 1-296-439. Veteran's Administration Claim Number: XC1-800669."

Webb was an individual of rather unusual personal characteristics. To gain an insight therein I quote below two cards in my possession:

First, this card is postmarked "Onancock, VA, July, 1909." It is addressed to "Dr. E. W. Gee, 416 E. Grace St., Richmond VA." The message is, "7/22/09. Dear Papa, I am having a good time, and all are well. I wish you would send me (50) fifty cents. Your son, Webb. P. S. How are my chickens getting on."

Presumably, he was visiting Rev. and Mrs. J. W. Stiff. He was a Methodist minister who was assigned to the Eastern Shore of Virginia. Mrs. Stiff was Mamie Webb, sister of the mother of Webb Gee. Picture on card is the "Battleship Minnesota, 18 knots".

The second card is postmarked "Lexington, VA, Sep 10, 19--". It is addressed to "Mrs. M. F. Gee, Lochleven, Lunenburg Co., VA." The message, "Dear Grandma, I am here. Wish I had never heard of this place. Will write to you all later. Your grandson Webb." The picture is "Lexington, VA, Library of the Virginia Military Institute".

8-532. Margaret Gee (b. Jun 31 (Sic), 1897, d. Mar 27,1901 of pneumonia--per tombstone)

8-533. Mary Virginia Gee (b. Jan 31, 1903, 315 E. Clay Street, Richmond, VA, and died Sep 16, 1948 of cancer at St. Augustine, FL). She was employed by the city library. Virginia graduated from Collegiate School and received a bachelor's degree from Westhampton College, now a part of the University of Richmond. She worked many years for the Valentine Museum, then moved to Charleston, SC, where she worked in the library and finally to St. Augustine.

Mary Virginia Gee [8-533]

None of the children of Buddy and Jennie married. They are all buried in marked graves in pavilion #49 in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, VA.

Dr. Everette Webb Gee [7-53] with son, Webb [8-531], wife, Jennie Webb Gee, and mother, Mary Frances Webb Gee

Mary Etta Gee

7-54. Mary Etta Gee (b. May 2, 1867, d. Apr 27, 1916) was a devoted daughter, a gracious and generous lady. She married

Jan 6, 1904, Washington (Wash) C. Winn (b. Sep 1, 1846, d. 1919) of Pleasant Grove, Lunenburg Co., VA. "Pleasant Grove being the name of his farm, home, and post office there. (See Arvin, p. 122.) Wash and Etta were distant cousins. Her maternal grandmother was Harriet Hardy Winn whose sister was Frances E. Winn. The latter married Edmund P. Winn. Frances and Edmund were the parents of Wash. To clarify or confuse the issue further, the father of Frances and Harriet also was named Edmund Winn (see 1810 Census, WB #13, pp. 137 and 187, also DB #35, p. 111, Lunenburg Co.). Wash had been married previously and had six children by that marriage (see p. 199, Vol. II, OFS. In this reference his middle initial is listed incorrectly as "E". It should be "C"). Art Danforth's *A Winn Family Story, the ancestors and all identified descendant of Llewellyn Parks Winn 1841-1923 with historical, social and geographic background,* © 1986 gives the history of this family. Llewellyn Parks Winn was an older brother of Wash.

Wash was a farmer, merchant, and dealer in horses and mules. For many years he was a member of the Co. Board of Supervisors and had been a delegate to the Virginia General Assembly in the session 1883-84. He and Etta had a lovely home and enjoyed extensive traveling. Both were buried in the family cemetery at Pleasant Grove. It is located on State Route 626 about a mile east of its intersection with Route 40.

Mary Etta Gee [7-54] and Washington Winn

Josie Eugenia Gee

7-55. Josie Eugenia Gee (b. Mar 15, 1869, d. Dec 13, 1929) married Jun 30, 1901, Dr. Thomas Caesar Harris (b. Aug 17, 1876, d. Dec 6, 1937), son of James Edward Harris (b. Dec 24, 1845, d. Apr 25, 1926) and Frances Ann Williams (b. Mar 26, 1843, d. Oct 17, 1924, Greenville Co., VA, both buried in Kenbridge Hts. Cemetery).

Josie Eugenia Gee [7-55]

Dr. Harris and Josie bought the Dr. E. W. Gee farm, where they lived and he practiced medicine following their marriage. In 1909, they bought the Barnes ancestral home in the edge of Kenbridge, making it their home and Dr. Harris established and operated a hospital in Kenbridge.

Harris Hospital, Kenbridge, Virginia—Early 20th Century

Dr. Harris died in Chester, VA. They were buried in the Kenbridge Cemetery where the children who predeceased them were also buried. Issue: (6 children)

8-551. Everette Wariner Harris (b. Mar 12, 1902, d. Jul 30, 1914).

Everett Wariner Harris [8-551]

8-552. Mary Frances Harris (b. Apr 25, 1903 in Browns Store District of Lunenburg Co., VA, d. Dec. 17, 1997 in Victoria, VA, buried in Lakeview Cemetery there) attended Blackstone College and Mary Baldwin College, Staunton, VA. She married Sep 20, 1923 at Kenbridge Methodist Church, Robert (Bob) Samuel Weaver, Jr. (b. Nov 17, 1900, d. Dec 6, 1973), son of Robert Samuel Weaver and Ann Elizabeth Bell of Victoria, VA formerly of Norfolk. Bob received BA and MA degrees from UVA. During the two years following his graduation, he was an associate professor at Washington and Lee University and studied law concurrently.

Immediately following their wedding, they departed for New Haven, CT, where Bob entered Yale Law School. He received his LLD degree there in 1924. Subsequently, he received a Doctor of Jurisprudence from Yale. Bob practiced law in Victoria until he was appointed County Judge on Jun 1, 1949. He held this post until his death. Among other things, Bob was a bank attorney and director, a member of the Richmond-Petersburg Turnpike Board and of the VA Highway Commission for over nine years. Frances continued to live in her home 1811 9th Street, Victoria, VA 23974, until her death. Issue: (3 children)

9-552.1. Frances Elizabeth Weaver (b. Sep 5, 1924) graduated from Westhampton College with an AB in 1945, followed by postgraduate studies at William and Mary College and Wake Forest University. She married Mar 3, 1951, Lester Poindexter Martin, Jr. (b. Jun 21, 1924). He earned an AB at University of NC in Chapel Hill, NC, and a JD at Wake Forest University Law School. He is the son of Dr. Lester Poindexter Martin and Helson Bahnson of Davie Co, NC. Lester was elected District Court Judge, then Superior Court Judge and continues to serve in that capacity. They live at 717 North Main Street, Mocksville, NC 27028. Issue: (2 children)

10-552.11. Lester Poindexter Martin (Pete), III (b. Dec 21, 1954 at Raleigh, NC) married May 1, 1991 at Key West, FL, Allison Murphy (b. Mar 14, 1958 in Ottawa, Canada), daughter of Ross Murphy and Yvonne Whitman. Pete attended Catawba College, Salisbury, NC and University of Missouri, Columbia, MO, was a Navy Pilot, and now is employed as a pilot with United Airlines. They make their home in Kailua, Oahu, Hawaii. Issue: (1 child)

11-552.111. Elizabeth Carrie Martin (b. Mar 13, 1992 in Honolulu, Hawaii).

10-552.12. Robert Samuel Weaver Martin (Bob) (b. Jul 4, 1957 in Mocksville, NC) graduated Appalachian State University, has done graduate work at Wake Forest University, and married June 24, 1994, Laura King, daughter of Alfred King and Elizabeth Pirro. They make their home in Bob's great grandparents house in Mocksville, NC.

9-552.2. Robert (Bob) Samuel Weaver, III (b. Jul 22, 1926 in Lunenburg Co., VA) married Oct 26, 1946, in Columbia, SC, Vera Lee Nolan (b. Nov 25, 1927 in Halifax Co., VA), daughter of George Ross Nolen, (b. Feb 22, 1899, d. May 8, 1974), and Adeline Exonia Morrison (b. Jul 4, 1898, d. Sep 7, 1941). Vera's parents were married in 1920 and both are buried at South Boston, VA. Bob attended University of Richmond and received a two- year Certificate in Business Administration. He also attended Miami Dade Community College and received a two-year Associate Degree. Bob served in US Navy from Jul 20, 1944 to Jun 24, 1946, as a Seaman 1st Class. He was assigned aboard the USS Waukesha, AKA 84. The ship participated in the invasion of Okinawa and afterwards entered Tokyo Bay on Aug 30, 1945, with five other Navy ships and debarked a division of US Marines who took over the Yokosuka Japanese Naval Base. Bob's record of events: "This was four days before the official surrender and at that time none of us including the captain of the ship believed that the Japanese were really going to surrender. Upon leaving Tokyo Bay, the ship proceeded to the Island of Siapan, and embarked occupation forces and transported them to Nagasaki. Likewise, no one at that time knew anything about the danger of radiation from the atomic bomb that had been dropped at Nagasaki. Troops and equipment were also transported from the Philippine Islands to Japan."

Upon separation from the military, Bob became a US Postal Inspector, retiring Aug 8, 1980 after 35 years of service, having had assignments in Richmond, VA, Florence, SC, Charleston, SC, and Miami, FL. Bob then became Marine Investigator employed by Caribbean Marine Associates, Inc., Miami, FL for 10 years. Vera, after a brief career as a secretary, became a full time wife, homemaker and mother. Vera and Bob celebrated their 50th Anniversary in 1996 and make their retirement home at 10380 SW 114th St., Miami, FL 33176-4034. Issue: (3 children)

10-552.21. Vera Elizabeth (Betsy) Weaver (b. Aug 23, 1947 in Richmond, VA) married Jul 27, 1968 in Charleston, SC at St. Johns Episcopal Church, Stephen Yawn. They were divorced in 1976. Subsequently Betsy married Jun 18, 1983, at St. Jude's

Episcopal Church, Irmo, SC, Robert (Bob) E. Libbey (b. Dec 21, 1939 in Boston, MA). Betsy has a BS from Winthrop College, Rockhill, SC (1968), MS from U. of SC, Columbia, SC (1974) and Master of Divinity from Virginia Theological Seminary, Alexandria, VA (1984). She has been the priest at Saint Francis Episcopal Church, Chapin, SC since 1986. Bob has been the priest at St. Simons and St. Jude's Episcopal Church, Irmo SC since 1977 and prior to attending the Episcopal Seminary at the University of the South, was a naval officer for five years. They reside at 103 Dutch Point Road, Chapin, SC 29036. Issue: (1 child)

11-552.211. Jennifer Lea Weaver Yawn (b. Oct 17, 1971 in Charleston, SC) has a BA from Clemson University (1993) and a MAE in Mathematics, Citadel College (1996). She teaches 6th grade math at Haut Gap Middle School, Johns Island, SC. Jennifer has a half brother, Jordan Samuel Yawn and a half sister, Caroline Anna Yawn. She makes her home at 2225 Ashley River Road, Apt. 411, Charleston, SC 29414.

10-552.22. Robert (Bobby) Samuel Weaver IV (b. Mar 30 1950 in Richmond, VA) married Apr 19, 1973, at Old Cutler Presbyterian Church, Miami, FL, Gloria Ann Brunelle (b. Feb 5, 1952 in Miami FL), daughter of Horace Lee Brunelle and Anna Julia Stoklosa. Bobby has an Associate Degree (1971) from Miami Dade Community College, Miami, FL and BS (1978) from University of South Florida, Tampa. He is President and CEO of Associated Marine Institutes, Inc., 5915 Benjamin Center Dr., Tampa, FL 33634. Also, Bobby has his instrument flying rating for single engine aircraft; he has a captain's rating to pilot and navigates a 150 ton vessel; and he has a Scuba Divers Instructor's license. He and Gloria make their home at 936 Pinellas Bayway, #1, Tierra Verde Island, FL 33715.Issue: (1 child)

11-552.221. Melanie Rose Weaver (b. Aug 25, 1971, Charleston, SC) married Dec 28, 1992, Tampa, FL, Anthony Hazard of Miami FL. They were divorced in 1995. Melanie is also the daughter of Debra McCarthy. Melanie lives at 3009 W. Osborne Ave., Tampa, FL 33614. Issue: (1 child)

12-552.221.1. Ryan Anthony Hazard (b. May 25, 1993 in Miami, Fl). Ryan lives with his father at 20011 Franjo Road, Miami, FL 33189.

10-552.23. Brooke Shaw Weaver (b. Aug 11, 1959 in Richmond, VA) married Nov 27, 1987, at Saint Andrews Episcopal Church, Miami, FL, Harley G. Ballew, Jr. (b. Jan 2, 1957). Brooke has her BS (1981) from Catawba College, Salisbury, NC and a MS (1985) from Western Carolina University in Clinical Psychology. Brooke was selected by the student body at Catawba as May Queen in her sophomore year and Homecoming Queen in her junior year. Brooke also got her Letter in Tennis and had an Athletic Scholarship all four years. She played No. 2 in singles and No. 1 in doubles on the tennis team. In addition to being a wife and mother, she has worked as a Clinical Psychologist. Harley is employed in mid level management as an engineer at Duracell Corporation. They make their home at 9017 Alf Court, Glen Allen, VA 23060. Issue: (4 children)

11-552.231. Joshua Ross Ballew (b. Sep 10, 1990 in Cleveland, TN).

11-552.232. Jake Benjamin Ballew (b. Apr 2, 1993 in Cleveland, TN).

11-552.233. Luke Joseph Ballew (b. Oct 26, 1996 in New Milford, CT).

11-552.234. Kayley Jane Ballew (b. Aug 2, 1998 in Danbury, CT).

9-552.3. Joe Thomas Weaver (b. Jul 19, 1934 in Victoria, VA, d. Nov 22, 1992, buried in Lakeview Cemetery, Victoria, VA) married Aug 16, 1955 at Sedley VA, Baptist Church, Ann Wellons (b. Aug 9, 1935), daughter of Cecil Wellons and Stella Holland of Southampton Co., VA. Joe graduated from Oak Ridge (NC) Military Academy and attended University of Virginia for one year. Then, he enlisted in the US Marine Corps in 1953 for two years. He received a BA from Randolph-Macon College, 1959, LLB-JD from T. C. Williams Law School, Richmond, VA, in 1965. As an

attorney he practiced law in the State of Virginia and had his office in Victoria until his death. Ann later married James E. Jackson, Jr. They live on 9th Street, Victoria, VA 23974. Issue: (2 children)

10-552.31. Jo Ann Weaver (b. Jan 22, 1957) married Jun 1987 in Wendell, NC, Josiah "Joe" Carl Hull (b. Sep 19, 1956). Jo Ann graduated from Central HS in Victoria, VA, Westhampton College (BA) in Richmond, VA and Campbell University Law School, Buies Creek, NC (1982). She worked in the Attorney Generals Office in Raleigh, NC before moving to MD where she will set up her own law practice. Joe is at the University of MD as Asst. to the Athletic Director. They live at 7044 Lovell Drive, Hyattsville, MD 20782. Issue: (2 children)

11-552.311. Josie Lee Hull (b. Oct 3, 1990).

11-552.312. Josiah "Josh" Thomas Hull (b. Dec 14, 1993).

10-552.32. Frances Holland Weaver (b. Nov 23, 1958) married Aug 8, 1987 at Victoria, VA, Gary Simpson Ray (b. Dec 27, 1958). She is a graduate of Central HS (1977) and Old Dominion University, Norfolk, VA with a BA in Special Education. She teachers handicapped students at Gateway School in Greensboro, NC and Gary owns and operates a Small Crafts Business. They live at 1213 S. 5th St., Mebane, NC 27302. Issue: (2 children)

11-552.321. Ann Marie Ray (b. Jun 13, 1990).

11-552.322. Sarah Holland Ray (b. Dec 11, 1993).

8-553. Thomas Caesar Harris, Jr. (b. Apr 4, 1905, d. Dec 12, 1955) married Aug 13, 1937 by Rev J. W. Gee, Irby Owen Berry of Richmond, VA. They were divorced. Later, Thomas married Aline Dunnington Carter. No issue.

8-554. William Roswell (Ros) Harris (b. Nov 14, 1906 in Lunenburg Co., VA, d. Feb 5, 1994) married Aug 4, 1933 at Victoria, VA by Rev. M. M. Austin, Mary Wilson Hardy (b. Mar 21, 1907, d. Dec 18, 1993), daughter Henry Thomas Hardy and Mary C. Wilson of Lunenburg Co., VA (see p. 296, OFS). She was the

sister of Elizabeth Robertson, wife of Richard (8-555). Ros was a farmer and they lived at the Dr. T. C. Harris home place just east of Kenbridge, VA. Issue: (2 children)

9-554.1. Mary Eugenia (Jean) Harris (b. Nov 1, 1934) married July 6, 1957, Lynwood (Lyn) Earl Overman (b. Oct 17, 1928), son of the late Quinton Davis Overman and Lessie Faulkner of Richmond and Lynchburg, VA. In 1956, Jean earned a BS from Mary Washington College, Fredericksburg, VA; and in 1975, she received a M.Ed. from George Mason University. She retired in 1996 after 30½ years of teaching--23 in Prince William Co., VA. Lyn has a BS from Randolph Macon College (1952) and was a real estate appraiser. They retired to the Dr. T. C. Harris/William Roswell Harris home place in July 1996, 3339 Pleasant Hill Lane, Kenbridge, VA 23944. Issue: (4 children)

10-554.11. Maryanne Faulkner Overman (b. Dec 26, 1957) married Dec 24, 1976, Christopher R. Blair, son of Keith and Phyllis Blair of Fairfax Co., VA. They are divorced. Maryanne married Christopher Wilson of San Diego, CA, Dec 24, 1998. They live in Redmond, WA. Issue: (3 children)

11-554.111. Courtney Lynn Blair (b. June 20 1977) married Oct 10, 1998, Chahd Alaoui of Falls Church, VA. They live in Vienna, VA. Issue: (1 child)

12-554.111. Careena Yasmin Alaoui (b. Dec 10, 1998).

11-554.112. Christie Leigh Blair (b. Sep 3, 1980) attends Bellevue Community College and lives in Redmond, WA.

11-554.113. Christopher Keith Blair (b. Aug. 25, 1981) lives in Redmond WA.

10-554.12. Lynwood Earl Overman, Jr. (b. Mar 1, 1960) lives in Stafford, VA. Issue: (2 children)

11-554.121. Amy Kileen Flaten Overman (b. Dec 11, 1983) lives in Kerrville, TX.

11-554.122. Roswell Quinton Edwards Overman (b. Nov 4, 1986) lives in Dale City, VA.

10-554.13. Jennifer Leigh Overman (b. Jun 28, 1966) married Sep 13, 1997, at Harris Farm in Kenbridge, VA, Michael Eugene Weinfeld, son of the late Lawrence Weinfeld of Alexandria, VA and Linda McCabe Snatterly of Woodbridge, VA. In 1994, she earned a BS in Business Management from Florida International University, Miami, FL. They live in Alexandria, VA. Issue: (2 child)

11.554.131. Michael Harrison Weinfeld (b. Nov 28, 1998).

11.554.132. Mary Kendall Weinfeld (b. May 23, 2000 at Alexandria Hospital, Alexandria, VA.).

10-554.14. William Davis Overman (b. Dec 26, 1971). He attended East Stroudsburg University, PA, Old Dominion University, Norfolk, VA. He lives in Government Camp, Oregon and works for Timberline Resort, Mt. Hood, Oregon.

9-554.2. Ann Hardy Harris (b. Mar 17, 1940) married Dec 8, 1962 by Rev. Randolph Hall, Wayne Edward Godfrey (b. Nov 10, 1939), son of Lindsey L. Godfrey and Irene Padgett of Rock Hill, SC. Wayne holds a BS from Presbyterian College SC. He is retired from the Army (1981) and works for Hiram Walker, G & W and Sons, Inc. They make their home at 155 Emerald Lake Drive, Columbia, SC 29209. Issue: (2 children)

10-554.21. Susan Roswell Godfrey (b. May 15, 1965) married May 19, 1990, Michael Daniel Schiewe (b. Jun 27, 1965), son of Dan and Virginia Schiewe of West Bloomfield, MI. Susan and Mike both graduated from NC State, Raleigh, NC and Susan has a MA from University of SC. Susan works for a Home Health Care Company and Mike works for the State of NC. They live at 228 High Maple Ct., Holly Spring, NC 27540. Issue: (2 children)

11-554.211. Brandon Michael Schiewe (b. Jun 26, 1991).

11-554.212. Kaitlin Marie Schiewe (b. Mar 13, 1995).

10-554.22. Wayne Edward Godfrey, Jr. (b. Nov 15, 1967). He lives in Columbia, SC and works for an apartment management company.

8-555. Richard Short Harris (b. May 9, 1908, d. Mar 6, 1946) married Dec 27, 1937 at Victoria, VA by Rev. M. M. Austin, Louise Elizabeth Hardy (b. Jun 22, 1914, d. Nov 1, 1996), daughter of Henry Thomas Hardy and Mary Wilson, sister of Mary, wife of Ros (8-554). Richard graduated in pharmacy from Medical College of VA. He was owner and operator of Kenbridge Drug Co. until his death. After Richard's death Elizabeth married William Sydnor Robertson. Elizabeth attended Longwood College, Farmville, VA and retired as a Lunenburg County Public School teacher having taught 30 years. They are buried in Kenbridge Heights Cemetery. Issue: (3 children)

9-555.1. Elizabeth Josephine (Betty Jo) Harris (b. Jul 17, 1941, Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married at the Christian Church, Kenbridge, VA by Rev. M. M. Austin and Rev. S. G. Cowan, Joseph (Joe) Seward Bridgforth (b. Jul 10, 1940), son of George Blackwell (Bevo) Bridgforth (see p. 170, Vol. II, OFS) and Katherine (Katie) Louisa Seward of Petersburg, VA. They are divorced. She lives at 1339 Traway Drive, Richmond, VA 23135. Issue: (3 children)

10-555.11. Katherine Elizabeth Bridgforth (b. Feb 2, 1964) married Sep 30, 1995, John Scott, son of Harold Scott and wife of Winston Salem, NC. They live in Smithfield, VA.

10-555.12. Joseph Seward Bridgforth (b. Sep 10, 1966) married Aug 30, 1997 Sunisa Cuthbertson. Joseph is a Chief Warrant Officer Three, US Army stationed at Ft. Campbell, KY. They live in Clarksville, TN. Issue: (2 children)

11-555.121. Katharine Page Bridgforth (b. June 16, 1998).

11-555.122. Elizabeth Rawls Bridgforth (b. Jun 9, 2000).

10-555.13. Blackwell Harris Bridgforth (b. Apr 29, 1970) married Kelly Lynn Wilkins, daughter of Mr. & Mrs. David P.

Chavoustie of Saratoga, CA and Mr. & Mrs. Robert C. Wilkins of Boca Raton, FL. He is a graduate of Radford University. They live in Charlotte, NC. Issue: (1 child)

11-555.131. Blackwell Harris Bridgforth, Jr. (b. Mar 5, 2000).

9-555.2. James (Jimmie) Edward Harris (b. Sep 3, 1945, Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA one of twin boys) married Jun 30, 1967 in Richmond, Carolyn Elliot Adcock, daughter of Irvin J. Adcock and Agnes Neal. Jimmy attended Louisburg NC Junior College and received a BS from the University of Richmond, 1968. Issue: Issue: (2 children)

10-555.21. Richard Irvin Harris (b. Apr 24, 1968) mar. Mar 6, 1999, Lesley Shannon Hall. He is a graduate of NC State and they live in Greenville, NC.

10-555.22. Sherry Neal Harris (b. Apr 14, 1973) has a Bachelor's and Master's degree from VPI and lives in Richmond, VA.

9-555.3. Richard (Dickie) Wilson Harris (b. Sep 3, 1945, the other twin) married Oct 15, 1966, Sarah Arlene Callis (b. Jan 18, 1948), daughter of Richard Elroy Callis and Sarah Agnes Moore of Lunenburg Co., VA. They were divorced. Dickie graduated from the Cincinnati School of Mortuary Science and owns and operates the Clarke Funeral Home, Kenbridge and Staples Funeral Home, Victoria. Also, he is Mayor of Kenbridge, VA and works with the Volunteer Fire/Rescue Service for the town. Issue: (3 children)

10-555.31. Sarah Elizabeth Harris (b. Jan 9, 1968) married June 8, 1986, Michael Wayne Elliott. They are divorced. Sarah married July 20, 1996, Ernest Duane Atkins. They live in Nottoway Co. Issue: (3 children)

11-555.311. Amber Nicole Elliott (b. Sep 17, 1987).

11-555.312. Kelsey Harris Elliott (b. Jul 21, 1991).

11-555.313. Elizabeth Danielle Atkins (b. May 6, 1996).

10-555.32. Richard Wilson Harris, Jr. (b. Oct 21, 1969) married Sep 7, 1996, Bethany Wall of South Hill, VA. Richard graduated from Cincinnati School of Mortuary Science and works with his father. They live in Lunenburg Co., VA. Issue: (1 child)

11-555.321. Ellianna Mae Harris (b. Jun 15, 1999).

10-555.33. Jason Clarke Harris (b. Sep 24, 1974) is a graduate of Southside Community College and is attending VA Commonwealth U. in Richmond, VA.

8-556. Susie Gee Harris (b. Nov 24, 1910, d. Jul 19, 1993, Gastonia, NC) married Oct 3, 1936, George W. Ragan, son of George Washington Ragan and wife of Gastonia NC. She was buried Jul 21, 1993 in Oakwood Cemetery where George had been laid to rest earlier. Susie received a Bachelor's degree from Mary Baldwin College, Staunton, VA in 1932. George received an AB from Davidson (NC) College. He was Secretary-Treasurer of Ragan Spinning Company, Gastonia, NC until his retirement. They were both greatly involved in their church, The First Presbyterian Church, and she held most church offices at some point. A Spiritual Enrichment Fund was developed in their memory at the church. After George's death, Susie married Isaac E. Howe, who survives her. Issue: (1 child)

9-556.1. George W. Ragan, Jr. (b. Sep 18, 1940) married Meredith Swartz. George received his Bachelor's degree from Presbyterian (NC) College and has worked in banking, most recently in High Point, NC. Meredith attended Limestone (SC) College. They are divorced. He lives at 1505 Country Club Drive, High Point, NC 27262. Issue:

10-556.11. George W. Ragan, III (b. Oct 6, 1962) lives in Richmond, VA.

10-556.12. Michael Christopher Ragan (b. Jun 15, 1966) lives in Charlottesville, VA.

10-556.13. Matthew Stewart Ragan (b. Oct 13, 1968) lives in Winston-Salem, NC.

Robert Edward Gee

7-56. Robert Edward (Eddie) Gee (b. May 8, 1870, d. Jan 4, 1936) married Nov 4, 1903 at Greenville Co., VA, Ella Randolph Harris (b. Aug 21, 1878 in Greenville Co, d. Nov 21, 1961), sister of Dr. T. C. Harris and Mary "Mamie" Ritcher Harris (see 7-55 and 7-57) and daughter of James E. Harris & Frances Ann Williams of Greenville Co., VA. Initially, Eddie was a farmer and lived just south of and on land adjacent to the home place. W. D. Tomlinson owned the farm for many years and today Eugene Marker owns it. Also, Eddie owned and operated a country store. It was located at the intersection of Jonesboro Road and the lane to his home. The building is still standing. The business operated under the name of Gee-Harris and Company. There are receipts from 1906 to 1909, but we do not know when it actually opened or closed. After his father's death, Eddie pulled the aching teeth (Louise Thomas, his daughter, now has these forceps) while his mother administered to the sick of the neighborhood. Judge William R. Barksdale appointed him as one of two Commissioners of the Revenue, Lunenburg Co. on Aug 30, 1907. He held this job for many years. Then when a reorganization consolidated the two into a commissioner and a deputy, Eddie applied for the latter and held the office until his death. He was, also, a vice-president of the State Bank of Kenbridge before becoming a director in the Bank of Lunenburg. Also, he was associated with the OK Tobacco Warehouse in Kenbridge. In 1916, they moved to Kenbridge and lived there for the remainder of their life. A letter that has survived the years, follows:

> Lochleven, VA.
> 10/30/03
> My dearest Nellie:
>
> [Sic] Your letter rec'd tonight and I was very glad to hear from you again. It is true I rec'd your letter on Tues. but it look like it had been a whole month since that time. I had began to imagine every sort of thing; was afraid you were sick and the rest would not let me know of it.
>
> Well Dr. H has everything in readiness to start early tomorrow for Greenville, so if there is nothing to come in tonight

you will see him before this reaches you. Hope nothing will prevent his going as I am very anxious to him to honor us with his presence. I don't know of anyone that I would rather be there. Of course I leave out my mother when I say that but I know it is impossible for her to go. She could not stand the trip, even by rail it would be too much for her as she tires so easy. Today is her 66th birthday, hope she may be spared to us for many more. No one ever had a better one or a truer Christian never lived. I know we have fell far short of what she has tried to make us.

I am glad to know that Mr. Harris spoke to Mr. Short about getting our license and hope he rec'd my letter also.

I am sorry so many people are disappointed in our plans but wouldn't have them other than they are for twice the cost of a show, so they suit us and the others will have to be content with them as we have plan.

As Dr. H has decided to go I suppose you may expect Gertie on Tuesday night unless the weather is bad. She is very anxious to go and I know she will enjoy the trip. She was down here yesterday and I think her visit was more to see if Dr. H was going than to see any one.

I have gotten everything in the best shape I could around the house but it is for from what I had hoped for. Will leave it as it is and let you superintend the rest.

I am afraid I will have to have a well dug yet. Don't like the one I have as it takes too long to get a bucket of water.

I suppose you have seen Mr. Howie by this time and have arranged with him to bring your trunks etc. You and he can decide on the day and I will have them met on that day.

I told Bess not to go to any trouble about the supper but, just a plain one. Don't suppose there will be anyone there but Gertie, Garland, Bess & Tom (except Mamie & Willie) unless Dr. H. and Josie can be there.

I certainly hope we will have a pretty week for our marriage. Ma has just said, "Wish we had set this week" as it was such a pretty one. You may expect me down in due time no matter how the weather is. I am getting very impatient for the day to come for me to go and claim my little darling but it drags so slowly. Four more long days. You must try not to be excited and you will go through all right. I may make a blunder myself but others have done so.

Well I will have to bring my last letter to a close as there is nothing that will interest you.

With dearest love,

Yours truly

R. E. Gee

R.E. Gee [7-56]

and Ella Harris Gee, his Wife

Eddie and Ella are buried in the Kenbridge Cemetery. Issue: (4 children)

8-561. Etta May Gee (b. Dec 20, 1904, d. Jan 18, 1908) is buried in the Dr. E. C. Gee home place cemetery.

Etta May Gee [8-561]

8-562. Everett Harris Gee (b. May 19, 1906, d. Feb 9, 1981) married Nov 20, 1929, Margaret Lane Banks (b. Mar 25, 1906, d. July 3, 1996), daughter of William Lynn Banks and Margaret Carr Lane of Faro NC. Harris attended Massey Business College, Richmond, and Washington and Lee University for three years. He was prominent in the tobacco business most of his adult life. In connection therewith, he traveled extensively both within the US and abroad. They are both buried at Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA. Issue: (2 children)

Daddy

Director Bank of Lunenburg 1926 – Jan. 4, 1936.
Appointed Commissioner of Revenue of District 2, Aug 30, 1907, by Judge William R. Barksdale.
Vice-Pres. State Bank of Kenbridge. W. S. Manson, Pres & W. W. Hazelwood, Vice Pres. R. J. Barlow, Cashier.

Robert Edward Gee – Born May 8, 1870 – died Jan 4, 1936.
Ella Randolph Harris – Born August 21, 1878 – died November 22, 1961. Married Nov 4, 1903, Greenville Co. VA.

Children

Etta May Gee -- Born Dec 20, 1904, died Jan 18, 1908
Everett Harris Gee – Born May 19, 1906
Annie Elizabeth Gee – Born July 19, 1911
Virginia Louise Gee – Born May 30, 1920

Early life on the farm is quite hazy. Entered one room school on Jack Robertson's farm (Misses Judith & Loretta Robertson's father) in fall of 1914. Four mile walk each way and was allowed to go only when weather was good. Hence, poor attendance record. Miss Mamie Caffrey of Bumpass, VA was teacher. She later married Mr. John Wingold and died quite young – mother of Conrad, Raymond and Charles. The next year Woodrow School was built but was not ready in time so went back to old school with Miss Sara White as teacher. She later married Mr. Sam Inge and was mother of Virginia Eddins and Laverna Crowder. After a few weeks we changed to Woodrow School (between Billy Gee's and Cordles – much shorter walk). This was fall of 1915 and in December 1915 we moved to Kenbridge. Grandmother Gee had died in the 1912-14? era. During the last several years we were on the farm I remember Daddy getting up around 4 AM each morning and riding horseback to Kenbridge to work in OK Warehouse. Market ran from September to May during that era. In addition to Bob (the old white riding horse) we had a pair of mules, which in addition to farm duties, pulled a surrey with the fringe on top on Sundays to church at Fletchers (sic) Chapel and to visit relations and neighbors.

Daddy also rode Bob all over the lower end of Lunenburg County at list taking time and he knew all the back paths and short cuts from one farm to another. Of course he was able to get many of the lists as he ran into the people around the warehouse and other places in the town.

I entered school in Kenbridge in January 1916 (4th grade, I believe). Mrs. Harvey Crowder was teacher. About 1919 Daddy made arrangements to ride with Mr. John R. Edmonds to take lists. Mr. Edmonds was tax collector and had bought a Model T Ford. I got to go along occasionally and soon was driving and got quite proficient in navigating the unimproved roads. This arrangement lasted for a couple of years and then Daddy bought a Model T and we sold Bob. The mules, no doubt, had been sold when we left the farm as well as other livestock except one cow, which I pastured, fed and milked until I finished High School in 1923.

Meantime, Louise, you came along in 1920. About the same time we got electric lights and inside plumbing. Electric current from 5 PM to 11 PM only and water for plumbing, all hand pumped by me. As long as I could run the tank over each day it wasn't too bad but once behind for any reason, it was an ordeal. When it came time for me to go away to school, then we got a windmill, which was jointly owned by Daddy and our neighbor, Mr. W. D. Hardy.

9-562.1. Robert (Bob) Edward Gee (b. Mar 15, 1932 in Wilson, NC) married Jun 16, 1961 in Santa Cruz, CA, Kathleen Looney (b. Mar 29, 1939 in Oakland, CA), daughter of William Matthew Looney (b. Santa Rosa, CA) and Billee Langdon (b. Pleasanton, CA). Kathleen received her BA in 1960 from San Jose State U. They were divorced in 1981. Bob married Nov 23, 1984 in Menlo Park, CA, Jean Billingslea Johnson (b. Dec 23, 1933 at Fairmont, WV), daughter of Philip Johnson, M.D. (b. Apr 18, 1898, d. Mar 31, 1976) of Ronceverte, WV and Jean Billingslea (b. Dec 2, 1896, d. Jan 19, 1992) of Fairmont, WV. Jean has three children by her first marriage. Jean is a 1955 graduate of Smith College, Northhampton, MA, with a BA in English. Bob received a BS in 1954 in Civil Engineering (with Honors) from VMI, Lexington, VA and a MBA in 1961 in Business Administration from Stanford Graduate School of Business, Stanford, CA. He was in active duty with the US Air Force beginning in 1954 as 2nd Lieutenant, rising to the rank of Captain. He was assigned to Research and Development and participated in the first Hydrogen Bomb Drop from a B-52 in flight at Bikini during May 1956. His resume includes being an Engineer with ALCOA Aluminum (1954) and Flight Test Engineer with Douglas Aircraft Corp (1957-1959). He was in Marketing and Finance with IBM Corporation (1961-1968); Marketing Vice President with Microform Data Systems (1968-1970); Director of Product Planning for Memorex Corporation

(1970-1972); Sales Representative for Capital Analyst, Inc. (1973-1976). More recently he was Founder, Director, and President of Capital Concepts Investment Corp. (1976-1982), and now is Founder, Director, Chairman & CEO for Stanford Investment Group, Inc., Palo Alto, CA, a Broker/Dealer and Investment Advisory Firm (1982-present) and Founder, Director, & Vice President for BRG Petroleum, Inc., Tulsa, OK, a privately-held exploration and production oil company operating over 500 wells in Oklahoma and Texas with 40 employees (1987-present). He and Jean make their home at 69 DeBell Drive, Atherton, CA 94027. Issue: (2 children)

10-562.11. Kathleen Elizabeth Gee (b. Aug 28, 1962 in San Francisco, CA) married Jun 7, 1986 in Santa Cruz CA, John Bayley Adams (b. Jul 6, 1960 in San Jose CA), son of Douglass Mordock Adams and Jane Grace Pyne. Kathleen received a BA in Environmental Studies (1985) from University of California at Santa Barbara and spent a semester in the Sea Program with the University of Pittsburgh (Fall of 1983). She is an educator. John also received a BA in Environmental Studies (1984) from the University of California at Santa Barbara and works as Project Manager for Kleinfelder, Inc. They live 4154 Wells Street, Pleasanton, CA 94566. Issue: (3 children)

11-562.111. Bayley Edward Adams (b. Nov 2, 1989 in San Jose, CA).

11-562.112. Eileen Grace Adams (b. Feb 11, 1992 in Everette, WA).

11-562.113. Brenna Jan Adams (b. Jan 17, 2000).

10-562.12. Melinda Langdon Gee (b. Sep 22, 1967 in Stamford, CT) married Aug 22, 1992, John Dowling Kirkpatrick (b. Oct 13, 1964 in Butte, MT), son of William Martin Kirkpatrick and Mary Pat Dowling. Melinda attended Boston University and received a BA in Psychology from University of California at Santa Cruz (1989). She has been employed as Vice President of Bank of America (1989-1996) and is a Vice President of VISA International. John received a BA in Business Administration from University of

Montana (1987) and he earned his MBA in Business Administration from Stanford Graduate School of Business (1994). He is Marketing Manager for Nuance Communications, Inc. They live at 325 Stanford Avenue, Menlo Park, CA 94025. Issue:

11-562.121. Kate Kirkpatrick (b. Dec 18, 1997).

11-562.122. William Robert Kirkpatrick (b. Oct 29, 1999).

9-562.2. William (Bill) Lynn Gee (b. Mar 25, 1936 in Farmville, VA) mar. Jun 27, 1959 at Baltimore Baptist Church, Robeson Co., NC, Vivian Pittman (b. Mar 9, 1940 in Fairmont, NC) daughter of Robert Fulton Pittman (b. Mar 15, 1905 in Robeson Co., NC) and Kathleen Bullock (b. Nov 22, 1910 in Robeson Co., NC). Vivian attended Appalachian State Teachers College 1958-1959. Bill is a graduate of VMI (1958) with a BS in Electrical Engineering. He was a Captain in US Air Force from Oct 1958 to Jun 1962 participating in flight-testing at Edwards AFB when original Astronauts were named. He flew with several of the Astronauts. Since separating from the military he has held the following positions: Systems Engineer, IBM Corporation Richmond VA (Jun 1962—Dec 1965); Sales Representative, IBM Corporation Charlottesville, VA and Atlanta, GA (Jan 1966—Feb 1970); Product Requirements Administrator, IBM Corporation, Atlanta, GA and Boca Raton, FL (Mar 1970—Sep 1976); Manager, IBM Corp, Boca Raton, FL planning product strategy for Personal Computer Products, organized and managed a customer support group for IBM minicomputer system, managed special products announcement group (Oct 1976—Dec 1988); Systems and Management Consultant, Boca Raton FL working on a number of projects to automate and downsize business operations (Jun 1989—Jul 1991); Vice President – Marketing, Neurometric Vision Systems, Inc., Pompano Beach, FL (Aug 1991—Dec 1994) and Manager, Sensormatic Electronics Corp,, Boca Raton, FL, a public development/manufacturing Company that specializes in Electronic Security Products including theft protection, video surveillance, and access control (Feb 1995—present).

10-562.21. Steven Lynn Gee (b. May 9, 1961 at Edwards AFB, CA.) mar. Oct 16, 1992, in Fort Lauderdale, FL, Janice

Frances Soderlund. They live at 6300 NE 19th Ave., Fort Lauderdale, FL 33308.

11-562.211. Tiffany Marie Gee.

11-562.212. Hunter Banks Gee.

10-562.22. Michael Pittman Gee (b. Jan 7, 1964 in Richmond, VA) married Mar 11, 1994 in Boca Raton, FL, Patricia Ann Sheehan. They live at 331 Apache Lane, Boca Raton, Fl 33487.

11-562.221. Michael Dority Gee.

11-562.222. Sara Ann Gee.

9-562.3 Everette Harris Gee, Jr. (b. Feb 22, 1948, d. Jul 20, 1948).

Annie Elizabeth Gee [8-563] and Everette Harris Gee [8-562]

8-563. Annie Elizabeth Gee (b. Jul 19, 1911, d. Dec 11, 1992) married Aug 13, 1932, Richard Maclin (Mac) Smith (b. Jan 13, 1906, d. Dec 11, 1971), son of Willie E. Smith and Charlotte Hawes Manson of Brunswick Co., VA. Annie attended State Teacher's (now Longwood) College, Farmville, VA and studied piano at Peabody Conservatory, Baltimore, MD. She taught piano for many years. Mac graduated in pharmacy from the Medical College of Virginia. He owned and operated Smith Drug Company, Kenbridge, VA and was also Delegate to the Virginia General Assembly, 4th District, 1954 until his death. Issue: (2 children)

9-563.1. Richard (Dick) Maclin Smith (b. May 9, 1934) married Nov 7, 1964, at her home in Naperville, IL, Barbara Mae Swift (b. May 30, 1936), daughter of David Otis Swift (b. Aug 3, 1910, married Aug 3, 1933, d. Dec 14, 1985) and Mildred Ann Sadilek (b. Feb 5, 1911). Dick is a 1957 VMI graduate with a BS in Civil Engineering and was employed by National Clay Pipe Institute. Barbara attended North Central College in Naperville, IL in 1954-57 and received, in 1992, a BA in History from Longwood College, Farmville, VA. She works in Access Services at the Virginia State Library in Richmond and lives at 2612½ E. Clay Street, Richmond, VA. Dick and Barbara were divorced in 1981. He is retired and lives in Ebony, VA. Issue: (3 children)

10-563.11. Sarah Lynn Smith (b. Dec 19, 1965) married Dec 23, 1994, Fabian Raúl Martinez (b. Jun 25, 1964 in Rio Gallegos, Argentina) son of Raúl Martinez (deceased) and Teresa Ines Siccardi. Sarah is a graduate of James Madison University and received in 1992 a Masters Degree in Linguistics. Fabian has a MS in Horticulture from Louisiana State University (1993), a Fulbright Scholar. He is a Freelance Translator. They live at 1608 Claremont Avenue, Richmond, VA 23227. Issue: (2 children)

11-563.111. Lucas David Martinez (b. Jun 26, 1997 in Baton Rouge, LA).

11-563.112. Fiona Angelina Martinez (b. Jun 26, 1997 in Baton Rouge, LA).

10-563.12. Scott Edward Smith (b. Jan 25, 1968) married Sep 18, 1992, Melissa Berg. Scott is a 1990 VMI graduate in Mechanical Engineering and is a Captain in the US Air Force. At present he is stationed and they live in the British Isles.

11-563.121. Hannah Marie Smith (b. June 1997 in Grand Forks, ND).

10-563.13. Richard Maclin Smith, III (b. Dec 15, 1972) is a 1995 graduate of James Madison University with a degree in Health and Science. He works as a Ski Patroller in CO during the winter months and has a home and landscaping business in Salida, CO during the summer. He lives at PO Box 1108, Salida, CO 81201.

9-563.2. Elizabeth (Betsy) Ann Smith (b. May 9, 1938) married Jun 19, 1960, Dr. James (Jimmie) Arlington Kirkland (d. Jul 13, 1990), son of John E. Kirkland and Sue Lambert of Mecklenburg Co., VA. Betsy and Jimmie made their home in Emporia where he was a prominent doctor and also Mayor of Emporia. Betsy continues to make her home there at 502 Laurel Street, Emporia, VA 23847. Issue: (2 children)

10-563.21. Carole Elizabeth Kirkland (b. Dec 29, 1962) married, Apr 20, 1991 at Main Street United Methodist Church in Emporia, VA, Scott Edward Ramser, son of James Richard Ramser of Harrisonburg, VA. Scott is a CPA in Richmond, VA. They make their home at 10255 Henderson Hall Road, Mechanicsville, VA 23116. Issue: (2 children)

11-563.211. Jackson Scott Ramser (b. Mar 19 1993).

11-563.212. James Edward Ramser (b. Apr 11, 1995).

10-563.22. Randolph (Randy) Manson Kirkland (b. Mar 3, 1965) married Mar 4, 1989, at First Assembly of God, Goldsboro, NC, Angela Adair Woodard. Randy works for Beach Mold and Tool. They make their home at 305 East York Drive, Emporia, VA 23847. Issue: (1 children)

11-563.221. Coeltryn Wynne Kirkland (b. Jun 7, 1996).

8-564. Virginia Louise Gee (b. May 30, 1920) married Feb 7, 1942, at Kenbridge, VA, Richard Wesley Thomas (b. Oct 25, 1920) at Whittle's Mill, Lunenburg Co. son of Petty Daniel Thomas and Frances Elizabeth Matthews of Lunenburg Co., VA. Louise graduated from Kenbridge High School in 1937 and received a BA from Randolph-Macon Woman's College in 1941. Subsequently, she taught school for a semester before their marriage. She was a member of the founding committee of Lunenburg-Nottoway Educational Foundation, which established Kenston Forest School in Blackstone and served as a director for thirteen years. She is a volunteer at Community Memorial Health Center in South Hill since 1954; and she is on the Board of Directors of CMH Auxiliary as a representative for Lunenburg Co. since 1960. Richard attended Randolph-Macon Academy, Front Royal and Randolph-Macon College, Ashland, VA. He entered the US Army Air Corps, Aug 6, 1942, receiving his commission and pilot wings on Dec 5, 1943, at George Field, Lawrenceville, IL. He was a B-24 instructor at Maxwell AFB, AL. He separated from service on Oct 1945 as 1st Lieutenant. He is owner and operator of the Thomas family farm and home place located in the southern side of Lunenburg Co. He was a member of Lunenburg Co. Board of Supervisors from 1963 to 1989. Also he was a member of the Advisory Board, Fidelity National Bank, Kenbridge, VA. He is now retired and they continue to live in their home on the farm at Route 2, Box 125, South Hill, VA 23970. Issue: (1 child)

9-564.1. Mary Linda Thomas (b. Jun 28, 1945, Medical College of VA Hospital, Richmond) graduated from Kenbridge High School, Lunenburg Co., VA in 1963 and received a BA from Randolph-Macon Woman's College in 1967. She has worked since graduation at Virginia Museum of Fine Arts (1967-1969), as Registrar for Museum of Fine Arts in Boston, MA (1969-1994), Senior Exhibitions Officer at the National Gallery of Art, Washington DC (1994-1996) and as Director of Exhibitions at Museum of Modern Art, New York, NY (Nov, 1996). She resides at 124 West 60th Street, apt 29 H, New York, NY 10023.

R.E. Gee Family Home, c. 1905 with Family Members
From Left to Right: R.E. Gee [8-56], Mary Etta Gee [8-561], Mary Frances Gee, Ella Harris Gee, James E. Harris, Frances Ann Harris and Unidentified Person

GEO. E. ALLEN
LAWYER
VICTORIA, VIRGINIA

October, 6th, 1914.

Mr. R. E. Gee,
Gig, Virginia.

Dear Mr. Gee:

I have your letter relative to the pig which I ran over several days ago. I had not written the negro anything about the pig, because I did not know whose pig it was.

I do not think I am liable to pay for this pig for the reason that the accident was unaviodable, and was wholly due to the fact that the pig was in the middle of the public road, together with several other pigs of the same size. Had there been only one pig in the road, I could have avoided running over it, but there were several, I think something like a half a dozen in a bunch, in the middle of the road, and when I ran up they all scattered, and it was almost impossible to keep from running over one of them. If I had seen the pigs in the road far enough ahead, and had not been running quite so fast, I might have stopped, but I did not see them until I was close to them, and it was too late to stop. The pigs scattered as I ran up, and I undertook to go between them as nearly as possible. The pig that I ran over kept straight down the middle of the road, I undertook to straddle him, but after the car got over him, he evidently dodged to one side, and the rear wheel stroke him. I do not think I am liable to pay for the pig, but in as much as the negro lost his pig I am willing to pay a reasonable price, but I am not willing to pay $5.00, because the pig was very small, and was not worth certainly any more than half that amount. If the negro will accept $2.50, I will send him a check for it, and that is all I am willing to do, because I do not feel that it was my fault that the pig got killed. They were scattered all over the road, and there was no way to get around them, and I sometimes wonder why I did not run over more. That was porbably due to the fact that I tried to run between them as nearly as possible.

I appreciate your letter, and anything that you can do to settle the matter amicably will be appreciated.

Yours very truly,

Geo. E. Allen.

GEA/AHE.

Letter from George Allen to R.E. Gee [8-56]

Carrie Gertrude Gee

7-57. Carrie Gertrude (Gertie) Gee (b. Sep 26, 1872, d. Mar 26, 1933) married John Garland Bailey (b. May 29, 1859, d. Jan 7, 1935), son of John Willis Bailey and Minerva Ann Jones of Brunswick Co., VA. Garland was a farmer. They lived on Fletcher Chapel Road, about a mile south of Fletcher Chapel Church. Incidentally, Route 714 ran completely through from Route 601 to 645 until 1933. This made for a quick trip even with horse and buggy. Garland was a great singer and hunter. Gertie was noted for her quick mind and great sense of humor. Her Brown Sugar Pie has been handed down through the years and is shared by her granddaughter, Marjorie Willis.

Carrie Gertrude Gee [7-57]

Grandma Gertie Gee's Brown Sugar Pie

2 eggs
1 C. brown sugar (packed)
½ C. white sugar
1 Tbsp. milk
1 Tbsp. Flour
1 tsp. vanilla
½ C melted butter

Mix well, first six ingredients.
Put in uncooked piecrust and cook at 375° until firm.

Both Gertie and Garland are buried in the home place cemetery. Issue: (4 children)

8-571. Percy Bland Bailey (b. Apr 27, 1891, d. Feb 19, 1961) mar. Jun 11, 1912 at Norfolk, VA by Rev. Bart Stephens, Ruby Elizabeth Bailey (b. Dec 2, 1893, d. Jan 13, 1964), a daughter of Everett Blackwell Bailey and Kittie Angelina Jones of Brunswick Co. Kittie was a sister of Willis A. Jones, first husband of Nannie, (7-51). Their parents were Benjamin Stephen Jones and Rebecca Browder. Percy and Ruby lived and farmed at the home place. They are both buried there in the garden cemetery. Issue: (7 children)

9-571.1. Thelma Elizabeth Bailey (b. Feb 23, 1913, d. Sep 26, 1986) married on Jun 2, 1937, Bennett (Ben) Warren Hawthorne (b. Jun 9, 1914), son of George Tyler Hawthorne and Lillian Crawley Justice of Lunenburg Co., VA. After Thelma's death, Ben married Mary Charles Heady Pepper (b. Sep 2, 1926 in Buffalo, KY). Ben owned and operated tobacco warehouses in Blackshear, GA and Petersburg, VA, now retired. They make their home in Dundas, VA. Issue: (4 children)

10-571.11. Hazel Elizabeth Hawthorne (b. Jun 26, 1941) married John Thomas (J.T.) Sprenkle (b. Aug 1, 1942, a VPI graduate with a BS in Mechanical Engineering, son of Clarence William Sprenkle and Leah Markham Steeley of Richmond, VA. J.T. is owner and operator of C. W. Sprenkle Construction Company, Richmond. They were divorced in 1989. Hazel married Donald Robert Streb, son of George Peter Streb and Evelyn Runge Steb of Baltimore, MD. Don is a graduate of Case Western Reserve and works for Martin Marietta. Hazel is a graduate of Virginia Commonwealth University and teaches piano for Jordan Kitts. Issue: (3 children)

11-571.111. John Thomas Sprenkle, Jr. (b. Jun 19, 1966) is a graduate of Old Dominion University, Norfolk, VA and works with his father.

11-571.112. Stacey Elizabeth Sprenkle (twin, b. May 12, 1968) is a graduate of VCU in Richmond, VA and works as a pharmaceutical rep for Schering.

11-571.113. Warren Tyler Sprenkle (twin, b. May 12, 1968) is a graduate of VCU, Richmond, VA and works as a salesman for Lanier Office Products.

10-571.12. Bennett Warren Hawthorne, Jr. (b. May 22, 1943) married Aug 7, 1971, Jamie Lou Pasquarello, daughter of James L. Pasquarello and Frances Burda of Miami Springs, FL. Jamie holds both a bachelor's and master's degree from the University of FL. and works with the public schools in Richmond, VA. Warren has a BS degree from Hampden Sydney College, Hampden Sydney VA. He is a Tobacconist—for many years owner/manager of Triplett Company, Inc., Lebanon, KY and a Tobacco buyer with Standard Commercial. Recently, with his father's retirement, they disposed of the business and Warren works for Philip Morris. He and Jamie were divorced on Nov 14, 1995. Warren lives at 1814 West Club Lane, Richmond, VA 23226. Issue: (2 children)

11-571.121. Meghan Dameron Hawthorne (b. Jun 8, 1982).

11-571.122. Lisa Caitlyn Hawthorne (b. May 18, 1986).

10-571.13. Elaine Bailey Hawthorne (b. Jul 14, 1948), married Herbert Lindsey Clem (b. Sep 15, 1947), son of Herbert Clem and wife, Arlene Ragsdale of Lunenburg Co. Lindsey is a graduate of the University of Richmond, a Certified Public Accountant, and works with the Southern Baptist Foreign Mission Board. They live at 8411 Freestone Avenue, Richmond, VA 23229. Issue: (2 children)

11-571.131. Jennifer Nicole Clem (b. Oct 2, 1972), married May 25, 1995 in Richmond, VA, James Richard Hair, Jr. (b. May 20, 1972), son of James Richard Hair (b. Nov 25, 1942) and Brenda Davis Hair (b. Jan 15,1948). Jennifer is a graduate of the University of Richmond and is employed as a pharmacy analyst. Rick works for General Medical Corp.

11-571.132. Heather Noelle Clem (b. 25 Aug 1975) married Oct 24, 1998 at Monument Heights Baptist Church, Richmond, VA, Michael Craig Brinson of Mechanicsville, VA, son of Michael L. Brinson and Nancy McCullough. She is a student at East Carolina University, Greenville, NC.

10-571.14. Faye Michele Hawthorne (b. Jan 13, 1953) married Jun 30, 1973, Dundas, VA, COL James Nicholas Openshaw (b. Feb 24, 1951), son of LTC Benjamin Lee Openshaw, US Air Force, deceased, and wife Marie Caputi of Exeter, RI. Jim is a graduate of The Citadel, Charleston, SC and is on active duty with the Air Force in Wichita Falls Texas. Faye is a graduate of Palmer College, Charleston, SC and works with LBA Healthcare Management. They make their home in Denver, CO. Issue: (2 children)

11-571.141. Tami Renee Openshaw (b. Nov 14, 1976) is a student at the University of Colorado, Boulder, CO.

11-571.142. James Bradley Openshaw (b. Sep 2, 1981).

9-571.2. Helen Gee Bailey (b. Aug 12, 1915 in Brunswick Co., VA, d. Jun 8, 1991 in Farmville, VA) married Dec 30, 1937 in Kenbridge, VA, Eugene "Gene" Bridgforth Barnes (b. Oct 19, 1914 in Louisa Co., VA, d. July 9, 1984 in Lunenburg Co., VA).

BARNES FAMILY

Gene is the son of Edgar Littleton Barnes (b. 1863, d. 1919), [son of Asa George Barnes (b. 1821, d. 1899) and Missouri Clarkson Bridgforth (b. 1825, d. 1881)] and Daisy Love Gregory (b. 1878, d. 1968) [daughter of William Henry Gregory (b. 1844, d. 1896) and Jennie Elizabeth Walker (b. 1847, d. 1896)]. William Henry was the son of James Craig Gregory (b. 1813, d. 1880) and Harriet F. Coleman. James Craig was the son of Richard Claiborne Gregory and Frances Craig. Jennie Elizabeth Walker is the daughter of Richard E. Walker (b. 1800, d. 1881) and Martha H. Phillips (b.1804, d. 1861).

Helen and Gene bought the "Liberty Hall Farm" in 1944 where they farmed, raising bright leaf and dark tobacco and specializing in the cattle business. Helen was in the Holly Manor

Nursing Home in Farmville, VA, a number of years before she died. Gene visited her almost every Sunday until his death.

This a good place to break away from the listing of descendants to tell about this farm.

"Liberty Hall"
Also, known as the "Old Webb Plantation".

Although "Liberty Hall" has not been in the family continuously, this farm has played a role in the life of many family members. More research is needed to determine exactly when and who built the house. In any event, the Barnes bought the farm in 1944 and removed the old, drafty, pre-Civil War house constructed by our Winn or Webb ancestors and built a modern home on the site for their use. At an earlier date, this was the home of Garner Webb and Harriet Hardy Winn where Mary Frances Webb (born 1837), Grandma Molly, had grown up, where Edward Crymes Gee and Molly were married and probably where they lived for a short while. There was a building in the yard, always called 'the office' and according to tradition, was built to be Dr. Gee's office.

The last Webb to own the farm was John Armstead Webb (Molly's brother) whose children included "Dick Webb", a familiar and much loved figure on the streets of Kenbridge for many years. John Armstead Webb sold the farm in 1908 and moved into town—on 5th Avenue. (see the Webb Family in Appendix). A few years later, in 1914 Reason Carter Saunders bought this farm from a Mr. Hatchet. From this Saunders family of thirteen children there were two sons to marry Gee girls, Ellen and Ruth, daughters of Thomas Garner Gee (7-591). These Gee girls were granddaughters of Molly and Edward Crymes Gee. In 1939, the farm was again sold out of the family only to be bought in 1944 by Helen and Gene Barnes, yet another member of this family, a great granddaughter, (Mary Frances Webb, Carry Gertrude Gee, Percy Bland Bailey, Helen Gee Bailey). With the death of Helen Barnes the farm was again sold out of the family, to Tommie Hite, however not a complete stranger, since he is related to the Barnes.

Issue: (of Helen Gee Bailey and Eugene Bridgforth Barnes) (3 children)

10-571.21. Elizabeth (Betty) Gregory Barnes (b. Nov 24, 1938 in Dinwiddie Co., Petersburg, VA) married Nov. 28, 1959 at

"Liberty Hall" Farm in Lunenburg Co., VA to Thomas Gregory Roberts (b. Feb 24, 1933), son of William Duvall Roberts and Sarah Lee Elmore of Brunswick Co., VA. Betty, after graduating from Kenbridge High School, attended Radford College (1957-1959), received an AA in General Studies in 1979 from Arizona Western College a BA in General Studies from the University of Arizona (Tuscon) in 1983. She has worked for 15 years in the medical field as psychiatric technician, social worker, department manager and emergency room clerk. Now, she is a freelance writer. Betty also is a member of the Arizona Western College Chorale. They perform major choral works by Baroque, Renaissance and contemporary composers in California and Mexico as well as locally. Thomas was in US Marine Corps earning the Bronze Star Medal with Valor, Purple Heart, and Navy Achievement Medal with Valor among others. He retired as a Captain in 1974. Subsequently he earned a BA in general studies from Northern Arizona University. Today he is a gold and silversmith and a woodcrafter as well as working as a salesman in a retail store. They live at 3041 Catalina Drive, Yuma, AZ 85364. Issue: (2 children)

11-571.211. Thomas (Tom) Gregory Roberts (b. Dec 20, 1960 in Memorial Hospital, Danville, VA). After finishing Kofa High School, Yuma, AZ in 1979, he earned a BS in Business Administration, majoring in finance from the University of AZ at Tucson in 1988. In 1995, he was first in his class at College of Oceaneering, Long Beach, CA receiving an AAS in Marine Technology. He is an advanced diver-medic, certified emergency medical technician and a certified hyperbaric technician. Tom works in off shore oil monitoring diver status and repairing and monitoring operation of equipment. He lives at 118 Ranger Lane, Bayou Vista, LA 70380.

11-571.212. Gwendolyn (Gwen) Rose Roberts (b. Jul 10, 1963 at Camp Lejuene, NC, Base Hospital) married Sep 3, 1988 at Scottsdale, AZ, John Howard Shannon. Gwen was first in her class of 500 graduating in 1981 from Kofa High School, Yuma, AZ, earned a BS in 1985 in Engineering Mathematics from the University of AZ and a MS in 1987 in Industrial Engineering from UAZ (Tuscon). She works as a senior systems engineer for a

helicopter company specializing in reliability. She identifies potential hazards from failure of helicopter components and determines probability of hazardous outcomes. John has a BS in Electrical Engineering from University of AZ (Tucson). They live at 13270 N. 90th Way, Scottsdale, AZ 85260.

12-571.212.1. Ryan Gregory Shannon (b. Aug 7, 1998 at Scottsdale Memorial Hospital North, Scottsdale, AZ).

10-571.22. Edgar Eugene Barnes (b. Mar 28 1946 in Medical College of VA Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Aug 31, 1968, Ida Carolyn Bagley, daughter of Claiborne Clarence Bagley and wife, Emily Skillman of Lunenburg Co., VA. Carolyn attended Radford (VA) College. They were divorced. Edgar married Aug 23, 1980 in Nashville TN, Veronica Jeanne Maihafer (b. Apr 9, 1950 in Fort Knox, KY), daughter of Harry James Maihafer, a retired career Army Officer, West Point Graduate, and Jeanne Louise Mietzelfield. Edgar received a BS in Mechanical Engineering from VPI in 1968. Veronica received her MBA from Harvard College. They live at 7504 Valleybrook Road, Charlotte, NC 28226. Issue: (5 children)

11-571.221. Cheryl Eugenia Barnes (b. Apr 2, 1970) married Brandon Pearson Timblin.

11-571.222. Michael Edgar Barnes (b. 1972).

11-571.223. Andrew Benedict Barnes (b. Mar 5, 1986 in Charlotte, NC).

11-571.224. Alexander James Barnes (b. Apr 10, 1989 in Charlotte, NC).

11-571.225. Angelica Veronica Barnes (b. Jan 11, 1991 in Charlotte, NC).

10-571.23. Llewellyn (Lew) Bland Barnes (b. May 4, 1950) married May 4, 1973, Mary Virginia "Tinker" Steinwand (b. Apr 19, 1952). Lew, a former teacher at Kenston Forest School, owns and operates a Plumbing business in Kenbridge and Tinker works for Nottoway County. They purchased the former Fletcher Chapel

United Methodist Church building when it was closed and moved it to a site near by, renovated it and make it their home. Their address is 512 Varick Chapel Road, Kenbridge, VA 23944.

11-571.231. Sara Marie Barnes (b. Dec 14, 1977).

11-571.232. Mary Rachel Barnes (b. Jan 29, 1981).

9-571.3. Everett Bland Bailey (b. Apr 19, 1917, d. Mar 3, 1918).

9-571.4. William Winfrey Bailey (b. Oct 5, 1919, d. Nov 21, 1981) married Mar 2, 1946, Ruby Mae Williams (b. Aug 16, 1917), daughter of Elijah Harrison Williams and Ada Catherine Hutchins of Salisbury, NC. He served with the US Navy Seabees during World War II, stationed on Green Island in the Pacific, among other places. Winfrey was employed by the Seaboard Coastline Railroad. Issue: (2 children)

10-571.41. William Winfrey Bailey, Jr.

10-571.42. Catherine Elizabeth Bailey.

9-571.5. Alvin Forrest Bailey (b. Jun 22, 1921, d. Nov 21, 1981) married Jul 11, 1942 at the Baptist Parsonage, Kenbridge, VA, Maxine Goode Hamilton (b. Feb 11, 1924 in Burkeville, VA), daughter of Julius Winston Hamilton, veteran of World War I, and Dora Ellen Morgan of Burkeville, VA. Alvin was educated at the Kenbridge High School and worked for the State of Virginia in the maintenance department, retiring as Sign Fabricator on Jan 1, 1986. Maxine worked for the Department of Public Utilities, City of Richmond. They make their home at 1600 Sandgate Road, Midlothian, VA 23113. Issue: (1 child)

10-571.51. Sandra Lee Bailey (b. Nov 23, 1946 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Mar 28, 1970 in Richmond, VA to John Thomas (Tommy) Tillery (b. Sep 29, 1945), son of Woodrow Wilson Tillery and Vivian Davis Card. Sandra attended VCU, Richmond, VA and works as a legal secretary. They live at 1840 Sealing Wax Way, Richmond, VA 23235. Issue: (1 child)

11-547.511. Stacy Lynn Tillery (b. Mar 6, 1973 at Richmond Memorial Hospital, Richmond, VA) holds a BA in English and Master in Education (1996) from Virginia Commonwealth University, Richmond, VA and is employed as a elementary school teacher. She lives at 1840 Sealing Wax Way, Richmond, VA 23235

9-571.6. Marjorie Angela Bailey (b. Jul 31, 1924) married Oct 26, 1945 in Carroll Co., GA, Plumer D'Arcy Willis (b. Aug 19, 1919, d. Oct 25, 1981), son of Plumer Calvin Willis and Maudie Mae Smith of Villa Rica, GA. Plummer served in US Army (1940-45) and won several medals and unit citations including the Bronze Star. He was in the Asiatic/Pacific Campaign, 805th Engineer Batillon. Marjorie makes her home at her farm, 1545 Sugar Hill Road, Kenbridge, VA 23944. Issue: (2 children)

10-571.61. Paul Bailey Willis (b. Aug 3, 1946) married Aug 13, 1968, Hazel Shearin, daughter of George and Virgie Shearin of Wise, NC. Hazel received her RN in 1996 from VCU, Richmond, VA. Paul owned a brick mason business and was a Dispatcher for Lunenburg Co. Sheriff's Department, now employed by VDOT. They make their home on the their farm at 1553 Sugar Hill Road, Kenbridge, VA 23944. Issue: (2 children)

11-571.611. Jason Paul Willis (b. Jan 7, 1976) married Cathy Allgood.

11-571.612. Jed Andrew Willis (b. Oct 3, 1978) lives at home and works as an electrician.

10-71.62. Rebecca Jean Willis (b. May 31, 1950) married Phillip Carter of Dillon, SC in 1971. They divorced. Becky works for Saunders Construction Co in Denver, Co and lives at 104th Place, Westminister, CO 80030. Issue: (2 children)

11-571.621. Angela Elizabeth Carter (b. Jun 3, 1974) married May 25, 1996, in Denver, Colorado, John Joseph Dickinson. Angela is a clerical worker and John is a plumber and tile setter. They make their home at Westminister, CO.

11-571.622. Amanda Diane Carter (b. Feb. 5, 1979) is a clerical worker and lives with her mom. Issue: (1 child)

12-571.622.1. Andriana Renee Carter (b. Feb 11, 1998).

9-571.7. Glenn Percy Bailey (b. Aug 6, 1933, d. Nov 25, 1987) married Shirley Ann Johnson (b. Aug 20, 1935), daughter of Milton W. Johnson and Annie Waddell of Victoria, VA. Percy graduated with honors from KHS. He was a Real Estate Broker. Shirley attended Longwood College and, also, holds a Real Estate license. Issue: (2 children)

10-571.71. Glenda Ann Bailey (b. Feb 24, 1957) married Mr. Brooks. They live in Richmond, VA.

10-571.72. Susan Elizabeth Bailey (b. Feb 24, 1961). She lives in Washington, DC.

8-572. Edward (Ed) Gee Bailey (b. Sep 25, 1893, d. Mar 5, 1970 in Richmond) married May 30, 1935, Fannie Purnell Eggleston (b. Nov 26 1896), daughter of Beverly Purnell Eggleston and Fannie Pascal Ligon. He attended W & L University, Lexington, VA and entered active duty Feb 24, 1918 as a 2nd Lieutenant. He was released on Dec 31, 1918. His Veteran's Administration number is XC 26 831 945. No issue.

His associates can best tell Ed's character, personality, and achievements. W. E. Neblett, former Commonwealth Attorney of Lunenburg wrote, "I knew Ed very well at Washington and Lee, as a native of this Co., a returned soldier, and a member of the football squad of 1919. As I recall distinctly, Ed had the most perfect physic I have ever seen. He was about 6 feet, 4 inches tall, weighed about 220 pounds and one of W&L's outstanding football players. This was the year we defeated Georgia Tech 3 to 0 on a drop kick as a result of Ed's hitting the backfield man so hard that he lost the ball. At an earlier date, we defeated VPI by the same score. This was W&L's outstanding team over the years. Ed was cited as one of the outstanding linesman along with our good friend, the late Turner Bethel, of either the Atlantic or Southern Conference. I think he was

also cited on one of the All-American Teams for that year. Some of the other outstanding players (as I recall) were the late Paul Sanford, linesman; Jimmy Maddox, quarterback; Monk Maddox, halfback and end; the late Hunter Barrow, linesman; and others. These men were almost worshipped by the student body and the citizens of Lexington, although these students always carried their successes with the humblest humility. Ed graduated in the class of 1920 as a superior student; later he married Miss Eggleston, the sister-in-law of our beloved, late Judge Robert (Bob) Hutchinson of the adjoining Circuit Court of Charlotte Co., and they resided in the city of Richmond, Virginia where Ed was most successful in the real estate and insurance business. Ed's biographical sketch, which appeared in the 1920 CALYX, the Washington and Lee annual publication, follows: "Among the Freshmen of 1915 there appeared a big, husky ministerial student by the name of Ed Bailey. Washington & Lee congratulated herself on having splendid prospects for another good football man, but Ed failed to show up for practice on the grounds that he thought his efforts in the beginning might be best spent in establishing his reputation with the Faculty. He found time, however, to go out for track and made the team his freshman year. He also made the football team in 1917-'18. On account of the war he found it necessary to leave the University for aviation school and served for several months as Second Lieutenant and pilot in the Aviation Corps. He entered the University again January 1919, and made his place as right guard on the 1919-'20 Generals. "Big" Bailey is famous for a healthy appetite, dancing, and extemporaneous football speeches in which he invariably says, "It seems to me the whole student body is behind this movement."

8-573. James (Jim) Garland Bailey (b. Apr 15, 1896, d. Nov 27, 1918). Jim was a happy, full of fun, young man who loved and was loved by all who knew him. He was a victim of the great, tragic influenza epidemic, which swept our country late in World War I, killing thousands of people. Jim's flu developed into pneumonia that had in those days a fatality rate of about 100% among those so affected. Franklin Bailey, brother of Ruby (see 8-571), was a pallbearer at Jim's funeral—a cold rainy day. Exactly one week later, Franklin was dead from the same thing. Jim is buried in the Garland Bailey family cemetery.

8-574. Bettie Sue Bailey (b. Dec 7, 1899 in Lunenburg Co. ,VA; d. Apr 27, 1967 in Blackstone, VA) married May 5, 1923 in Raleigh, NC, William Thomas ("T") Barnes, Jr. (b. Nov 27, 1895 in Nottoway Co., VA, d. Jan 29, 1963 in Richmond, VA), son of William (Willie) Thomas Barnes (b. Jun 8, 1853; d. Sep 1, 1925) of Lunenburg Co., VA, and Marietta Letcher Blackwell (b. Apr 10, 1866, d. Dec 12, 1918 of Lunenburg Co., VA). Bettie Sue attended State Normal School (now Longwood College), Farmville, VA. "T" was a farmer. They lived in Nottoway Co., VA. to the east of Route 627 overlooking the Nottoway River.

Bettie Sue Bailey [8-574]

Both Bettie Sue and her husband are buried at Lakeview Cemetery, Blackstone, VA. Issue: (2 children).

9-574.1. William Thomas (Tommy) Barnes, III (b. Apr 9, 1924 in Nottoway Co. VA) married Nov 5, 1955, in Altavista, VA, Betty Sue Rowles (b. Jan 29, 1933 in Altavista, VA), daughter of Charles Thomas Rowles and Ruby Cecil Dudley of Altavista, VA. Betty is a graduate of Randolph-Macon Woman's College, Lynchburg, VA. She worked for the Nottoway Public Library and now works with Cokesbury at the United Methodist Assembly Center, Blackstone, VA. Tommy retired in 1991 after twenty-six years with the Soil Conservation Service of the US Department of Agriculture. In addition he has been a lifelong cattle farmer (now retired) at the home place where they live located on Route 1, Box 41, Blackstone, VA. Issue: (4 children)

10-574.11. Elizabeth Susan Barnes (b. Jun 13, 1957 in Farmville, VA) married Jun 25, 1983 at Crenshaw UMC, Blackstone,

VA, Edwin Bracey Nash (b. Oct 19, 1953 in Richmond, VA), son of Edwin Nash and Mary Lee Pollard. Susan graduated with an AB, cum laude, from Randolph-Macon Woman's College (1975-79) and was a Phi Beta Kappa. She attended Longwood College (1980-81) to secure her teaching credentials. She teaches first grade at Blackstone Primary School. Eddie has a BA in Business from the University of Richmond and is owner of Nash Insurance Agency, a family business started by his grandfather. Issue: (2 children)

11-574.111. Kathryn (Kate) Lee Nash (b. Dec 19, 1986 in Richmond, VA).

11-574.112. Sarah Bracey Nash (b. Jun 7, 1990 in Richmond, VA).

10-574.12. Anne Dudley Barnes (b. Aug 17, 1961 in Farmville, VA) married Sep 5, 1987 at Crenshaw UMC, Blackstone, VA, Roger VanWart (b. Mar 18, 1958 in Bayshore, NY), son of Roger Kendall VanWart and Lillian Karin Holmberg. Anne received a BS in Small Business Management from Ferrum College, Ferrum, VA, worked as an Administrative Assistant Inst. Sales for Wheat, First, Butcher, Singer, Richmond, VA, and now works for Scott and Stringfellow Investment Brokers. Roger is an accounts manager for Coca Cola. They live at 1713 Headwaters Road, Midlothian, VA 23113. Issue: (1 child)

11-574.121. William Kendall VanWart (b. May 22, 1993 in Richmond, VA).

10-574.13. Martha Letcher Barnes (b. Jul 21, 1964 in Farmville, VA) married Dec 15, 1990 at Crenshaw UMC, Blackstone, VA, Thomas David Reed (b. Jul 28, 1961) in Stuart, VA, son of James Thomas Reed and Phoebe Emiline Ryburn. Martha has an AB (Biology), cum laude, from Randolph-Macon Woman's College (1986) and was a Phi Beta Kappa. She obtained her MS (Entomology) from VPI & SU (1990) and is an Instructor of Biology at Southside Virginia Community College. Her husband, Dr. David Reed, received all three of his degrees from VPI & SU and is an Associate Professor and Tobacco Extension Agronomist at the VPI &

SU Research Center, Blackstone, VA. They live at Route 1, Box 1B, Blackstone, VA 23824. Issue: (1 child)

11-574.131. Margaret Blackwell Reed (b. Dec 15, 1994 in Richmond, VA).

10-574.14. Mary Blackwell Barnes (b. Nov 23, 1965 in Farmville, VA) graduated with a BBA from the College of William and Mary (1988) and an MBA from the University of Richmond (1998). She works as a Paralegal for Hunton & Williams, Richmond, VA. She lives at 4620 Park Avenue, Richmond, VA 23201.

9-574.2. Letcher Blackwell Barnes (b. Sep 20, 1929 in Nottoway Co., VA) married Feb 26, 1966 at Ebenezer Presbyterian Church, Kenbridge, VA, Judith Friend Stokes (b. Jul 15, 1938), daughter of Edward Garland Stokes and Sarah Thomas Jackson. In 1946, Letcher graduated with honors from Blackstone High School and earned a BA and BS, magna cum laude from Hampden-Sydney College in 1950. (He was a member of Theta Chi, Eta Sigma Phi, and Chi Beta Phi fraternities and a Phi Beta Kappa.) In 1954, he received his MD from the Medical College of Virginia, Richmond, VA. He interned at the US Naval Hospital, Portsmouth, VA and continued in the US Navy Medical Corps until 1958, serving at Naragansett Bay, RI; the Mediterranean; Bremerhaven, Germany; and the Naval Amphibious Base, Little Creek, VA. He joined the Medical Department of Gulf Oil Corporation in 1958 and was posted in Kuwait where he served until transferred to the USA in 1974. He worked for Gulf in Pittsburgh, PA and Houston, TX and became an employee of Chevron when it bought Gulf in 1984. In 1985, Chevron transferred him to San Francisco, CA. where he worked until retirement in 1992 as Associate Medical Director. His specialty is Occupational Medicine. Judith attended Flora MacDonald College, Red Springs, NC; and in 1960, received a BS in Biology from Longwood College, Farmville, VA followed in 1965 with a MAT from the University of NC, Chapel Hill. They make their home at 1348 San Reliez Court, Lafayette, CA. 94549-2514. Issue: (2 children)

10-574.21. Bettie Sue Bailey Barnes (b. Apr 16, 1969 in MCV Hospital, Richmond, VA) married 1) Nov 8, 1991 in Walnut Creek, CA, to Quenton Thomas James Attwool (b. Nov 1, 1963 in Tilehurst,

Berkshire, England); 2) Jul 26, 1999 in Negril, Jamaica, Rick Robert Kaseguma, (b. May 14, 1968 in Sidney, NY), son of Robert Kaseguma & Hiro Masuhara. Bettie received an AB (Art Studio) from Randolph-Macon Woman's College (1991) where she was elected to ODK. Her junior year was spent at the University of Reading, England. After working several years in Quality Assurance for computer software programs, Bettie has now gone into business for herself as a machine quilter.

10-574.22. David Garland Barnes [b. Oct 1, 1972 in Southwell Hospital (the Kuwait Oil Company Hospital) Ahmadi, Kuwait] married Apr 14, 1998 in Seoul, South Korea, Sook-Mee Oh (b. April 15, 1972 in Hallim, Cheju Province, South Korea), daughter of Pong Suk Oh and Young Ja Jang. He attended Whitworth College, Spokane, WA, and spent the January term of his senior year on a school-sponsored trip to South Africa. He graduated with a BA cum laude in 1994. He went to South Korea in Feb 1997 to teach English in private schools and returned to the USA in Dec 1999. He currently works for Charles Schwab in San Francisco, CA.

JOHN WILLIAM GEE

7-58. John William (Willie) Gee (b. Mar 3, 1875, d. Dec 15, 1959) married May 21, 1902 at Grace Church, Purdy, VA, Mary (Mamie) Ritcher Harris (b. May 21, 1880, d. Nov 16, 1972), sister of Dr. T. C. Harris, 7-55, and Ella Randolph Harris, 7-56. Willie attended Hoge Academy, Blackstone, VA and Randolph-Macon Academy, Bedford, VA. He received an AB from Randolph-Macon College, Ashland VA, 1900. At college he was, among other things, president of the Washington Literary Society, 1899-1900.

J.W. [7-58] and Mamie Gee at Their Fiftieth Wedding Anniversary

Upon graduation, he entered the ministry of the Methodist Church. He was ordained at Prospect Methodist Church. He retired after 48 years of active work in the VA Conference and lived in Norfolk until his death.

In the 1960 Journal of the Virginia Annual Conference, The United Methodist Church in the Memoirs (In Memory of Those Persons Related to the Virginia Conference Who Died During the Year), his life was acknowledged:

JOHN WILLIAM GEE
By Edgar A. Potts

For forty-eight years the Virginia Conference was blessed with the stalwart and effective ministry of the Reverend John William Gee. Tall—physically and spiritually—he exerted a beneficent leadership among his brothers of the laity and clergy. Twice, he was elected as a member of the General Conference; and for thirty years, he was a member of the Virginia Conference Mission Board. His executive ability and heart of compassion was clearly demonstrated as he helped to allocate and mail punctually checks of aid to fellow ministers on mission charges.

Brother Gee was born in Lunenburg Co., Virginia, March 3, 1875. He was the son of Dr. Edward Crymes Gee and May Frances Webb Gee. Theirs was a large family, with a warmth of hospitality generated from true Christian conviction and practice. The neighbors and friends were constant visitors. The proverbial circuit preacher made this his home headquarters on his rounds. Godly parents and the influence of these ministers made a timid lad feel the call of God. At the age of 21 he was recommended by the Lunenburg Quarterly Conference, and offered himself at the District Conference at Prospect, Virginia for Local Preacher's license. This was granted May 8, 1896. He was ordained Deacon at Norfolk Virginia, 1900, and in 1904 was ordained Elder. He brought to this ministry a well-trained mind, having received his formal education through the public schools, Hoge Academy at Blackstone, Randolph-Macon Academy at Bedford, and Randolph-Macon College from which he graduated in 1900 with the A. B. degree.

In 1902 he made a wise choice of a capable and devoted wife, Mary Richtor Harris, who proved an able helper throughout his ministry. To this union was born three loyal children: J. W. Gee, Jr., Mary Frances Gee, and Margaret—now Mrs. W. B. Tucker, Jr.—all whom survive. The same Christianity

and hospitality, which pervaded the home of his parents, was characteristic of this dedicated home.

The following charges were served: Richmond County, W. Lunenburg, Mecklenburg, Carterville, Prospect, Franktown, Lawrenceville, McKendree in Norfolk, Onley, Drakes Branch, Capeville, Prospect, McKenney, Chesterfield Heights in Norfolk.

In 1948 he moved to Pinewell, the location of homes in Norfolk provided for retired ministers. For several years he was in good health and became the volunteer and efficient helper of all other families in these homes. He was in constant demand for the supply of pulpits until he was no longer physically able to meet the call.

On December 15, 1959 he answered the call of God to leave a worn-out body and come up higher, and his graduation service was conducted in Norfolk by his pastor, John W. Hendricks, and Edgar A. Potts. Here, the latter gave this tribute:

"If I kept silence at this point, I have a feeling I would be lacking in gratitude and 'the very stones would cry out.' In 1937-40 Brother Gee and I served adjoining pastorates in the Farmville District. An abiding friendship was formed from which I received lasting benefits. He has made an impression on my ministry. This friendship grew out of a genuine respect and admiration for him as a rugged personality, an independent thinker, a tireless worker, and a thoroughly dedicated servant of God.

"What the Lord said of Nathaniel could be well said of Brother Gee, he was a man in whom there is no guile.' He "was what he was" –no pretense whatever, for he was every bit a man. He told you what he thought without any evasion or subterfuge. He knew to whom he believed and what he believed. What he believed was good. That; he talked, preached and lived. He was clean in his personal life, humble before God, and both positive and fearless before men. When he spoke his conviction there was no question where he stood..."

J. W. "Willie" and Mamie Gee are buried in the Kenbridge Heights Cemetery. Issue: (3 children)

8-581. Mary Frances Gee (b. Sep 14, 1906, d. Sep 13, 1992 at McKerley Health Care Center in Lebanon, NH). Mary's body was cremated and her ashes are interred at Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA. She earned an AB from Randolph-Macon Woman's College, Lynchburg, VA, 1929. Subsequently, she pursued graduate work at George Washington and American Universities. She served in classroom and

administrative positions in VA secondary schools for 40 years. The last 33 years were in Arlington Co., VA. Delta Kappa Gamma Upsilon Chapter awarded an impressive tribute to her on May 11, 1972, as an indication of the affection and esteem in which her former students hold her.

Mary Gee [8-581] and Harris Gee [8-562]

8-582. John (Jack) William Gee (b. Dec 9, 1911, d. buried in FL) married Aug. 9, 1938 at Capeville, VA, Eleanor Mae Wilkins (b. Aug 30, 1914), daughter of Walter Wilkins and Kate Downs of Northhampton Co., VA. Jack graduated from Randolph-Macon Academy, Bedford, VA and received an AB in 1936 from Randolph-Macon College, Ashland, VA. He worked with Armour Co. Eleanor still lives in her home at 4405 Tyler Street, Hollywood, FL 33021.

8-583. Margaret Anne Gee (b. Jan 20, 1923, d. May 20, 1980, buried at New Harbor, Maine) married Aug 26, 1945 at McKenney, VA by her father, Walter Boisseau "Walter B" Tucker, Jr. (b. Feb 28, 1923, d. aft. 1980, bur in FL), son of Walter Boisseau Tucker and Margaret Alexander. Both were in the active service at the time of the wedding. Walter B. was a 1st Lieutenant, US Army

Air Corps. Margaret was a 1st Lieutenant, US Army Nurse Corps. Margaret was a RN, having trained at the UVA Hospital, Charlottesville, VA. She graduated in 1943. Walter B. was with the American Telephone and Telegraph for many years in Allendale, NJ. In retirement they lived in New Harbor, ME. Issue: 3 children)

9-583.1. Walter Boisseau (Terry) Tucker, III (b. Jul 25, 1946 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Jun 22, 1968 at Bethesda, MD, Katherine Spangler (b. Jul 7, 1947 in Washington, DC), daughter of Lewis E. Spangler and Gertrude Pearson. Terry received a BS in Geology from VPI in 1968 and a MS in Meteorology in 1981 at Naval Postgraduate School. He is employed as Geophysicist in the US Army Cold Regions Research and Engineering Laboratory at Hanover, NH. Katherine received a BS in Elementary Education in 1971 at the University of Maryland. She works as third grade teacher at Canaan Elementary School, Canaan, NH. They make their home at HC 64 Box 214, Methodist Hill Road, Lebanon, NH 03766. Issue:

10-583.11. Michael Barkley Tucker (b. Nov 17, 1968 in Columbia Hospital, Washington, DC), graduated from Syracuse University in 1990 with a degree in Civil Engineering and works as Civil Engineer for Vanasse Hangen Brustlia, Inc. (VHB), Watertow, MA. He makes his home at 25 Shawmut Avenue, Apt. #2, Wayland, MA 01778.

9-583.2. John "Jack" Gee Tucker (b. Aug 11, 1947 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Sep 5, 1969 at Ramsey, NJ, Jennifer Forrester (b. Oct 14, 1947). John completed the Forestry course at Paul Smith College in NY and has a tree service business. They make their home at 281 Maple Road, Atkinson, ME 04426. Issue: (2 children)

10-583.21. John Gee Tucker, Jr. (b. Aug 7, 1973 in Suffern, NY). He has a tree service business and lives in NJ.

10-583.22. Sandra Lynn Tucker (b. Jan 17 1976 in Suffern, NY). She works for a hotel chain and will be relocating to CA.

9-583.3. Samuel Harris Tucker (b. May 12, 1956 in Clarksburg, WV) married Patty (surname unknown). He runs a chimney sweep service. Issue: (2 children)

10-583.31. Nate Tucker.

10-583.32. Matthew Tucker.

Thomas Garner Gee

7-591. Thomas (Tommy) Garner Gee (b. Jan 16, 1877, d. Oct 7, 1967), our grandfather, was born in the northeast corner of Lunenburg County at the family home located on Cedar Creek Road, the ninth child and fourth son of Edward Crymes Gee and Mary Frances Webb. Tom or Tommy, which were names by which he was called by his family, was a twin. When he and his twin, James J., were about six weeks old they had pneumonia and whooping cough. James did not survive, dying March 6, 1877. Tommy was given up for dead but then his oldest sister, Nannie, picked him up; he coughed and immediately began to get better.

In November of 1882, when Tommy was about five and a half years of age, the family moved to the home on Jonesboro Road, He had many vivid memories of his home life. Within a year, he started to public school. His first school was located across from the Hunter Gee home. At first, it was one room and the teacher was Miss Ginny (Virginia Webb) who was a first cousin and who later married Tommy's brother, Dr. Everette Webb Gee. Later, another room was added and Miss Emily Hamlin, a daughter of Billy Hamlin came there to teach. The two classes were not graded. Those children from up the road went to Miss Ginny's room and those from down the road went to Miss Emily's room.

In time Tommy went to Parson Irby's school (about 4 miles from home, past Mr. Merlin Laffoon's old home and over the creek) for one and a half sessions. Parson Irby was the victim of many jokes. He owned a farm and would go home at any hour to check on things there. One incident which Tommy relished telling was

about Mason Maddox and Robert Hazelwood who used to 'fret' Willie, his brother. They had to cross on a pine log going and coming over the creek. Once Willie, on a winter afternoon, let them walk up behind him on the log. He jumped right hard and made them fall in the creek. "Now I'm even with you," he declared. The second year the students decided not to come back after Christmas and so school broke up.

Each morning Tommy had chores to do such as make fires, draw water and feed the hogs. They had thirty to thirty-five hogs. He especially liked this job and would have liked to raise hogs on a larger scale. He also helped to take care of the store that was primarily tended by the children. When he was old enough, he enjoyed making the twice-weekly jaunt to the Blackstone depot to pick up merchandise.

Tommy loved to tell about making bread pills for his father's patients who "thought" they were sick. Buddy had taught him this art. Sometimes Tom was asked to bring the real medicine for Dr. Gee to dispense. It was kept in a chest with a secret compartment for the medicine. Laura Gee Parrish is now the keeper of this piece of furniture that was a vital part of Molly and Edward Crymes Gee's home. (see picture of Laura and chest.)

Buddie left home when Tommy was about nine years old to go to the Medical College in Richmond. He had read medicine from his father's books for about a year. He would cure tobacco as he studied. He went on to have a fine practice in Richmond. When Buddie left, it became Tommy's job to cure the tobacco. He remembers curing 27 barns the first year. Flue tobacco was handled like dark tobacco then.

He stopped school shortly after his father died, at around 17 years old. He had always enjoyed anything involved with helping his father in his medical practice, and he would have liked to go to medical school. After his father's death, some of the family felt that he was needed at home. He, Eddie and Frank took over the management of the farms at that time.

Tom moved to his own home in 1900, a farm adjoining the home property and formerly known as the Maddox Homestead. It

contained approximately 150 acres (LC DB 47/257, dated Dec 1, 1898). This is the place where Edward B. (Uncle Ned) and Rebekah Maddux Gee are buried. Also, this is probably where his parents had lived when they were first married. John Hazelwood helped him with farming the first year he moved there. For this year John lived elsewhere. Then, the second year William Phillips and family lived on the farm with him. They occupied a log tenant house down the branch from the crossing over to the other part of the farm, which section was later owned by Hunter Gee, his son. Mrs. Phillips did some housekeeping and cooking for Tom, as well.

On April 16, 1902 (BC MR 8/36, license returned Apr 17, 1902), Thomas Garner Gee married Bessie Bell Pritchett (b. Sep 2, 1879, d. Jun 13, 1934). They had met when she was about 16 years old at a party at the Justice home (above Nannie and Armstead Watkins' on the old road, now replaced by Cedar Creek Road). She was the daughter of Moses Pritchett (see Pritchett family in Appendix) and Mary Ann Hughes Burroughs Kennedy. The name Thomas Garner Gee was mistakenly recorded Thomas Garland Gee).

Thomas Garner [7-591] and Bessie Bell Pritchett Gee

Bessie was born on the family farm across the road and down from Macedonia Methodist Church (today known as the

Lonnie Laffoon farm and owned by his daughter). Her father died in 1889 when she was only 9 years old.

She went to school to Miss Betty Bailey. As a student, she lived there much of the time. (Jim Bailey and one son were living at home alone. He encouraged his daughter, Miss Betty, to stay at home and operate a school. Tuition was $3 a month, including room and board. Actually it all went to tuition. Mr. Bailey just gave them room and board because he was so anxious to keep his daughter happy. His brother was Garland Bailey who married Gertie Gee, Tommy's sister.) Bessie went to school there two years and then Miss Betty got married. After that, Bessie stayed at home with her mother and two brothers.

Tommy and Bessie started seriously dating about two years before they married. They went to church together every Sunday (Rocky Run, Macedonia and Providence). They would visit in the neighborhood or in her parlor. When there was a party they would go together. They would go somewhere almost every night during Christmas. There was no money for gifts. They became engaged shortly before getting married. They did not tell anyone but everyone was wondering and asking when it would be.

On the Friday before they were to be married on Wednesday, Tom took Bessie with her Aunt Betty Kennedy to catch the night train to Richmond. This required a change in Petersburg. Bessie and her aunt had gone a few days earlier than the wedding because the bride needed to shop for clothes. They stayed at the home of a Methodist minister, W. W. Lear, who was a friend of the family. He was the minister at Centenary Methodist Church and officiated at their wedding.

Those present for the ceremony on the appointed day were Ma, brother Buddie and his wife, Jenny, Eddie, another brother, and her Aunt Betty. After the ceremony, Tom hired a driver and buggy to take them to the Byrd Street Train Station. This cost him $2.50 for the day so he left it for Buddy to use the rest of the day. Then, they took the train back to Blackstone accompanied by Eddie and Aunt Betty. As planned, William Phillips brought the horse and buggy to meet the bride and groom. They went to the Pritchett home arriving in time for dinner. There, they had a wagon waiting to pick up her possessions and then they went to their new home.

Bessie had bought a bed while in Richmond and Tommy had bought other household furniture at Blackstone.

Tom and Bessie began to improve the residence. In 1906, they added one room and hall upstairs and enlarged the room downstairs by 24 feet, using heart pine. Tom Ragsdale who lived where the Cordle's place is today and Caliph Moore did most of the work. They tore down a chimney containing a brick inscribed "1823—Moore" and fireplace in the large west room and installed a window. They then used the brick from this chimney to make a chimney for the new room. As the family grew they added by 1910 a two-story section to the front consisting of five rooms and two large halls with a staircase. There was a large front porch and a side porch added. Four English walnut trees were planted in the front yard that grew to overhang and shade the porch, making this a favorite place to enjoy warm weather visiting.

Home of Thomas and Bessie Gee
Also shown are: Grandmother "Ann" and the four oldest children

In this home were born in order: Susie (1903), Hunter (1904), Ellen (1907), Ruth (1909), Jimmy (1912), Everette "Tiny" (1916), and Fred (1919).

Some time after Tom and Bessie's marriage, her brothers, Jessie and Hunter Pritchett, went to Kenbridge to go into business with their uncle, W. F. Kennedy. Grandma Anne left the farm to live with her sons. Tom and Bessie bought the 'Moses Pritchett Tract' of 157 acres for $2,750, deed signed Jan 1, 1912 (BC DB 63/193). The saw timber was reserved on 117 acres. It was described: In Red Oak Magisterial District, with boundaries, North- "Two Notch Road, East- Edward Barrow, South- Waqua Creek, West- Road from Waqua Creek to "Two Notch Road". The purchase was made because it was undecided where a school would be built (near Macedonia or near the Cordles). They would have moved to this place if the school had been built there. The school was placed near Cordles'. It opened circa 1915 and was named Woodrow School after the 28th President, Woodrow Wilson, who served from 1913--1921. W. F. Kennedy notarized the signatures of J. W. and Mrs. Pritchett on Feb 9, 1912. Milton Watkins moved to the Pritchett farm and stayed for one year. He was not interested in buying. After two years, Tom put both of his farms up for sale expecting to sell only one—the one that commanded the best price. He ended up selling the Pritchett place. Stanley Mayton and his brother buying 40 acres of it for $700. The rest was sold to Lonnie Laffoon for $2550 (BC DB 63/193, dated Dec 26, 1913). The deed stated that a burial plot, 20 sq ft, and right of way from public road, was reserved. R. E. Gee notarized Thomas Gee's signature.

Tom was not an enthusiastic farmer; he would have preferred to become a doctor. Although he was convinced that he should stay home and help with running the farm when his father died, he probably regretted it. He would get really excited about any opportunity to help out where doctoring was needed. One such opportunity came during the Flu Epidemic in 1919. All of his immediate family managed not to catch the infection, but all around him were people who were very ill and needed attention. Many people were afraid to go near the sick but Tom saw this as an opportunity, which he relished. He armed himself against the virus by chewing a wad of tobacco and smoking a cigar (no doubt, homemade and strong). His tenant farmer and family had it and all

at the Milton Watkins' home were sick. These people needed to have water, wood, and care for the farm animals as well as individual care. He did not hesitate to offer help and later would tell about it with pride. Winston Watkins remembers being told this by his parents and how much they appreciated the risk he was willing to take.

The family life was very much like all other farm families in the area at that time. There were cows to be milked (Ellen even made the newspaper when she learned to milk while still quite young), mules for farm chores and a horse to pull the family buggy. A stable for the farm animals and to house the hay was just down the farm road from the house There was an orchard near the house and a kitchen garden. Tom's favorite vegetable was the black-eyed pea so there was always a large patch of peas as well as tomatoes and other vegetables. Among the dependencies directly behind the home there was a well and smoke house to cure and keep pork. Pigs were killed and the meat prepared in the winter months to prevent spoiling. 'Hog killing time' was a time when neighbors would help each other out and make a 'social gathering' of the day. Further out, there was an icehouse, which was filled each winter to provide ice in the summer to keep food cold and to be able to prepare delicious hand turned ice cream. (Note: Ruth can remember one time that her mother went down into the ice house, became frightened at the depth and refused to climb out until Tom came to assist her.) They also grew larger crops of tobacco, corn and wheat for farm use and for sale. There were tobacco barns for curing grouped near the creek

By the early 1930's, the family offspring were leaving to go to work or, in the case of the girls, to get married. Fred, the youngest, was the only child at home. Hunter married and lived at home and farmed with his dad for a year or so. Bessie's health was declining. She had a thyroid problem (goiter), and then had a stroke, which took her life in 1934 at age 54.

By now, his brother Eddie owned a large portion of the farm, and so Tommy gave up the home soon after the death of Grandmother Bessie. Daughter, Ruth, and her husband, Clyde, purchased part of it. Hunter and Sarah purchased the other part and Tom went to make his home with them, although he often visited other of his children's families and stayed for brief periods.

Eventually, he accepted the responsibility of caring for an elderly and infirm gentleman and lived with the family. He found it a most satisfying arrangement. Probably his first "patient" was a Mr. William Smith, who gave him a book entitled *Tony's Scrap Book* by Anthony Wons and inscribed it with these words, "To Mr. Thomas Gee, a great help in my trouble; from Wm Smith, April 7, 1944. This book is now in the possession of Marian S. Kessler. Other "patients" included a Mr. Elmore, Holland Hawthorne, his niece's husband, and Austin Bridgforth. In each instance he became a part of the family and especially enjoyed the children in each home.

After the untimely death of his son, Hunter, Tommy made his home with his daughter, Ellen, and her family until he needed professional nursing care and entered a nursing home in Kenbridge where the family visited him regularly. Tommy and Bessie are buried in the Kenbridge Heights Cemetery (Bessie was originally buried in the garden cemetery at the Armstead Watkins' Garden Cemetery but later was moved to Kenbridge). Issue: (7 children)

Susie Margaret Gee (b. Apr 25, 1903, d. Jun 24, 1981)
Hunter William Gee (b. Dec 21, 1904, d. Oct 12, 1950)
Ellen Morton Gee (b. May 31, 1907)
Ruth Garner Gee (b. Dec 23, 1909)
James Edward Gee (b. Oct 9, 1912, d. Jan 31, 1988)
Everette Webb Gee (b. Mar 5, 1916)
Fred Pritchett Gee (b. Aug 23, 1919)

8-591. Susie Margaret Gee (b. Apr 25, 1903 at home in Lunenburg Co., VA, d. Jun 24, 1981 at Petersburg Hospital, VA) married June 16, 1924 at the Armstead Watkins' Home, Lunenburg Co., VA, Thomas Franklin Saunders (b. May 4, 1902, d. Jul 31, 1986 at Libbie Convalescent Center, Richmond, VA), son of John Thomas Saunders and Pattie Edmundson Blackwell.

Susie made her home at Church Road with her youngest daughter, Etta, during her last years where she enjoyed visits from all the members of her family. Her first child describes her mother:

My Mother
By Elizabeth Plummer

My Mother was always up when I went to bed and when I awakened in the morning. There was always a fresh flower with the dew on the flower each AM when she had blooming plants. She was busy from morning 'til night. She swept behind anyone and everyone--those in the household or visitors. She loved music, flowers, her family, a clean house, reading her Bible, ham, new potatoes and cabbage.

Susie Gee (Saunders) [8-591]

I received a letter from my mother each and every week from the time I went to Richmond to school, in Sep., 1942, until her death, June 1981. Never a copy; it was written just to me. She was the best cook; delicious meals made from nothing (many times) always three meals each day served at the table. She made light rolls each day; hot for lunch in the summer; hot for supper in the winter; cooked always on the wood stove. Her stovetop was kept absolutely clean; would shine always. She cooked her lunch before going to church each Sunday. This was her social for the week. She loved staying afterwards to visit. I wished for a special time with her as an adult. She would not stay with me—too far from home. A great mom and lady."

Susie and Franklin are both buried in Kenbridge Heights Cemetery. Issue: (12 children)

9-591.1. Elizabeth Blackwell Saunders (b. Apr 4, 1925, in Brunswick Co., VA (Dick Jones Place) married Jan 27, 1945 in Richmond, VA, John Franklin Plummer (b. Oct 6, 1926 in Ranger, TX), son of Ben Ellis Plummer and Una Vivian Allen of Sulphur Springs, AR. Elizabeth, a RN, was a 1945 graduate of Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA. John attended AR A&M College during World War II under the US Navy V-12 program. Later he attended El Dorado KS Junior College. He was on active duty in the US Navy (1950) during the Korean War. Subsequently he was employed by Phillips Petroleum Co. They are divorced. Elizabeth was employed for 39 years, 11 years as supervisor, with Lyons

(KS) District Hospital, and is now retired. She serves on the Board of Directors of Lyons Public Library, the Board of Directors of Coronado-Quivira Museum and Historical Society of Rice Co, the Board of Directors of "The Center" and the Board of Rice Co. Community Concert. Elizabeth also volunteers with 3rd grade in Lyons and enjoys traveling. She makes her home at 209 S. Douglas, Lyons, KS 67554. Issue: (2 children)

10-591.11. John Franklin (Lin) Plummer (b. Oct 27, 1947 in Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Feb 3, 1971 at St. Cecilia's Cathedral by the Rev. Patrick McCaslin in Omaha, NB, Rose Ann Breault (b. Nov 19, 1948), daughter of Wilcid Francis Breault, (b. 1926), and Lila Dean Jenkins, (b. 1926). Wilcid was the son of Hector Joseph Breault (b. 1900, married 1919, d. 1964) and Rose Marie LeBlanc (b. 1901, d. 1963) and Lila was the daughter of Robert Boyd Jenkins (b. 1893, married 1925, d. 1949) and Rega Josephine Leach (b. 1905, d. 1957.) Rose is a 1970 honor graduate of Marymount College, Salina, KS and did graduate study at Marquette University, Milwaukee, WI. She has always been employed in the field of education, now teaching in the Alexandria (VA) Public Schools. Lin was an Eagle Scout and attended US Naval Academy. He was a Graduate, cum laude, KS Wesleyan University and did graduate study at the University of SC. He entered the Air Force in 1971 as the second honor graduate of his Officer Training School class. In April 1980, after serving a four-year tour with the Air Force Reserve, during which he completed his degree, he returned to active duty at Yokota Air Base, Japan. There he served as aide to the commander, United States Forces Japan/Fifth Air Force commander. He has held various staff positions at Headquarters Air Force and served an exchange tour in the war plans division of the Department of the Army. In 1990 he returned to the 317th Airlift Wing at Pope Air Force Base, North Carolina, where he became operations officer of the 41st Airlift Squadron. He then returned to Headquarters Air Force as deputy chief of the base realignment division, special assistant to the chief of staff where he was instrumental in developing the Air Force position for both the 1993 and the 1995 base closure rounds during which 26 Air Force bases were closed. He is a navigator with more than 3300 flying hours in the C-130. He has flown in almost every area of the world. His flying career began during the Vietnam War,

where he flew 35 combat support missions over Cambodia, and culminated in Operation Desert Storm where he deployed in support of special C-130 operations. He was promoted to the rank of Colonel, May 1996, and is now retired. He and Rose Ann live at 13912 Springhouse Ct., Clifton, VA 22024. Issue: (4 children)

11-591.111. Rachel Marie Plummer (b. Jun 12, 1971, Carmichael, CA) married July 12, 1997, at Aldersgate UMC, Greenville, SC, Robert William Dankel, son of Richard Charles Dankel (b. Feb 23, 1929 in Allentown, PA) and Dorothy Ellen Dankel (b. Sep 25, 1929 in Bethlehem, PA). Rachel graduated with honors from Chantilly High School, Fairfax Co., VA and then earned in 1994 a BS magna cum laude in Textile and Apparel Management from North Carolina State University. She is employed by Milliken & Co in Spartanburg, SC. Rob is Senior Technical Account Manager in Performance Chemicals at Milliken & Company in Spartanburg, SC. He has 2 daughters: Julie K. Dankel, (b. Aug 1987) and Jullian R. Dankel, (b. Aug 1990). Rachel and Rob make their home at 12 Fox Ridge Way, Taylors, SC 29687.

12-591.111.1. Riley Ellen Dankel (b. Aug 5, 1999 in Taylors, SC.)

11-591.112. Rebecca (Becci) Ann Plummer (b. Nov 15, 1973 in Little Rock, AR) married Jan 11, 1997, at United States Marine Corps Memorial Chapel at Quantico, VA, by Rev. Dennis Rocheford, Raul Rizzo, Lt. in US Marine Corps, son of Ronald and Rebecca Rizzo of Conway, SC. Becci attended Thomas Jefferson HS, Alexandria, VA and graduated 1992 from Lee Co. Senior HS, Sanford, NC. She received a BA with honors in Political Science from NC State University, Raleigh, NC. She is a historical reproductions clothier, and owns and operates "Past Impressions." Raul graduated from NC State University where he earned a BA in political science. He is a Signals Intelligence Officer with the United States Marine Corps currently Alpha Company Commander, 2nd Radio Battalion, IIMEF, stationed at Camp Lejeune, NC. They live at 213 Woodcrest Court, Jacksonville, NC 28540. Issue: (1 child)

11-591.113. John Matthew Breault Plummer (b. Oct 4, 1977 in Omaha, NB) is a 1995 graduate, with honors, from Centerville,

HS, Clifton, VA. While a student at UVA, interned with JP Morgan in New York, NY the summer of 1999 and studied abroad in Spain during the fall of 1999. He graduated from UVA in May 2000 with a BA in banking finance.

11-591.114. Sarah Rose Gee Plummer (b. Jul 8, 1981 in Yokota Air Base, Japan). She graduated from Centreville HS, Jun 1999. At present she attends UVA and is a member of the Air Force ROTC.

10-591.12. Saundra Ellis Plummer (b. Aug 7, 1949, Wichita, KS). She was an honor student in high school, a Page in the Kansas State Senate in 1965 and a Page at NSDAR Continental Congress in 1968. She earned a BA in 1973, MA in 1974 and a PhD in Developmental and Child Psychology in 1976 all from University of KS. She is director of the Australian Pre-School Association and supervises education at the Lady Gowrie Child Centres in each Australian State. Her address is 4 Moorhouse Street, O'Connor, ACT 2601, Australia. Issue: (1 child)

11-591.121. Thomas Robert Benjamin Franklin Plummer (b. May 31, 1985 in Royal Camberra Hospital, Camberra, Australia).

9-591.2. Margaret Gee Saunders (b. Jun 16, 1927 in Nottoway Co., VA (Emory Jones Place) married Jun 16, 1951, at Charity Methodist Church, Back Bay, VA by Rev Robert Augustus Craig, Dallas Maynard Gregory (b. Feb 10, 1920), son of Dallas Merton Gregory and wife, Geneva Thomason of Skipwith, Mecklenburg Co., VA. Dallas has an AB from Duke University, 1943, and was employed by Reynolds Metals Co. Richmond, VA. He is now retired. Margaret was a graduate of Business College and before retirement worked for VA Baptist General Board. They live at 4411 Cutschaw Avenue, #1, Richmond, VA 23230. Issue: (1 child)

10-591.21. Dallas Christopher Gregory (b. Sep 10, 1956 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married in 1981 and divorced in 1984. Subsequently he married Oct 13, 1993 by Rev. Terry Sharpe, Lori Ann Reed Pritchett (b. Apr 22, 1960). Chris is a 1979 graduate of VPI with a BA in Business. They live at 8601

Broadway Avenue, Richmond, VA 23228. Lori has three children from a former marriage. Issue: (3 children)

11-591.211. Shelby Danielle Pritchett (b. May 7, 1984).

11-591.212. Morgan Elizabeth Pritchett (b. Sep 27, 1985).

11-591.213. Opel Ciera Pritchett (b. Jul 17, 1989).

9-591.3. Mary Virginia (Jenny) Saunders [b. Sep 15, 1928 in Nottoway Co., VA (Irby Place)] married Aug 4, 1956 at Richmond, VA, Claude Hamilton Crump, II (b. Oct 15, 1928), son of William Reginald Crump and Mary Lucille Zell of Alexandria, VA. Jenny is a RN, graduating from Johnston-Willis Hospital in 1949. Claude received a BS in Business Administration from VPI in 1951 followed by active duty in US Air Force from 1951-1954. He was employed as tax auditor for the City of Alexandria, VA, now retired. They make their home at 1614 Florida Avenue, Woodbridge, VA 22191. Issue: (1 child)

10-591.31. Claude Hamilton Crump, III (b. May 31, 1961, Lawrence Co. General Hospital, Ironton, OH), married May 31, 1984 and then divorced in October 1988. Claude married Sep 8, 1990 at St. Andrew of Scotland Anglican Catholic Church, Alexandria, VA, Anne Elizabeth Goodwin, (b. Apr 26, 1962 at Watts Hospital in Durham, NC), daughter of James C. Goodwin, Jr. and Charlotte Anne Hunt of Raleigh, NC. Claude received a BS in Civil Engineering from VMI in 1983 and works for the Department of the Navy as a Naval Architect in the Submarine Safety and Quality Assurance division. Anne graduated magna cum laude in English, Davidson College, 1984 and Juris Doctor from the University of Virginia Law School in 1987. Currently she works for Fletcher, Heald & Hildreth, PLC, in communications law. They live at 8017 Noel Street, Alexandria, VA. Issue: (2 children)

11-591.311. Charlotte Morris Crump (b. Mar 6, 1992 at Alexandria Hospital, Alexandria, VA).

11-591.312. Claude Hamilton Crump, IV (b. Mar 31, 1994 at Alexandria Hospital, Alexandria, VA).

9-591.4. George Thomas Saunders (b. Dec 19, 1930 in Lunenburg Co., Virginia) married Apr 19, 1951 at Kenbridge Christian Parsonage, Kenbridge, VA by Rev. Miles M. Austin, Minnie George Gee (b. Feb 19, 1931 at Kenbridge, VA), daughter of George Henry Gee and Daisy Vaughan (see p. 214, Vol. II, OFS). Thomas, a graduate of old Alberta HS, attended RPI (now VCU) 1949-1950, Richmond, VA. He retired Jan 1, 1990, from VDOT where he had worked for 39 years with an interruption of two years (1951-1953) when he served a tour of duty with the US Marines Corp. Minnie was a graduate of Kenbridge High School and attended Smithdeal-Massey Business College in Richmond, VA. She is also retired from VDOT where she worked after their daughter was married. They enjoy travel and their family. Tommy and Minnie live at 7215 Alycia Avenue, Richmond, VA 23228. Issue: (1 child)

10-591.41. Rebecca Vaughan Saunders (b. Feb 27, 1961 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Feb 9, 1980, at Lakeside Christian Church, Richmond, VA by Rev. James E. Wilson, Rex Allen Tignor (b Jul 5, 1959 at Richmond Memorial Hospital, Richmond, VA). Becky was a 1979 graduate of Hermitage HS and 1980 honor graduate of Braxton Business School and worked for ten years with the Virginia Dept. of Education. After teaching and directing for 6 years in Early Childhood Development, she has entered the public school system of Henrico Co., VA as a teacher assistant. Rex, a 1977 graduate of Henrico HS, works for Henrico Co. as an inspector and also volunteers as Men's Ministry Director for Redemption Ministries. He is responsible for developing and building a Church Men's Ministry in the Virginia area. They live at 10238 Acworth Drive, Glen Allen, VA 23060. Issue: (2 children)

11-591.411. Brett Allen Tignor (b. Oct 6, 1986 at St. Mary's Hospital, Richmond, VA).

11-591.412. Amanda Leigh Tignor (b. Aug 5, 1989 at St. Mary's Hospital, Richmond, VA).

9-591.5. Lucy Anne Saunders [b. Jul 23, 1933 in Lunenburg Co., VA (Amos Johnson Place), d. Sep 18, 1999 at Medical College of VA Hospital, buried Sep 21 at Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA] married Dec 26, 1953, at Williams Methodist Church, Lunenburg Co., VA, Bernard Earl Siddons (b. Sep 16, 1932 in Goochland Co., Sandy Hook, VA), son of Bernard Siddons, and Louise Hawthorne. The latter two were killed in an automobile accident in Richmond. Earl and his sister, now Mrs. Mary Esther Cawthorne of Lynchburg, VA, were adopted and reared by Edward and Fleta Hawthorne Goodwyn of Dundas, VA. Louise and Fleta were sisters. Anne graduated as a RN from Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA. Earl was with Kemper Insurance Company until his retirement. They have long been active members of Centenary UMC. Earl makes his home at 9105 Minna Drive, Richmond, VA 23229. Issue: (5 children)

10-591.51. Timothy Earl Siddons (b. Oct 1, 1954 at Fort Benning, GA) married Dec 28, 1979 at Centenary United Methodist Church, Richmond, VA, Karen Lynn Finley (b. Dec 3, 1959 at Stuart Circle Hospital, Richmond, VA). Timothy is a graduate of J. R. Tucker HS, Henrico Co., VA (1972). He attended U. of Richmond and VCU, both in Richmond, VA and owns and operates ADD-A-Deck, Inc. Karen is also a graduate of Henrico HS and attended J. Sargeant Reynolds Community College. She works as a housewife and mother. They live at 10111 Heritage Lane, Glen Allen, VA 23060. Issue: (3 children)

11-591.511. Christine Michelle Siddons (b. Jun 14, 1980 at Medical College of Virginia Hospital, Richmond, VA) is a graduate of Hermitage HS and is a student of Lynchburg College.

11-591.512. Mary Elizabeth Siddons (b. Aug 9, 1981 at Henrico Doctors' Hospital, Richmond, VA), is a graduate of Hermitage HS and at present is a student of Longwood College.

11-591. 513. Timothy Michael Siddons (b. Aug 2, 1982 at St. Mary's Hospital, Richmond, VA) is a student at Hermitage HS.

10-591.52. Sharon Ann Siddons (b. Aug 21, 1956 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Aug 2, 1980 at St.

Bridget's Catholic Church, Richmond, VA, Stephen Thomas Murphy (b. May 18, 1954 at Johnston Willis Hospital). Sharon graduated from J. R. Tucker HS, Henrico Co., VA (1974) and attended Westhampton College and Braxton Business School in Richmond, VA. She owns a Princess House Crystal business. Stephen graduated from Douglas Freeman HS and U. of Richmond (1976) with a BS degree in Business Administration. He owns and operates ADD-A-DECK, Inc. They live at 305 Santa Clara Dr., Henrico Co., Richmond, VA 23229. Issue: (3 children)

11-591.521. Shannon Leigh Murphy (b. Jul 8, 1981 at Henrico Doctors' Hospital, Richmond, VA) graduated from Douglas Freeman HS (1999) and attends UVA.

11-591.522. Kathryn Ann Murphy (b. Dec 9, 1982 at St. Mary's Hospital, Richmond, VA) attends Douglas Freeman HS.

11-591.523. Christopher Stephen Murphy (b. Jan 21, 1985, at Henrico Doctors' Hospital, Richmond, VA) attends Douglas Freeman HS.

10-591.53. Elizabeth (Beth) Blackwell Siddons (b. Jan 14, 1959 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Oct 16, 1982 at Centenary UMC, Richmond, VA, Richard Craig McNeil, (b. Dec 7, 1959 in Richmond, VA at St. Lukes Hospital). Beth is a graduate of J. R. Tucker HS in Henrico Co., VA (1977). She attended JMU in Harrisonburg VA and Medical College of VA earning a BS in Nursing. Subsequently she received a Masters in Nursing with a focus on high tech Home Care and Administration at UVA, Charlottesville, VA in 1988. Richard is a graduate of J. R. Tucker HS and earned a BS in Business Administration and Finance at VA Commonwealth U. (1981) and has the position of Vice President at First Market Bank in Richmond. They live at 14511 Castleford Court, Midlothian, VA 23113. Issue: (2 children)

11-591.531. Kelly Elizabeth McNeil (b. Jan 15, 1985 at Henrico Doctors' Hospital, Richmond, VA) attends Midlothian Middle School.

11-591.532. Carrie Ann McNeil (b. Mar 7, 1986 at Henrico Doctors' Hospital, Richmond, VA) attends Midlothian Middle School.

10-591.54. Mary Louise Siddons (b. Oct 6, 1962 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married May 14, 1988 at Centenary UMC, Richmond, VA, Thomas Marshall Bailey (b. Nov 17, 1961 at Bluefield WV). Mary Louise is a graduate of J. R. Tucker HS, Henrico Co., VA and attended J. Sargent Reynolds Community College. Thomas is a graduate of Trinity Episcopal School and earned a BS in Business Administration at Longwood College, Farmville, VA (1984). He is Regional Manager of Quantum Resources, Richmond, VA. They live at 668 Glenpark Lane, Midlothian, VA 23113. Issue: (3 children)

11-591.541. Marshall Siddons Bailey (b. Dec 16, 1990 at Palm Beach Gardens Memorial Center, Palm Beach Gardens, FL) is a student at J. D. Watkins Elementary School, Chesterfield Co., VA.

11-591.542. Adam Saunders Bailey (b. Oct 17, 1992 at Palm Beach Gardens Memorial Center, Palm Beach Gardens, FL) is a student at J. D. Watkins Elementary School, Chesterfield Co., VA.

11-591.543. Sarah Wilson Bailey (b. Nov 22, 1994 at Palm Beach Gardens Memorial Center, Palm Beach Gardens, FL) attends Winfree Memorial Preschool in Chesterfield Co., VA.

10-591.55. Valerie Hawthorne Siddons (b. Sep 4, 1967 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) is a graduate of J. R. Tucker HS (1985) and earned a BS in Recreation, Parks and Tourism with special emphasis on Event planning, Virginia Commonwealth University, Richmond, VA. She is President and Owner of Executive Concierge of Virginia, Inc. She lives at 205 N. Rowland Street, Richmond, VA 23220.

9-591.6. Pattie Sue Saunders (b. Oct 11, 1936 in Lunenburg Co., VA) married May 27, 1961 by Rev. Robert Augustus Craig at the home of Ann and Earl Siddons, Richmond, VA, Jack Douglas

Vineyard (b. Apr 2, 1932), son of Walter Kenneth Vineyard of Knoxville TN and Flossie Gene Daniel of Morgan Co., TN. Jack served in the US Army. He was originally employed by Sperry-Rand in Charlottesville, VA, but retired in 1995 after 30 years with University of Virginia Medical Center. They live at 1014 Holmes Avenue, Charlottesville, VA 22901. Issue: (2 children)

10-591.61. Kathryn Penn Vineyard (b. Oct 20, 1962 at Martha Jefferson Hospital, Charlottesville, VA) married May 7, 1982 at Charlottesville, VA, Jon Ashley Pace (b. Feb 6, 1963). They live at 1353 Durrett Ridge Road, Earlysville, VA 22936. Issue: (4 children)

11-591.611. Jason Andrew Pace (b. Nov 4, 1982 at Martha Jefferson Hospital, Charlottesville, VA).

11-591. 612. Ashleigh Penn Pace (b. Apr 16, 1985 at Martha Jefferson Hospital, Charlottesville, VA).

11-591.613. Lindsey Marie Pace (b. Aug 22, 1986 at Martha Jefferson Hospital, Charlottesville, VA).

11-591.614. Jonathan Michael Pace (b. Apr 27, 1989 at Martha Jefferson Hospital, Charlottesville, VA).

10-591.62. Stephen Douglas Vineyard (b. Nov 9, 1963 at UVA Hospital, Charlottesville, VA) married Oct 24, 1987 at First United Methodist Church, Charlottesville by Rev. Harry Kennon, Bonnie Sue Williams (b. Jun 25, 1963). They live at 2825 Earlysville Road, Earlysville, VA 22936.

11-591.621. Taylor Victoria Vineyard (b. Dec 14, 1999 at Martha Jefferson Hospital, Charlottesville, VA).

9-591.7. Frances Eola Saunders [b. Mar 30, 1938, Brunswick Co., Meredithville, VA, (back of Brat and Annie Abernathy's Place)] married Oct 8, 1960, by Rev. Gard at Thomas and Minnie Saunders' Home in Richmond, VA, Donald Ray Callis (b. Dec 12, 1935) in Lunenburg Co., Dundas, VA. They were divorced in 1994 after a long separation. Subsequently, Frances

married Mar 25, 1995 at Welborne United Methodist Church, Richmond, VA, Lester D. Nave (b. Sep 11, 1929). Lester is a United Methodist Minister, and Frances worked for St. Mary's' Hospital in Richmond, both, now retired. They make their home at 10106 Waltham Drive, Richmond, VA 23233. Issue by first marriage: (2 children)

10-591.71. Sheila Rae Callis (b. Apr 29, 1961 at Richmond Memorial Hospital, Richmond, VA) married by Rev. Larry O. Tingle and Rev. Gina Wyse at Welborne United Methodist Church, Richmond, VA, Stephen Lee Ray (b. Jan 20, 1961). Sheila graduated from Elon College with a degree in Education and is now Director of Welborne Christian pre-school. Steve graduated from University of Richmond and works as a contractor. They live at 10805 Branberry Lane, Richmond, VA 23233. Issue: (3 children)

11-591.711. Andrew Lee Ray (b. Sep 18, 1988, at Henrico Doctors' Hospital, Richmond, VA).

11-591.712. Jacob Mitchell Ray (b. May 8, 1991 at Henrico Doctors' Hospital, Richmond, VA).

11-591.713. Zachary Thomas Ray (b. Jun 6, 1996 in Henrico Doctors' Hospital, Richmond, VA).

10-591.72. David Franklin Callis (b. Sep 18, 1962 at Richmond Memorial Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Jan 8. 1994 by Rev. Chancellor Hamilton at Welborne UMC, Richmond, VA, Suzanne Elizabeth Arjona (b. Jun 24, 1969). David graduated from VCU with a degree in Psychology and Computers and a Masters in Adult Education. He works for KPMG Consulting in Boston MA as Senior Manager. Suzanne is an Educational Consultant Manager for Discovery Toys. They make their home in Wellsley, MA. Issue: (2 children)

11-591.721. Matthew Franklin Callis (b. Mar 25, 1996 in Henrico, VA).

11-591.722. Philip David Callis (b. Mar 25, 1996 in Henrico, VA).

9-591.8. James Franklin Saunders [b. Feb 27, 1940 in Brunswick Co., Meredithville, VA (back of Brat and Annie Abenathy's Place)] married 30 Nov 1962 Lettie Dawn Jonas (b 10 Aug, 1924) at Speedwell in Wythe Co., VA, daughter of Charles Franklin Jonas, Hillsville, VA and Edna Irene Stuart, Cripple Creek, VA. James works for the VA state Highway Department, now retired. They live at 6311 Anderson Mill Road, Church Road, VA 23833. Issue: (2 children)

10-591.81. James Franklin Saunders, Jr. (b. Sep 24, 1963 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA). Address: 6311 Anderson Mill Road, Church Road, VA 23833.

10-591.82. John Thomas Saunders (b. Dec 14, 1964 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Sep 27, 1986 at Colonial Heights, VA, Sherie Jane Patterson (b. Apr 2, 1962). They live at 6312 Anderson Mill Road, Church Road, VA 23833. Issue: (3 children)

11-591.821. Amanda Estelle Patterson (b. Sep 15, 1983).

11-591.822. Monica Anne Saunders (b. Nov 13, 1987 at Regional Community Hospital, Petersburg, VA).

11-591.823. Dylan Thomas Saunders (b. Apr 13, 1992 at Regional Community Hospital, Petersburg, VA).

9-591.9. Etta Pritchett Saunders [b. Feb 18, 1943 at home in Brunswick Co., Meredithville, VA, (back of Brat and Annie Abernathy's Place), d. July 31, 1996 at home, buried Aug 2, 1996 at Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA] married Feb 9, 1960 at Oxford Baptist Church, Oxford, NC, Robert Warren Elliott (b. May 19, 1943 in Lunenburg Co., Kenbridge, VA). Etta was an employee with American Book Bindery in Colonial Heights, VA. Warren works with VDOT and continues to make his home at 6405 Anderson Mill Road, Church Road, VA 23833. Issue: (4 children)

Etta- "The Missing Limb"
By Patsy Saunders Vineyard

There were nine limbs on the family tree
Now there are only eight;
When we look up at the missing limb
It makes many, many hearts break.

The missing limb was not always strong
It had many obstacles to overcome;
But it never gave up the fight
Although the battle was not won.

The missing limb never put on airs
It was never showy or vain;
But was always there with an outstretched arm
For anyone caught in the rain.

Even though the limb is no longer there
Its four branches are reborn,
They will become limbs on a family tree
With branches of their own.

Now these four limbs will all grow to be
Good and brave and kind;
And the missing limb looking down from above
Will see that its family tree is fine.

For the remaining eight limbs of the original tree
Things will never be the same;
There will always be a hollow spot
And the missing limb- they will forget not.

10-591.91. Susan Dianna Elliott (b. Apr 1, 1960 at St. Luke's Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Jun 11, 1988 by Rev. David T. Angel at Central Baptist Church, Church Road, Virginia, Steven Jerome Haydt (b. Jun 4, 1961). They live at 710 Fort Lee Road, Petersburg, VA 23803. Issue: (3 children)

11-591.911. Steven Jerome Haydt, Jr. (b. Sep 11, 1989 at MCV Hospital, Richmond, VA).

11-591.912. Joshua Warren Haydt (b. Jan 21, 1994 at MCV Hospital, Richmond, VA).

11-591.913. Jesse Wayne Haydt (b. Mar, 1998).

10-591.92. Robert Warren Elliott, Jr. (b. Dec 3, 1962 Community Memorial Hospital, South Hill, VA) married Feb 16, 1984 in Dinwiddie Co., VA, Cynthia Lynn Estep. They were divorced in 1990. Robert lives at 6111 Anderson Mill Road, Church Road, VA. Issue: (1 child)

11-591.921. Justin Matthew Elliott (b. Jul 16, 1984 at Regional Community Hospital, Petersburg, VA).

10-591.93. Lynda Gayle Elliott (b. Jul 21, 1964 at Community Memorial Hospital, South Hill, VA) married Jul 16, 1983 by Rev. Wiley Wallace at Central Baptist Church, Church Road, VA, Ricky James Jones (b. Jun 11, 1963). They make their home at 3939 Autumn Drive, Petersburg, VA 23803. Issue: (4 children)

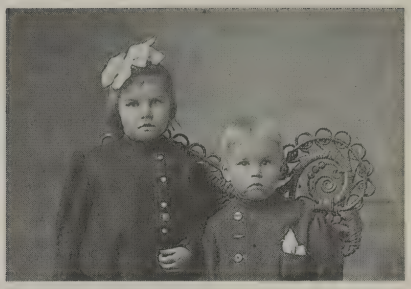
11-591.931. Erika Dianna Jones (b. Jan 6, 1985 at Regional Community Hospital, Petersburg, VA).

11-591.932. Heather Lynn Jones (b. Sep 2, 1987 at Regional Community Hospital, Petersburg, VA).

11-591.933. Elliott Blake Jones (b. Dec 28, 1990 at Regional Community Hospital, Petersburg, VA).

10-591.94. Jeffrey Wayne Elliott (b. Jan 28, 1968 at Community Memorial Hospital, South Hill, VA) makes his home at 6405 Anderson Mill Road, Church Road, Virginia 23833.

There were three stillborn infants of Susie & Franklin. They were unnamed. There was a little girl who died between Jenny and Thomas and there were twins, a boy and a girl, born between Ann and Patsy. They are buried in the Edward Crymes and Mary Frances Gee, (6-5) Garden Cemetery beside Susan Rebecca Gee, 7-5B, for whom their mother was named.



Hunter William [8-592] and Susie Margaret Gee [8-591]

8-592. Hunter William Gee (b. Dec 21, 1904 in Lunenburg Co., VA, d. Oct 12, 1950, buried at Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA) married Feb 25, 1932 at Methodist parsonage, Victoria, VA, by Rev. N. C. Turner, (LC MR 1, 1930-1959, p. 7, # 10) Sarah Campbell Seward (b. Oct 24, 1912), daughter of Thomas William Benjamin Seward, Jr. (b. Jun 30, 1872, d. Jun 19, 1935) and Emma Walton Hawthorne (b. May 11, 1876, d. Oct 28, 1952), of Lunenburg Co. (The Sewards are both buried at Lakeview Cemetery, Victoria, VA; see family below).

Hunter William Gee [8-592]

Hunter attended Woodrow School near his home and graduated from Danieltown HS. Sarah attended Reedy Grammar School located on state road 671 near Reedy Chapel Christian Church in Lunenburg Co. and Victoria HS. They owned and operated a farm adjacent to and northeast of the Gee home place along Jonesboro Road. Hunter was killed in an automobile accident on Switch Back Road near Kenbridge, VA. Subsequently, Sarah received a diploma from Phillips Business College in

Lynchburg, VA and worked as secretary to Kiah T. Ford & Co from 1954-66, and as secretary in the Dean of Students Office and House Mother at Randolph-Macon Woman's College, Lynchburg, VA from 1966-80. Since retirement Sarah lives at 1201 Langhorne Road, Lynchburg, VA 24503. Issue: (2 children)

Family of
Thomas William Benjamin Seward
& Emma Walton Hawthorne

Thomas William Benjamin Seward (b. Jan 30, 1872, d. Jun 19, 1935) mar. Jan 19, 1897, Emma Walton Hawthorne (b. May 11, 1876, d. Oct 28, 1952). Emma earned a Teacher Certificate from Farmville State Teacher's College (now Longwood College, Farmville, VA). Issue: (9 children)

2-1. Ruth Hawthorne Seward (b. Dec 18, 1897, d. Apr 6, 1987) mar. James Terrell Chappell (b. May 3, 1894, d. Aug 1972).

2-2. Bessie Lee Seward (b. Sep 25, 1900, d. Jul 14, 1957) mar. George Allen Bennett (b. Apr 6, 1891, d. Jul 19, 1979). Bessie attended Blackstone College and was a teacher.

2-3. Vera Love Seward (b. Aug 14, 1902, d. Feb 1, 1989), mar. Bernard Fowkles Gee (b. Jun 19, 1893, d. Apr 20, 1959).

2-4. Robert Edward Seward (b. Aug 21, 1905, d. Nov 23, 1976) mar. 1952, Fannie Irby (d. 1957).

2-5. Thomas Frederick Seward, Jr. (b. Mar 21, 1908, d. Jan 4, 1958) mar. Jul 8, 1937, Lena Green.

2-6. Milton Swain Seward (b. Jul 28, 1910) mar. Sara Azbill (b. May 28, 1912, d. 1995). Milton attended Smithdeal-Massey Business College.

2-7. Sarah Campbell Seward (b. Oct 24, 1912) mar. Feb 25, 1932, Hunter William Gee (b. Dec 21, 1904, d. Oct 12, 1950). Sarah attended Phillips Business College.

2-8. Rachel Odessa Seward (b. Apr 17, 1917, d. Oct 18, 1985) mar. Jun 11, 19941, Albert Peter Moss (b. Mar 2, 1901). Rachel earned a Secretarial Certificate from Smithdeal Business College.

2-9. Martha Blackwell Seward (b. Dec 17, 1919) mar. Oct 18, 1947, Lewis Franklin Daniel (b. Apr 5, 1917). Martha attended Blackstone College for Girls.

9-592.1. Thomas (Tommy) Hunter Gee (b. Jun 21, 1936 in Lunenburg Co., VA, d. Jan 29, 1977 in Lexington, VA) married Dec 28, 1957 at Vinton, VA, Nancy Louise Grady, daughter of Mr. & Mrs. Preston Graham Grady. Tommy was on active duty with US Army Signal Corps, from Mar. 1954 to Dec. 1956 in Japan and was on reserve duty until 1962 when he received an honorable discharge. He received a BS in Physics from Lynchburg (VA) College in 1960, a MS (1965) and PhD (1968) in Electrical Engineering from VPI. He was employed by US Naval Research Laboratory, DC, 1960-1964; University of TN Space Institute, 1968-1972; Harris Corp, Melbourne, FL 1972-1974. From 1974 until his untimely death from cancer, he was associate professor of electrical engineering at VMI and also an adviser to the Army Missile Command in the field of communications and terminal guidance. In May 1989, Nancy married Percy M. Lincoln, Jr. They live at 2 Cameron Drive, Lexington, VA 24450. Issue of Nancy and Tommy: (2 children)

10-592.11. Thomas Hunter Gee, Jr. (b. Jun 22, 1965) married May 30, 1992, Christine Marshall (b. Mar 19, 1967 in Summit, NJ), daughter of Paul and Faith Marshall of Summit, NJ. Tom received a BS in Electrical Engineering from VPI, Blacksburg, VA and is employed by Hewlett Packard in San Diego, CA. They are divorced. He lives at 11521 Windcrest Lane, Apt. # 71, San Diego, CA 92128 Issue: (2 children)

11-592.111. Brendan Thomas Gee (b. Jul 8, 1995).

11-592.112. David Hunter Gee (b. Jun 10, 1997 in San Diego).

10-592.12. Mary Preston Gee (b. Dec 6, 1967) married Oct 22, 1994 at St. Bridget's Church in Richmond, VA, Craig Michael Follis (b. Mar 26, 1965 in East Northport, NY), son of John and Audrey Follis of East Northport, NY. Mary is a Registered Nurse with a BS degree from Virginia Commonwealth University and is employed by Medical College Hospital, Richmond, VA. Craig did his undergraduate work at Penn State and received a Doctor of Jurisprudence from T. C. Williams, Richmond, VA. They make their home at 11406 Shell Harbor Court, Chesterfield, VA 23838-5151.

9-592.2. Martha Faye Gee (b. Sep 18, 1947, Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Jul 23, 1972, Robert Alan Langerak. They were divorced in 1978. Martha married Aug 5, 1983, Kirk Harrison Easton (b. Nov 19, 1947), son of Ralph and Evelyn Easton of Crosby, ND. Martha Faye has a BS in Math from Radford (VA) College in 1968 and MS from University of Minnesota. She teaches math at Maple Grove School in Minneapolis, MN. Kirk earned a BS from St. Thomas University in St. Paul, MN and a MS from the University of Minnesota, Minneapolis, MN. He is employed as a hospital pharmacist. They live at 322 West Minnehaha Parkway, Minneapolis, MN 55419.

8-593. Ellen Morton Gee (b. May 31, 1907), married Apr 25, 1930 at Alberta, VA, ME parsonage, by Rev. A. W. Roten, Robertson Carter Saunders (b. May 4, 1903, d. Jul 13, 1994 at home), son of Reason Carter Saunders and Mary (Mamie) Elizabeth Dilworth of Lunenburg Co., formerly of Rockingham Co., NC (LC MR 2, 1930-1959, p. 1, # 35). Ellen and Carter were farmers residing at their farm off Route 705 in Lunenburg Co., VA until their retirement in 1979 when they moved to Midlothian. Ellen continues to make her home at 3132 Nahant Road, Midlothian, VA 23974. Her daughter's portrayal of her mother:

Ellen Morton Gee [8-593]

Ellen Morton Gee

By Dottie Niélsen, daughter

Ellen Morton Gee was born May 30, 1907, to Thomas and Bessie Gee, on a farm in Lunenburg County. She was

Number 3 of 7 children. She started school at the Tyler Hawthorne School. She then spent nine years at Woodrow School and graduated from Danieltown High School.

Ellen and Carter were married April 25, 1930, by Rev. A. W. Roten at the Methodist parsonage in Alberta, VA. They bought a farm in Lunenburg County near Kenbridge where they resided for 50 years. They had five children and educated them in the fields of their endeavor. In 1980 they sold the farm and moved to Richmond where Ellen still resides.

When I think of Ellen, I see her:
in her big straw hat picking strawberries, grapes or vegetables from the garden;
with a basket of clothes, hanging them on the line to dry;
with a basket of eggs, fresh from the hen house;
with a pan of feed for the chickens that they raised for food;
in the kitchen, cooking meals for family, helpers and relatives;
preparing fruits and vegetables for canning and freezing;
shucking and silking corn in the early morning to take to the cannery;
always busy with chores to do. BUT, she also had time for fun;
sitting on the lawn visiting with friends and relatives;
playing Rook and being very competitive!
This was life on the farm in the 40's and 50's.

Ellen and Carter's home was always open to family and friends. She never knew who would be present at mealtime; but there was always plenty of food. There were always extra kids around. Some of her nieces and nephews would come and stay the summer. The neighborhood kids were in and out and there was much activity. And Ellen and Carter loved it all.

Ellen is a special person. She was active in the Home Demonstration Club. She was a member of Macedonia United Methodist Church and played piano for services and was active in the United Methodist Women.

She has been an inspiration to all of her children and to others. And she is a second mother and grandmother to many. When Carter died in 1994, she took that in stride. She has been a real rock; and when Charles was going through his bout with cancer, she did everything in her power to make him comfortable.

Ellen and Carter enjoyed traveling and made many trips to Wisconsin to visit Anne and family and to Oklahoma to visit Lawrence and family. They visited Charles in England, and they visited Fred and family in Puerto Rico, Miami, Las Vegas and Los Angeles. They traveled to Hawaii and in later years made annual trips to Myrtle Beach for family vacations.

Ellen is now 93 and still lives alone. She still loves to travel and at the age of 92 she flew to Oklahoma and Georgia, and made driving trips to Greensboro, NC, Pigeon Forge, TN and Myrtle Beach, SC.

Her favorite pastime now is watching her great-grandchildren, and they keep her very active. There are now 35 on her family tree and each of these branches has its own story to tell about this wonderful mother, grandmother, great-grandmother, friend, and companion.

Issue: (5 children)

9-593.1. Charles Eugene Saunders (b. on a farm in Lunenburg Co., VA on Mar 29, 1931, d. at Johnston-Willis Hospital in Richmond, VA on Oct 31, 1998 of cancer, buried at Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA) was Valedictorian of his class of 1949 at Kenbridge High School and was a graduate of William & Mary College in 1953 with a BA in history. Charles joined the U.S. Army Security Agency 1953-56 and graduated from Army Language School at the Precidis in Monterey, CA, becoming a certified Korean interrogator. He was stationed at the First Tokyo Arsenal in Oji Machi, Tokyo, Japan with temporary duty (TDY) at Kyoto and Osaka, Japan. Upon release from the Army in 1956, he joined the National Security Agency in Arlington Hall, VA. Later, he moved to Ft. George G. Meade, MD. He studied Indonesian language and worked with matters involving that area of Asia for some years. Twice he was on TDY in the Philippines--once in 1967 to support the safety of President Johnson at a Southeast Asian Summit during the Vietnamese War and earlier spent time in Australia working with its agency counterpart on matters concerning Asia in Melbourne, Canberra and Perth. A short TDY to Singapore with our British counterparts from 1978-81 assigned as Liaison officer to British headquarters in Cheltenham, England, with a number of TDY's to Budo, Devonshire and at Harrowgate in the North of England near Leeds as well as US Embassy in London. He traveled extensively in the East European countries. He retired from the Agency in 1992 and came to Richmond to spend his

retirement years. He had, in 1981, received the "Medal of Achievement". As an avocation, he was a talented pianist and music lover, an avid Andrews Sisters fan and record collector. Also, he was an amateur photographer documenting events of the family for every occasion.

9-593.2. Dorothy Gee Saunders (b. Jul 16, 1934 in Brunswick Co., VA) married Apr 16, 1960 at Macedonia UMC in Brunswick Co., VA, Nicholas Andre Nielsen (b. Mar 26, 1932), son of Nicholas A. Nielsen, US Army (Ret) and Reeta Fay Farver of Richmond, VA. Dorothy attended Longwood College, Farmville, VA (1952-53) and Pan American Business School, Richmond, VA (1953-54). She was employed as a secretary at Portland Cement Association from 1954-1962 and as Personal Secretary to Leslie Cheek, Jr. from 1969 to 1991 and since then works as Financial Secretary to Mary Tyler Cheek McClenahan. Andre holds a Doctor of Jurisprudence from T. C. Williams Law School, Richmond, VA and retired in 1995 from Crestar Bank formerly State Planters Bank. They make their home at 309 Sheffey Road, Richmond, VA 23235. Issue: (2 children)

10-593.21. Sandra Marie Nielsen (b. Aug 23, 1962 at Richmond Memorial Hospital in Richmond, VA) married Apr 14, 1990 at Bon Air UMC, Richmond, VA, Michael Morris Brown (b. Apr 8, 1962), son of Morris and Winnie Brown. Sandra attended Virginia Commonwealth University 1980-83 and Braxton Business School 1983-84 and worked as Administrative Assistant at Figgie International, Realty Equities, and Charter Properties. Michael and Sandra live at 4305 Litchfield Drive, Chesterfield, VA 23832. Issue: (2 children)

11-593.211. Zachary Carter Brown (b. Mar 8, 1993).

11-593.212. Nicholas Morris Brown (b. Oct 12, 1995).

10-593.22. Stephen Gordon Nielsen (b. Aug 25, 1964 at Richmond Memorial Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Nov 26, 1994, at Mary, Mother of God Church in Hillsborough, NJ, Michelle D'Aquino (b. Oct 3, 1969), daughter of Michael C. and Marie D'Aquino of Neshanic Station, NJ. Steve received a BS in

Business Education from Longwood College, Farmville, VA in 1986 and served in the US Army from 1986 to Sep, 1989 (separated as a Captain). He is Sears District Manager of the service division. He and Michelle live at 116 Tennyson Lane, North Wales, PA.

9-593.3. Anne Marie Saunders (b. Jun 4, 1937 in Lunenburg Co., VA) married Oct 17, 1959 at Macedonia UMC, Brunswick Co., VA, Robert (Bob) Moon Spilman (b. Jan 2, 1937), son of Louis Spilman and Emily Spilman of Waynesboro, VA. Anne received a BS in Home Economics in 1959 from Mary Washington College, Fredericksburg, VA. Bob received in 1961 a BA in History from Wabash College, Crawfordsville, IN. He was Operations Manager for Custom Printing Company, Frederick, MD, now retired. They make their home at 255 Birdie Circle, Harrisonburg, VA 22801. Issue: (3 children)

10-593.31. James (Jim) Carter Spilman (b. Jul 22, 1960 in Waynesboro, VA) married Dec 27, 1986 at Otterbein UMC, Harrisonburg, VA, Debra Lynn Miller (b. Dec 2, 1962 at Washington, DC). She is a 1980 graduate of Fort Defiance HS (VA). Jim was appointed to United States Military Academy at West Point in 1978 by Congressman William A. Steiger, (6th District, WI) from which he graduated with a BS in 1982. He served as Captain in the US Army from 1982 to 1987. Jim was awarded in 1998, a Master in Business Administration at James Madison U. He is employed as Commodity Manager at Emerson Electric Co in St. Louis, MO. They make their home at 8 Chelsea Road, Collinsville, IL 62234. Issue: (3 children)

11-593.311. Lisa Marie Spilman (b. Oct 15, 1988).

11-593.312. Laura Ellen Spilman (b. Aug 8, 1994).

11-593.313. Robert Louis Spilman (b. Jun 27, 1996).

10-593.32. Kathryn (Kathy) Lynn Spilman (b. Mar 17, 1963 in Hackensack, NJ) married Jul 30, 1988, Ernest Thomas Singleton III (b. Jan 21, 1956). Kathy and Tom are divorced. Kathy married Aug 9, 1997 at Broadus Memorial Baptist Church, Barry Alan Wilson (b. Jul 6, 1962). Kathy attended Neenah HS in Neenah, WI

and graduated from Harrisonburg HS in Harrisonburg, VA. She graduated from James Madison University in 1987 and received her BS degree in Special Education, with endorsements in Mildly and Moderately Mentally Disabled Children. She has worked as an elementary special education teacher in the Charlottesville school system. Barry is a manager/supervisor for International Auto, which is a mail order company supplying auto parts and other accessories. Kathy and Barry live at 3232 Rolling Road, Scottsville, VA 24590. Issue: (3 children)

11-593.321. Marlene Nichole Singleton (b. Sep 26, 1990).

Barry has two children by a former marriage:

11-593.322. Jacob Ryan Wilson (b. Oct 9, 1990).

11-593.323. Logan Elizabeth Wilson (b. May 15, 1992).

10-593.33. Karen Anne Spilman (b. Mar 12, 1965 at Theda Clark Memorial Hospital, Neenah, WI) married Jun 18, 1995, Peter Bowe Marmaras (b. Apr 10, 1959). Karen received a BA in 1988 from Mary Washington College in French and American Studies. She is pursuing a master's degree at the U of PA and also working as a Free Lance Writer/Editor & Graphic Designer. Peter is partner in Marmaras and Woolf Associates, which deals in financial and estate planning. They live at 2092 Delabole Road, Pen Argyl, PA 18072. Issue: (2 children)

11-593.331. Anne Elizabeth Marmaras (b. Jan 7, 1997 at St. Luke's Hospital in Bethlehem, PA).

11-593.332. Grace Victoria Marmaras (b. Jul 3, 1998, at Penn Hospital, Philadelphia, PA).

9-593.4. James Lawrence Saunders (b. Apr 22, 1942 in Lunenburg Co., VA) married Jun 5, 1965, in Oklahoma City, OK, Patsy Ann Lewis (b. Apr 22, 1945), daughter of Cleo Glenn Lewis of TX and Opal Estelle Sloan of OK. Lawrence attended VPI, was on active duty in US Air Force, 1960-1964 with stations in TX, OK,

and Adana, Turkey. They live at Route 2 Box 275—A2, Durant, OK 74701. Issue: (2 children)

10-593.41. Jennifer LeAnn Saunders (b. Jul 21, 1970 in Sherman TX) married Feb 17, 1998, in Lewisville, TX, Michael Lynn Welch (b. Apr 20, 1966), son of Richard Lane Welch (b. Oct 21, 1943) and Anita Pyburn (b. Oct 15, 1947). Jennifer attended OK University 1988-89 and Southeastern OK 1989-91 receiving a degree in Business Management. She is employed as Corporate Manager of Gables Accommodations, Austin, TX. Mike attended Southwest Texas U. He is self-employed in Parasailing and Sewing. They live at 1701 Jackson Drive, Cedar Park, TX 78613.

10-593.42. Paul Lawrence Saunders (b. Sep 27, 1972 in Sherman, TX) is a 1994 graduate of Northwestern State University of Louisiana and works as General Manager for Heartland Wireless Cable Co., Tulsa, OK.

9-593.5. Nancye Carolyn Saunders (b. Nov 21, 1945, in Lunenburg Co., VA) married Robert (Bobby) Linwood Chaney (b. Jul 18, 1945). Nancye and Bobby were divorced. Nancye married Jun 19, 1976, in Richmond, VA, Melvin Ray Johnson (b. Sep 23, 1937). Nancye attended John Tyler Community College 1977-78 in Richmond, VA and is a computer operator at A & L Labs, Inc. in Richmond, VA. Mel works for Virginia Power. They make their home at 3200 Nahant Road, Midlothian, VA, 23112.
Issue: (2 children)

10-593.51. Deborah Lynn Chaney (b. Dec 26, 1964 at Farmville, VA) married Oct 5, 1991, at Tomahawk Baptist Church, Midlothian, VA, Gregory Warren Holt, (b. 16 Apr 1965). Deborah received a BS in Biology from Longwood College, Farmville, VA, in 1987 and works as a Lab Technician for A & L Labs, Inc. in Richmond, VA. Greg attended Radford College and works for their family-owned business, Finer Homes, Inc. They live at 9302 Waterfall Cove Drive, Chesterfield, VA 23282. Issue: (1 child)

11-593.511. Sally Carter Holt (b. Dec 22, 1994, Johnston Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA).

11-593.512. Jackson Mitchell Holt (b. Nov 16, 2000, Johnston Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA).

10-593.52. Jill Marie Chaney (b. May 29, 1967 at Farmville, VA) married May 1, 1993, at Tomahawk Baptist Church, Midlothian, VA, Walter Baron Montgomery (b. Dec 4, 1966). Jill attended Longwood College, Farmville VA and works for A & L Labs, Inc. Barry graduated from Longwood College with a B. A. in Business and works for Lowes, Inc., Richmond, VA. They are separated. Jill lives at 2506 Colgrave Road, Midlothian, VA 23112. Issue: (1 child)

11-593.521. Shelby Grayson Montgomery (b. Sep 25, 1997 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA).

Ruth Garner Gee

8-594. Ruth Garner Gee, the 4th child and 3rd daughter of Thomas Garner Gee and Bessie Bell Pritchett, was born December 23, 1909 in Lunenburg Co., VA. She grew up there with her six brothers and sisters. {See Thomas Garner Gee (7-59) for additional narrative about her home}

Ellen Morton [8-593] and Ruth Garner Gee [8-594]

When Ruth was of school age, she went to Woodrow School located through the woods from their home on the Jonesboro Road. The walk was not too far and she enjoyed many good times there. Apparently she and her siblings did very well in the learning category. Suggesting 'sour grapes', a student who had not done so well commented when the honor roll was displayed, "You can call it the honor roll but I call it the Gee roll!"

Ruth, along with her older siblings, went to Danieltown HS after completing the 7th Grade at Woodrow School. They went by buggy to Dundas, leaving the horse for the day at Carter Moore's stable. Quite often they would stop in at the Moore home for a brief visit in the afternoon and Mrs. Moore would offer them a snack, such as a baked sweet potato. Their daughter Gladys was also a student and rode with them on the 'bus' from Dundas to school in Danieltown.

This 'bus' was a converted harvest truck with a homemade top to keep out the elements. Apparently the top was not too well constructed, for once in a minor accident, the top became unattached. The students responded 'in unison' and held it up until they could get to Dundas. The driver, Archer Goodwyn, a student himself, met an older brother, Turner, who, astounded and at first expecting the worst, exclaimed, "What have you done?" He was assured, by those aboard, that all was well.

Another note of interest: On this school bus ride, Theresa Malone always rode up front with the driver, Archer. They were already a twosome and would enjoy a long married life in years to come and have two daughters, Kathy and Barbara.

Ruth graduated from HS in 1927 along with her sister, Ellen. During these school years the two of them were very often together. In fact, through the years they have remained best friends. Once when I was going through some old pictures taken during their school years, I handed a group picture to Mother and commented that one of the persons was suppose to be her. She carefully looked at it and matter-of-factly stated, "It couldn't be me; Ellen is not there."

Even though they lived on a farm, they did not feel isolated for family or close friends were on adjacent farms within walking distance. Their grandparents' farm was now owned and operated by Tom's youngest brother, Frank and they had four children in their family: Frank Rives, Ned, Mae Proctor, and Billy. Across Cedar Creek, which formed one boundary line to the farm, lived Tom's oldest sister Nannie and her husband Armstead, with 5 girls: Mary, Eva, Carrie, Laura and Josie. Of course, by now these girls

were older. Mary, Eva, and Josie were married and had moved to their respective homes but even so, they were not far away. Eva and her husband, Milton, lived on a portion of the original farm, later property of Nannie. They had a son, Winston, who was the same age as Ruth's younger brothers. The Mattox family lived in another direction; the Tomlison family had bought the farm given to Eddie, another of Tom's brothers, the Cordle family lived down the lane from Woodrow School. There was no shortage of young people for companionship within the community. Dundas was only a short buggy ride away where there were others, such as the Malone girls, Theresa and Virginia.

Ruth began to date Clyde Raymond Saunders sometime in the late 1920's. (Her sister Ellen was also dating Clyde's brother, Carter). Clyde was working in the Norfolk Naval Shipyard in Portsmouth and came home often, always bringing Ruth a gift, quite often candy, but also some more lasting gifts; a fountain pen set, a watch and ultimately a ruby engagement ring. The younger brothers were always anxious to know what it would be (no doubt hoping for something edible).

Soon, Clyde and a brother, Percy, assumed a farm purchased by their father; and Clyde settled into being a farmer

Ruth and Clyde were married, Dec. 21, 1930 at the Methodist parsonage in Alberta by Rev A. W. Roten (LC MR 2, 1930-1959, p. 3, # 103). They were planning a trip to Roanoke, however the weather intervened in the form of a snowstorm so they went to Henderson, NC and stayed overnight there in a hotel. From there they went to visit Clyde's sister and her husband, Bessie and Will Summers, and an aunt, Sadie Dilworth, in Burlington, NC .

Clyde had built a small house on the farm and this is where they lived for a year or more. Within a year their first of four daughters was born, Marian Elizabeth, on Oct. 8, 1931. Because of the depression Percy and Clyde soon decided to give up the debt to the Land Bank and start afresh. Clyde and Ruth rented a farm for a few years, the Bert Peace farm behind the Macedonia Church. This placed them adjacent to the Webb family, Fanny Lou

and Eddie, who were related on the Webb side of the family through Grandma Molly's brother, Garner Webb.

After the death of Bessie, Ruth's mother, in June, 1934, Tom decided to give up farming. By 1936, Clyde and Ruth purchased about half of Tom's farm, approximately 75 acres. (Hunter and Sarah purchased the other half and Tom went to live with them.) They were tobacco farmers, since tobacco was the cash crop (although they did not realize much cash at this time), and raised as well corn, hay, wheat and sugar cane. Clyde also kept beehives to provide honey for household use. At times the bees were not friendly, especially to Ruth. She believed they 'laid in wait' for her.

At about the same time, Ellen and Carter had married, started a family and began a farming career, at first renting from Frank Jones and later buying the land which Clyde and Percy had relinquished. They stayed with the challenge and as times improved, were successful. The two families were close and enjoyed visiting together at least once a week. Almost every Sunday they went to Macedonia Methodist Church on the edge of Brunswick County where Ruth and Ellen had gone with their parents. Then, they would spend the afternoon together at Ruth and Clyde's home, which was also like home to Ellen. Granddaddy was often there as well.

In addition to farming, Clyde honed his electrician skills by wiring homes for electricity that was just beginning to be available throughout the area.

On July 22, 1937, Emily Pritchett was born and two years later, Betty Jean was born (June 14, 1939).

Although this was a hard time financially, living on a farm afforded a good, happy life. One tradition that came from the Gee family kitchen was that every day yeast rolls were freshly made for either dinner (eaten in the middle of the day) or supper. Ruth says she seemed to have always made the daily rolls. Probably Susie, her oldest sister, had made them when she was old enough to take on chores and then Ruth took over when she was old enough. At any rate, this tradition was carried on into the married life of these

two girls—fresh rolls every day. Mae Proctor remembers trying to 'visit' just when they came out of the oven. Another family favorite was corn pudding, which was especially tasty when new corn was first available in the summer.

Another favorite of the family was her pecan pie and we always chuckled when she made it without the nuts and yet called it a Pecan Pie without the Pecans. Ruth made her own version of Fruit Cake, which she continued to make until she was in her late 80's, especially delicious with a cup of tea or coffee. Here are her recipes for these four dishes.

Fruit Cake

12 eggs
3 ½ C. white sugar
2 C brown sugar
3 sticks butter
¾ C. milk
7 ½ C. flour
3 tsp. baking powder
2 tsp salt
2 boxes seeded raisins
2 boxes of seedless raisins
1 can pineapple juice
2 pkgs English walnuts
2 pkgs pecans
1 pkg Brazil nuts
2 pkgs figs
2 pkgs dates
1 pgs candied cherries
4 grated apples
½ tsp cinnamon
½ tsp allspice
½ tsp.nutmeg
½ tsp. mace
½ tsp cloves

Soak raisins overnight in orange juice. Cream sugar, butter, eggs. Then add 3 ½ cups of flour, baking powder, salt and spices and milk gradually to egg mixture. Add remainder of flour to (4 cups) to soaked raisins. Mix well, and add nuts, figs, dates, cherries and citron. Combine both mixtures and thoroughly blend. Pour into tube pans and bake for 2 ½ hours at 225°. Start in cold oven and place pan of water in oven for steam. Makes at least two large cakes and probably a small loaf size. Allow to thoroughly cool. Then store in tight container with an apple to age.

Pecan Pie (or Pecan Pie without Pecans

1 unbaked pie shell
Cream: ½ stick of margarine and ½ c. sugar.
Mix and add: 2 eggs, pinch of salt and ½ tsp vanilla.
Add: 1 c. King syrup to cream mixture. Blend well

Arrange pecans in pie shell. Pour filling over pecans and bake. Or leave out pecans for the 2nd version.

Great's Rolls

7 cups plain flour	½ cup shortening
1 medium potato	2 ½ cups water
1 cup sugar	2 pkg yeast
1 egg (beaten)	2 tsp salt

Cook potato thoroughly in water and mash. Let cool. When just warm, add sugar, then beaten egg. Sprinkle yeast over potato water mixture and allow to sink and absorb.
Measure flour into large bowl (allowing for rising space), add salt and shortening. Work shortening thoroughly into flour with hands.
Add potato water mixture to flour mixture and work until mixed and into a ball of dough. Add flour if needed. Knead on floured board until pliable. Place back into bowl, cover with tea towel and let rise about 3 hours. Scrape down sides of bowl and form into ball. Grease baking sheets. Break off small chunks of dough (again, allowing for rising), form into flat ball, dip in melted butter and place on baking sheet. Let rise for another 2 hours. Preheat oven to 400°. Cook until golden brown. Brush with melted butter. Yield about 5 dozen. Can be frozen. Thaw and heat in foil in warm oven.

Corn Pudding

6 ears of corn (cut off)	1 tsp salt
2 eggs (beaten)	1 cup milk
¾ cup sugar	½ cup butter

In 2 quart baking dish, mix all ingredients. Bake at 350° until golden brown around edge and it shakes almost firm.

Clyde had worked at the Newport News Shipyard during the latter part of WW I and then at the Norfolk Naval Shipyard later. He had enjoyed this; actually he would have liked to go to Electrical School but took the money he had set aside for that and invested it in the farm with his brother, which they subsequently lost. When work began to pick up at Newport News Shipbuilding, Clyde again decided to check this out. He was hired as an electrician and within the year, he moved his family to Newport News. They first lived at

891 A 32nd Street in Marshall Courts, housing built by the Shipyard just to accommodate all the families that came as a result of the rush to hire the many men needed to build the ships needed for the war in Europe against Germany which was escalating and would become World War II when the US declared War after the Pearl Harbor incident in December of 1941. They were able to get one of the first houses, a duplex on the corner of 32nd Street and Wickham Avenue. Marshall Courts was made up of one-story duplexes and two story row apartments.

This was a frightening time but also an exciting time. The girls were schooled at James Madison Primary School and Walter Reed Elementary School. One of the really scary times was the day War was declared. The radio was constantly reporting what was happening—at Pearl Harbor and subsequently in Washington. On December 7, an 'Extra' edition of the paper was printed to announce to the world that the US had declared war against Japan followed by joining the allies in Europe against Germany and Italy.

For someone whose life had been pretty much confined to Lunenburg and surrounding counties, and that of a farm girl living some distance from neighbors, this was a big change and adventure for Ruth. Men from many surrounding states were drawn to Newport News to work. Also because it was a harbor, the US Armed Services was present in large numbers—Army, Marine, and Navy.

She adjusted readily and enjoyed getting to know many different people. Many people from Southside Virginia, including her brother, Tiny, had moved to the area. Marshall and Virginia Stokes and their two children, Jennie Marshall and John Maben lived near by. Also, Dorothy Laffoon and family lived in the same housing area. There were many children around so there was a wealth of playmates, a playground across the street as well as large blacktop areas for skating and biking. In time, a recreation center was built by the shipyard, just down Wickham Avenue from our apartment. Ruth Garnette was born on May 1,1943 to complete our family and, soon after, we moved to a larger apartment, 3303 B Wickham Avenue, another duplex.

With the spirit of the war times, we experienced buying savings stamps and bonds, rationing, and victory gardens. In addition Clyde was working twelve hours seven days a week to get those ships ready for the navy. Food rationing was never a big problem; however the gas rationing keep us confined to town when we would have liked to visit our country cousins near Kenbridge. Occasionally Dad was able to beg a tank of gas from his brother, Carter, who got an extra allotment because he was a farmer.

Ruth made most of the wardrobe of her four girls. She had a treadle sewing machine until she saved up enough silver dollars to buy an electric machine. (The shipyard paid their workers in cash each week and if the earned salary required that the worker be paid any single dollars, these were paid in silver coins. Mother stashed them in an old brocade purse in her trunk until she could buy the coveted sewing machine). Quite often she would buy the yardage needed for three dresses and then use the pieces left with a matching contrast to make an outfit for Garnette. Her creative designs with one pattern would make our set of clothes always unique. We may have wanted at times to just go out and buy an outfit like someone else had but it showed us the pleasure of being unique. We have never wanted to 'meet ourselves' on the street thus we look for something matchless in our choices.

With the end of the war, work slowed at the shipyard again and lay-offs followed. Clyde and Ruth returned to farm life in 1949. It took about a year to find a farm to purchase. In the interim they rented and lived at the old Garland Stokes home, Pleasant Hill, one of the homes showcased in *Ante-Bellum Homes of Lunenburg* by Evelyn Ferguson Arvin. Compared to the five-room apartment, this was enormous. Then, a farm was purchased and they moved to their new home near Dundas on Fairview Road.

Clyde's health was on the decline and he died in 1958 at the Medical College of Virginia (of Polycystic Kidney Disease). Ruth had to adjust to life by herself, after having always had the support of someone else. Garnette was still in high school but soon left to go to college. She continued to make her home on the farm for about 10 years and then determined it was time to sell and relocate.

She had spent a lot of time in Kenbridge caring for Le Marshall and had developed friendships there. This made for a smooth transition from the home shared with Clyde to her own place. In 1968, she built a small home on 6th Avenue in Kenbridge and moved there where she has been quite happy.

Her brother, Jimmy and his wife, Lula, purchased the adjoining lot and built their home leaving the beautiful but large and airy Brydie Homestead. With these two moves Ruth and Jimmy created a new type of brother/sister friendship that meant much to both of them. Jimmy, by this time was having health problem with emphysema that would eventually cause his death. He and Ruth would sit on their individual car ports and enjoy talking about day to day activities and also remember earlier home happenings. Jimmy was especially adept at telling stories about these family events. (Oh, to have recorded them!)

In those years, she forged a career of her own—caring for first one, and then another child. Therefore, in addition to her own four daughters, she has a special place in her heart for five little boys who have grown to be fine young men, Chuck Parrish, Le Marshall, Benjy Barnes, and Drew and John Shepherd.

Through those years, she received great satisfaction from her involvement as a member of Macedonia United Methodist Church, the church she had joined as a child and had come back to when she moved from Newport News. She served in most of the Administrative Board positions and was at times a teacher of the Women's Bible Class as well as President of the UM Women.

In December 1999, she celebrated her 90th birthday and moved into the new millennium, having experienced many changes. Now, in her golden years, she enjoys her family and friends especially Teresa Hodges who cares for her.

> With this biography of the life of Ruth Garner Gee, combined with the life history of her father, Thomas Garner Gee and that of Edward Crymes Gee, we get a story of the life and times of a family from 1837 until the year 2000. Preserved therein is a deceptively simple story, which embodies the joys

and sorrows of day to day living that all together makes for a rich existence. Other family members could easily detail and then substitute their immediate ancestor and arrive at 'their' story.

To recap: Ruth Garner Gee (b. Dec 23, 1909) married Dec 21, 1930, Clyde Raymond Saunders (b. Mar 18, 1897 in Rockingham Co., NC, d. Mar 1, 1958 at Medical College of VA Hospital, bur. Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA).

SAUNDERS/DILWORTH FAMILY

Clyde Raymond Saunders {this lineage is also that of Carter who married Ellen Gee (8-593)} is the son of Reason Carter Saunders (b. Mar 21, 1855 in Rockingham Co., NC, d. Jan 15, 1941 in Lunenburg Co., VA) and Mary Elizabeth Dilworth (b. Mar 23, 1871 in Rockingham Co., NC, d. Apr 4, 1935 in Lunenburg Co., VA, both bur. Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA) Clyde has siblings: Nettie Neal (b. 1895, d. 1984), Mabel Hopkins (b. 1898, d. 1983), Bessie Mae (b. 1899, d. 1993), James Bernard (b. 1902, d. 2000), Robertson Carter (b. 1903, d. 1994), Percy Arrington (b. 1904, d. 1994), Julius Wilbur (b. 1905, d.1986), Nellie Winona (b. 1908), Ruby Virginia (b. 1910), Susan Adeline (b. 1911, d. 1986), James Hunter (b. 1912, d. 1981), Charles Edward (b. 1914, d. 1993) & half-brother Eugene Balsey (b. 1894, d. 1921).

Reason Carter Saunders (b. Mar 21, 1855 in Rockingham Co., NC, d. Jan 15, 1941 in Lunenburg Co., VA) was the son of Robinson Crusoe Saunders (b.1808 in Rockingham Co., NC, d. Feb 18, 1858 in Rockingham Co., NC) who married Martha Anne Waters (b. 1820 in Rockingham Co., NC, d. 1901 in Rockingham Co., NC). Robinson Crusoe was the son of William Saunders (d. 1848 in Rockingham Co., NC).

Martha Anne was the daughter of Reason C. Waters (b. 1780, d. 1871) and Susannah Stubblefield (b. 1794). Reason Waters was a son of Joseph Waters (b. c1730 in Charles Co., MD, d. 1797 in Caswell Co., NC) and Rebecca (surname unknown). Joseph was a son of James Waters (b. in Charles Co., MD, d. Oct 11, 1771 in Charles Co MD) and Susannah (surname unknown, d. Jun 6, 1784 in Charles Co., MD). James Waters was a son of James Waters (d. 1742) married May 20, 1712 in Charles Co., MD, Margaret Cornell Tyler, widow of James Tyler and whose father was Joseph Cornell.

Susannah Stubblefield was a daughter of Richard Stubblefield, Jr. (b. Feb 20, 1763 in Rockingham Co. then Orange Co., NC, d. Aug 30, 1847 in same county within 4 miles of where he was born) and Elizabeth Coleman. Richard Stubble field Jr. was son of Richard Stubblefield, Sr. (b. 1732 in

Spotsylvania Co VA, d. 1817 in Rockingham Co., NC) and Susanna Carter. Richard, Sr. was a son of Robert Stubblefield and Anne (surname unknown) and Robert was a son of George Stubblefield of Gloucester Co., VA and Ann (surname unknown) who was a son of Simon Stubblefield.

Mary Elizabeth Dilworth (b Mar 27, 1871, in Rockingham Co., NC, d. Apr 4, 1935 in Lunenburg Co., VA), daughter of James Romulus Dilworth (b. Sep 24, 1845 in Guildford Co., NC, d. Dec 7, 1932 in Rockingham Co., NC) who mar. Aug 2, 1867, Virginia Pocahontas Neal, James Romulus was a son of Arrington Dilworth (b. Apr 6, 1815 in Greensboro. NC, d. 1895 in Greensboro) and Sarah Wall Westbrook (b. Feb 22, 1818 in Chester Co., SC, d. 1898 in Guilford Co., NC). Arrington was a son of Abraham Dilworth (b. 1787, d. May 29, 1857 in Rockingham Co., NC), who married Feb 28, 1808 in Rockingham Co., NC, Rachel Hopkins (b. in Maryland).

Sarah Wall was a daughter of James Westbrook (b. Apr 13, 1785 in Chester Co., SC, d. Aug 25, 1811 in Guilford Co., NC) and Sarah Wall (b. Nov 26, 1796 in Chester Co., SC, d. Dec 3, 1838 in Guildford Co., NC).

Mary Elizabeth Dilworth's mother, Virginia Pocahontas Neal (b. Dec 9, 1838 in Rockingham Co., NC, d. Oct 8, 1908 in Rockingham Co., NC) was a daughter of Joseph Warren Neal (b. 1811 in Prince Edward Co., VA, d. 1863 in Rockingham Co., NC) who married 1837, Mary Temesia Simpson (b. 1821 in Rockingham Co., NC, d. 1895 in Rockingham Co., NC). Joseph Warren was a son of Philemon Neal (b. 1782 in Prince Edward Co., VA, d. 1825) who married Dec 8, 1804 in Caswell Co., NC, Nancy Simpson (b. 1790 in VA). Mary Temesia was a daughter of Oliver Simpson (b. 1788, d. 1847) who mar. Elizabeth "Betsey" Rice (b. 1790, d. 1875 in Drew Co., AR). (Most of the Saunders Family Data has been researched and charted by Clyde's brother, James Bernard Saunders (b. 1902, d. 2000), the Saunders Family Genealogist.

Issue of Clyde and Ruth Saunders: (4 children)

9-594.1. Marian Elizabeth Saunders (b. Oct 8, 1931 at home in Lunenburg Co., VA) married Jun 5, 1955 at Macedonia UMC, Brunswick Co. by Rev. F. O. Briggs, William Troy Kessler (b. Nov 9, 1928 in Danville, VA), son of William Thomas Kessler (b. May 1, 1887, d. Sep 11, 1953) and Ethel May Cash (b. May 7, 1890, d. Dec 4, 1947). Marian attended public schools in Newport News and Kenbridge graduating from KHS in 1950. She attended Ferrum Junior College, received a BA from Lynchburg College in 1954 and received a Masters in Christian Education from Emory

University, Atlanta, GA in 1955. She worked as a Director of Christian Education in Opelika, AL and then taught in Virginia elementary classrooms for 21 years. At this point and after completing the necessary course work at Old Dominion University, Norfolk VA, she added librarian credentials and worked as a Media Center Specialist. She retired in 1994 after 27 years, 7 months of teaching, the last 16 being in York Co. Public Schools. Bill attended Danville Public Schools. He, also, attended Ferrum Junior College, Lynchburg College (BA) and Emory University where he received a Bachelor of Divinity in 1960. He was ordained a deacon in 1958 at Reveille UMC in Richmond. After serving on trial he was ordained an elder in 1962 and received into full connection in the VA Methodist Conference of the United Methodist Church. He served churches throughout the Virginia Conference for 39 years, retiring in 1993. They make their retirement home at 315 Waller Mill Road, Williamsburg, VA 23185.

KESSLER/CASH FAMILY

Williams Troy Kessler is the son of William Thomas Kessler (b. May 1, 1887 in Nashville, TN, d. Sep 11, 1953 in Danville, VA) and Ethel May Cash (b. May 7, 1890 in Danville, VA, d. Dec 4, 1947 in Danville); both buried in Highland Cemetery, Danville, VA.

Bill has/had brothers Hadley Thomas (b. Apr 18, 1914, d. Mar 26, 1996), Stanford Wayne (b. Aug 11, 1930) and sisters, Louise Imo (b. Jun 17, 1912, d. Dec 31, 1991), Avis La Nelle (b. Oct 7, 1916, d. Oct 27, 1992), Hilda Loree (b. Dec. 19, 1921,d. Jan 27, 1994).

Their father William Thomas is the son of Thomas Kessler (b. May 30, 1865 in Frombisburg, Bavaria, Germany, d. Feb 20, 1947 in Danville, VA) who mar. Tennie Lawson (b. Jul 10, 1864 in Nashville, TN, d. Mar 1, 1944 in Danville, VA); both are bur. in Leemont Cemetery, Danville, VA.

Thomas Kessler was the son of Francis Kessler (b. Jan 23, 1831 in Germany, d. Feb 5, 1906 in Winston-Salem, NC), mar. 1) unknown Mother of Thomas, d. in childbirth, 2) Josephine Wyman (b. Dec 15, 1840 in Germany, d. Dec 20, 1904 in Winston-Salem, NC); both buried in Home Moravian Church Cemetery, Winston-Salem, NC.

Ethel May Cash is the daughter of James Samuel Beuregard Cash (b. Aug 5, 1861 in Amherst Co., VA, d. Sep 4, 1948 in Danville, VA), who mar. 1) Sep 28, 1885 in Danville, VA, Rosa F. Layne (b. Mar 17, 1866 in Amherst Co., d. Oct 12, 1903 in Danville, VA), 2) Dec. 1, 1904, Rosa B. Womack (b. Jan 23,

1866, d. Mar 17, 1920), 3) Aug 19, 1920, Emily Sue Vaughan (b. Jun 10, 1876, d. Aug 13, 1954). All are bur. in the family plot at Leemont Cemetery, Danville, VA. Children of JSB Cash & Rosa are Carrington Everett, Ethel May, Elizzie (Campbell), James Orlin & William Earl (twins), Percy Garland and Ruby Ester (Buntin).

J.S.B. Cash was the son of Ludwell Cash, a blacksmith and farmer (b. c1830) and Lucenda Bowles (b. c1832). Six children were listed in 1880 census with J.S.B. as the second child. Ludwell is a son of James T. Cash (b. 1809) who is a son of Jesse Cash (b. 1785) who is a son of Thomas (b. 1765 in Amherst Co, d. 1856 in Rockbridge Co., VA at age 90).

Issue of William & Marian Kessler: (2 children)

10-594.11. Kerrie Ruth Kessler (b. Feb 17, 1961 at South Hill VA) was married July 11, 1987, Michael Woodrow Hubbard at Tabernacle UMC, Poquoson, VA by her father. They were divorced. She married June 20, 1992, at Edenton Street UM Church, Raleigh, NC, Robert David Hillman (b. Oct 13, 1952, Salisbury, NC), son of Joseph Sidney Hillman (b. Jan 21, 1910 in London, England, d. Oct 2, 1987 in Salisbury, NC), and Hermena Jean Misenheimer (b. Aug 16, 1923 in Salisbury, NC). (See family below). Kerrie graduated with a BA in Economics and Business from Randolph Macon College in 1983 and is affiliated with Smith Breeden Associates, Inc. working as an Analyst for Chairman, Douglas Breeden and as Editorial Assistant for the Journal of Fixed Income. David graduated from North Carolina State University in Raleigh, NC with a BS in Industrial Engineering. He owns and operates Raleigh Specialty Products, Inc. and Hillman Construction Co in Raleigh, NC. They also own David's ancestral home in White House, Rutherford Co., NC, which they hope to add to the National Register of Historic Homes in October, 2000. They make their home at 8709 Clifftop Court, Raleigh, NC, 27613.

HILLMAN/ MISENHEIMER FAMILY

David has sisters Grace Catherine Hillman and Susan Quantz Follas. David's father, Joseph Sidney Hillman had siblings, Grace Catherine (deceased), Derek B. (of Hampshire, England) and Ron J. Hillman (of Kent, England). They are the

children of Joseph William George Hillman (d. 1934), and Grace Elizabeth Faulkner (d. 1943) who lived in Camberly, England.

David is also the grandson of Robert Jones Misenheimer (b. Nov 26, 1884, d. Sep 29, 1973) and Catherine Hermena Quantz (b. Aug 24, 1887, d. Nov 13, 1987 at age 100) of Spencer, North Carolina. This grandfather worked for the Southern Railway for 50 years. A news article by Carl Spencer on Jul 17, 1955 in the Salisbury Newspaper under "Folks You Know" told of his career. The Southern Railway honored the veteran conductor by calling him for particular trips during WW II when special passengers were on board traveling from the Little White House in GA to DC. One time was on a heavily guarded/secret trip when Winston Churchill was on board. Then, he was the conductor on the funeral train in April 1945 (from Salisbury, NC to Monroe, VA) when FDR's body was transported from Georgia where he had died to the US Capital. On this leg of the trip the train made one stop in Danville, however, throughout much of the journey, the tracks were lined with service men and women as well as civilians, standing at attention in the cities, towns and crossroads.

Robert Jones Misenheimer (b. Nov 26, 1884, d. Sep 29, 1973), had brothers, M. L. Misenheimer and W. A. "Dub" Misenheimer. They were sons of William A. Misenheimer (b. in Cabarrus Co., NC) and Emma C. Mitchell (b. c1862, d. aft. 1920 & bef. 1930); mar. May 16, 1882 in Ruth Co. now Rutherford Co., NC. Emma C. Mitchell was a daughter of Sylvester Mitchell (b. Sep 1823 in McDowell Co., NC, d. in 1904/10 era), and Nancy Louisa Noblett (b. Jun 1838 in McDowell Coty NC, d. Mar 21, 1930 at age 91); they married in 1854. Nancy Louisa, known through the years as "Grandma Mitchell" was a daughter of Joseph Noblett and Precilla (surname unknown). Sylvester and Nancy Mitchell were the first owners of the home at Whitehouse Community. She had siblings Emily Jane (b. Oct 17, 1857, d. Oct 7, 1858), Susan E. (b. 1857, d. bef. 1880), Rita Demary (b. Oct 22, 1865, d. Jan 14, 1933, mar. Joseph Calvin Taylor), Eula N. (b. Jul 19, 1865, d. Nov 29, 1918, mar. John Posey Hemphill), and an infant son, unnamed.

Catherine Quantz had siblings Albert (b. 1849) and Anna (b. 1855). They were children of Herman Celestine Quantz (b. Jan 24, 1852, d. Feb 3, 1898) and Catherine Jemima Patterson (b. Nov 9, 1853, d. Jun 2, 1939) daughter of William Allen Patterson (b. 1826, d. 1892) and Laura Albertine Suther (b. 1833, d. 1908). Herman Celestine Quantz was the son of George Theodore Quantz (b. Jun 3, 1804 in Hanover, Germany, d. 1857 in Mt. Pleasant, NC) mar. Feb 1, 1849 in Philadelphia, PA, Dorothea Louisa Sophia Catherine Lena Pfleuger (b. Mar 29, 1828 in Settmarshausen, Germany, d. Nov 25, 1902).

George Quantz was the son of Geor Theodor Quantz (d. 1827, a foundry clerk in Uslar, Germany) and Amalie Schlaegel. Geor Theodor Quantz was the son of Johann Christian Quantz, (b. 1725, d. 1772 at Obersheden) and Anna Dorothea Protte (b. 1730, d. 1792). Johann Quantz was the son of Jost Matthias Quantz who was the son of Johann Joachim Quantz (b. Jan 30, 1697, d. Jul 12, 1773 who was 30 years, as flutist, in the service to Frederick the Great in Potsdam) and Anna Rosina Carolina Hoelzel (the widow Schindler). A narrative written by Morris R. Nanney in 1965 entitled, "The Montford Cove Valley" reads, ..."From the church North on the same highway we come to the little village of the Whitehouse. The place gets its name from a large 2-story house with large chimney and probably built in the early 1800's (Date on the chimney is 1816, but it is not known if that is the date the house was built) by a Dr. Walker, painted white and the 1st house painted in the country. The paint was hauled in on a wagon from Charleston, SC. This property passed into ownership of Sylvester Mitchell and has been in the family over 100 years. Its present owner is a grandson, Robert Misenheimer of Spencer, NC. Mr. Mitchell ran a store there for quite a while, being there in the days of the Civil War. The store was sold; purchased by Govan Harris who built a new building." Update: Today the house and acreage is owned by the grandson of Robert Misenheimer, David Hillman. The cosmic store was torn down in 1970 and replaced by a concrete block structure currently owned by Donna Padgett, "Donna's General Store". She lives on the store premises.

Issue of David and Kerrie Hillman: (2 children)

11-594.111. Isabel Ruth Hillman (b. Aug 10, 1993 at Rex Hospital, Raleigh, NC).

11-594.112. Isaac Mitchell Hillman (b. Nov 15, 1996 at Rex Hospital, Raleigh, NC).

10-594.12. Paul William Kessler (b. Jun 20, 1964, South Hill, VA) married Nov 27, 1999 at Williamsburg UMC, Williamsburg VA., with his father as officiant, Jennifer Kathleen Hubbard (b. Jun 1, 1969), daughter of Shaun Hubbard (b. Dec 25, 1947 in NY City) and Kathleen A. Boyd (b. Mar 11, 1947 in Long Island, NY) of Potsdam, NY (see family below). Paul attended Ferrum College and Thomas Nelson Community College. He works for Colonial Williamsburg with Shield's Tavern. Jen is a graduate of SUNY of Potsdam, NY (BA), attended the Boston Conservatory, Boston, MA

and earned her Master in Ed. at the College of W&M (1997). She works as an elementary teacher (strings) in the Williamsburg/James City Public Schools. They make their home at 331 N. Henry Street, Williamsburg, VA.

HUBBARD/BOYD FAMILY

Jen is the granddaughter of Buddington Hubbard and Lillian Lucchese, married c1946. They are divorced. Lillian, an early education teacher, is a daughter of Anthony Lucchese and Maude Thorpe (b. 1903). They were married in 1922. Anthony is a son of Salvatore Lucchese and Leah (surname unknown). Both are natives of Italy. He owned a vineyard and was a professional wine taster.

Maude was a daughter of Samuel Beers Thorpe and Maude Abigail Sullivan. The Thorpe ancestors came to Virginia from England.

Jen is a granddaughter of Catherine Smalec and James S. Boyd (deceased) of Long Island, NY. Catherine lives in Potsdam, NY near Kathy and Shaun. Catherine has siblings Sophie, Frances and Frank Smalec and is a daughter of Ignatz Smalec of Galatzia, Poland and Anna Briniak, who was born in Austria and immigrated to Chestahova, Poland where she met Ignatz. They came to America c1902. Ignatz Smalec had siblings, Walter, Clara and Victoria Smalec in Poland. Anna has a brother, Frank Briniak.

James S. Boyd, Jen's grandfather, has sisters, Isabel, Agnes and Eileen Boyd and brothers, Sidney, Leo, and Edward Boyd. He was born in Naquabo, Puerto Rico and grew up in Jamaica, son of James P. Boyd, born in Boston, MA and (unknown) Donahue.

9-594.2. Emily Pritchett Saunders (b. Jul 22, 1937) attended Ferrum (VA) Junior College and graduated from Phillips Business School, Lynchburg VA. She married Feb 10, 1962 at Durham, NC, Hugh Thornton Pendleton, Jr. (b. Nov 30, 1935 in Washington, DC), son of Hugh T. Pendleton and Irene Murphy of Campbell Co., VA. Hugh received a BA from Lynchburg College, Lynchburg, VA and MA from UVA. He worked in Campbell County Schools as principal of Rustburg HS, Rustburg, VA, and is now retired. Emily worked in the law office of Williams, Robinson and Sackett for many years and then worked for Norman Moon, former state appellate court judge, now federal circuit court judge. Emily is now retired. They make their home at 292 Acorn Drive, Rustburg, VA. Issue: (2 children)

10-594.21. Laura Pritchett Pendleton (b. Nov 27, 1962 at Lynchburg Baptist Hospital, Lynchburg, VA) married May 30, 1987, at Rustburg UMC, Rustburg, VA, Kirk Knott (b. Jun 13, 1963 at Kings Daughter Hospital, Staunton, VA), son of Robert Franklin Knott and Helen Sensabaugh of Waynesboro, VA. Laura and Kirk both received BA degrees in 1985 from Radford University. Laura is employed as Systems Analyst at UVA and Kirk, a CPA, is self employed. They make their home at 102 Emerald Hills Drive, Fishersville, VA. Issue: (2 children)

11-594.211. Thomas Quinton Knott (b. Jul 24, 1991 at Augusta Hospital, Waynesboro, VA).

11-594.212. Anna Bethany Knott (b. Dec 21, 1993 at Augusta Hospital, Waynesboro, VA).

10-594.22. John Edward Pendleton (b. Apr 8, 1966 at Lynchburg Baptist Hospital, Lynchburg, VA) is a graduate of the School of Engineering at UVA (1988) and University of California at Berkeley with an MBA (1993). John is an independent consultant working with hi-tech and telecommunications companies to build computer applications focused on customer service and sales management. His address is 2758 Harrison Street, San Francisco, CA 94110.

9-594.3. Betty Jean Saunders (b. Jun 14, 1939) married Jul 2, 1966, at Macedonia UMC, Brunswick Co., VA by Rev. W. T. Kessler, Charles Larry Goad (b. Apr 14, 1940), son of James Calvin Goad and Julia Thomas Glass. Betty and Larry divorced in 1975. Betty is a graduate of Phillips Business School, Lynchburg, VA and works for General Dynamics, formerly AT&T, in Greensboro, NC and makes her home at 3003 Shallowford Drive, Greensboro, NC 27406. Issue: (2 children)

10-594.31. Stacey Lynn Goad (b. May 17, 1969 in Greensboro, NC) married Sep 14, 1991, Ray Jones (b. July 24, 1969), son of Charles Jones (b. Jun 16, 1945 and Beatrice Faye McGaha (b. Mar 30, 1947). Stacey works for Replacements, LTD in Greensboro, NC and Ray is employed by Engineered Control

International, Inc. They make their home at 5709 Baptist Assembly Road, Julian, NC 27283. Issue: (1 child)

11-594.311. Dylan Blake Jones (b. Apr 30, 1992 at Women's Hospital in Greensboro, NC).

10-594.32. Charles (Chuck) Raymond Goad (b. Jul 22, 1973 at Moses Cone Hospital, Greensboro, NC) married Apr 10, 1999, at Trinity Church, Dana Beth Goldsmith (b. Sep 26, 1971 at Cone Hospital), daughter of Barbara Ann Useted Goldsmith and Mark Bernard Goldsmith of Greensboro, NC. Chuck and Dana both graduated from Smith HS and she is a graduate of GTCC with an Associate Degree in Applied Science and Medical Office. They both work for TIMCO in Greensboro, NC and make their home at 4500 Winberry Drive, Greensboro, NC 27407.

9-594.14 Ruth Garnette Saunders (b. May 1, 1943 at Buxton Hospital, Newport News, VA) received an AB in business from William and Mary College and a JD from Marshall Wythe Law School, William and Mary. After graduation she was employed first by Price Waterhouse & Co. in Auditing, Tax and International Tax and then by the Office of Tax Counsel, Mobil Oil Corp. in NYC. She married May 12, 1973, at Centenary UMC, Chase City, VA, by Rev. W. T. Kessler, Horace Argyle (Bud) Teass, Jr. (b. Jun 20, 1936 in New York City), son of Horace Argyle Teass formerly of Lynchburg, VA and Lettie Louise Whitt formerly of Tazewell, Virginia, both deceased. Bud, a graduate of Columbia University and Marshall Wythe Law School, practiced law in NYC in his dad's practice and then was appointed president of McNab, Inc., Mount Vernon, New York. Garnette practices in Armonk NY as a lawyer and CPA and is also president of Linear Rotary Bearings, Inc. They make their home at 25 Mead Road, Armonk, NY 10504.

The Teass Family

Bud is the grandson of William Hennings Teass (1872-1958) and Georgia Coleman Walker (1877-1963). William Hennings Teass was the son of James Anderson Teass (1846-1918) and Nancy Ferrell (1845-1930). James Anderson was the son of John

Fariss Teass ((1812-1885) {whose father was John Teass, Jr. (1772-1842), son of Thomas Teass (1734-1821) and Catherine Ley (1741-1824)}, and Nancy Fariss. Bud's grandmother, Georgia Coleman Walker was the daughter of Alexander Smith Walker (1802-1869) and Virginia Frances Johnson (1843-1933). Alexander was the son of Dr. James Alexander Walker (1802-1869), also a graduate of Jefferson Medical School in Philadelphia) and Nancy Moorman Joplin (1814-1873). Dr. Walker was the son of Robert Mumford Walker (1772-1827) {whose parents were David Walker, Jr. (1730/31-1792) and Peletiah Jones (1729-1791)}, and Mary Smith (1777-1811). Bud's maternal grandparents George Whitt (1879-1944) and Jeanette Belle Whitaker (1882-1968). George was the son of James Shelby Whitt (1848-1926) and Elizabeth Letitia Payton (1854-1900). James Shelby was the son of Thomas L Whitt (1817-1879) and Polly Brewster (1825-1849). Thomas L. Witt's parents were Abijah Whitt (1790-1831), son of Archibald Whitt (1763-1831) and Hannah Low, and Polly Lorton (b. 1792). Jeannette Belle Whitaker was the daughter of Dock Snead Whitaker (1856-1936) and Louisa Catherine Burke (1860-1905). Dock Snead was the son of James Whitaker, Jr. (1815-1856) and Nancy Pets (b. c1813). James Whitaker, Jr. was the son of James Whitaker, Sr. (1790-1856), {son of Joseph Whitaker (1750-1838)} and Sarah Hicks (b. c1809). Louisa Catherine Burke was the daughter of Margaret Catherine Griffits (1829-1911) and James Burke (1818-1888) who was the son of James Burke (1774-1856) and Anna Robinson (1789-1861).

The name, Teass, is probably of ancient Scottish, perhaps even Pictish, origins predating the Roman invasion. Their immigration to this country followed the tradition Scotch-Irish pattern through Northern Ireland and into the Delaware/Pennsylvania area and then down the valley of Virginia.

Issue: (4 children)

10-594.41. William Garner Teass (b. Feb 1, 1975 at Mt. Kisco, NY) attended Byram Hills High School, Armonk and is a 1997 graduate of UVA with a BS in Architecture and a minor in Urban and Environmental Planning. After two years of field work, he is at Princeton University pursuing his master's degree in Architecture. His address: 25 Armonk Road, Armonk, NY 10504

10-594.42. Thomas Neavil Teass (b. Sep 26, 1976 at Mt. Kisco NY, d. Sat. May 8, 1993 at Armonk NY and is buried at Middle Patent Rural Cemetery, Bedford, NY).

10-594.43. Ann Carter Teass (b. Apr 16, 1978 at Mt. Kisco NY) attended Byram Hills Public Schools and Convent of Sacred Heart in Greenwich CT, and is a year 2000 graduate with a BA in history and a minor in political science from James Madison University, Harrisonburg, VA. Her home address is 129 N. Princeton Circle, Lynchburg, VA 24503.

10-594.44. Gwynne Whitaker Teass (b. Feb 18, 1980 at Mt. Kisco NY) attended Byram Hills Public Schools and Convent of the Sacred Heart, Greenwich, CT. She is studying at Randolph Macon College, Ashland VA, with plans to concentrate in international business. Her address is 25 Mead Road, Armonk, NY 10504.

8-595. James (Jimmie) Edward Gee (b. Oct 9, 1912, d. Jan 31, 1988) married Nov 29, 1939, Martha Lula Brydie (b. Sep 16, 1904 in Brunswick Co., VA, d. Aug 1, 1990), daughter of Robert Samuel (Bob Sam) Brydie of Lunenburg Co. and Mary Eva Showalter of Pulaski, VA. Lula attended Farmville (VA) State Teachers College (now Longwood) and taught in Prince William Co., VA for 12 years.

James Edward Gee [8-595].

For many years Jimmy was a dairyman and farmer. He and Lula lived at the Brydie home on Jonesboro Road. They moved to 6th Avenue in Kenbridge in 1967 and Jimmy worked for Lea Furniture Factory. Lula worked for the Watkins Jewelry Store in Blackstone. They are both buried at Lakeview Cemetery in Blackstone, VA. Issue: (1 child)

9-595.1. James Edward (Ned) Gee, Jr. (b. Oct 15, 1944) married Oct 17, 1963 at the Brydie home, Sandra Mae Andrews, daughter of Willie Andrews of Mecklenburg Co. and Alice Knox of Victoria, VA. Ned and Sandy were divorced. Ned married July 1, 1978,

Rebecca Sue Waggy (b. Mar 27, 1952), daughter of Ray Waggy and Pauline Sellers of Harrisonburg, VA. Ned attended Kenbridge High School. After many years in Vance SC where they were worked in retail and real estate, Ned and Sue have recently moved to western Virginia where they are self-employed operating "Uniform Corner" and make their home at 6837 Hopkins Gap Road, Fulks Run, VA 22830. Issue: (2 children)

10-595.11. Robin Lynne Gee (b. Aug 9, 1964) married Jun 5, 1990, John Joseph James (b. Jul 30, 1963). Robin has a two-year college degree in Business Administration and works as Property Manager in the Real Estate profession. John has an Electrical Engineering Degree from North Carolina State and is employed as an Electrical Design Engineer. They live at 7131 Old Mountain Road, Roanoke, VA 24019.

10-595.12. Stephen (Steve) Ned Gee (b. Aug 10, 1968) married Jun 13, 1990, Bonita Carol Thompson (b. Sep 4, 1971). Stephen is working in manufacturing and Bonita is attending Community College in the Nursing field and works for a health clinic. They live at 120 Morningside Drive, Galatin, TN 37066. Issue: (1 child)

11-595.121. Mandy Elizabeth Gee (b. Mar 24, 1992).

8-596. Everette (Tiny and /or Pappy) Webb Gee (b. Mar 5, 1916) married Jan 6, 1958, at Sumter, SC, Nellie Grace Hamm (b. Aug 16, 1924, d. July 19, 1997, bur. July 22, 1997). Tiny was employed for many years at the Newport News Shipbuilding and Drydock Co. in Newport News, VA. (In future years he would develop Asbestosis from working in conditions where he inhaled the asbestos particles). He and Nellie owned and operated the Sumter Tourist Lodge, Sumter, SC until their retirement. Tiny resides at Sterling House of Sumter, 1180 Wilson Hall, Sumter, SC 29150. Issue: (2 children)

9-596.1. Cindy Louise Gee (b. Jul 8, 1959) is a graduate of Clemson University, Clemson, SC with a BS. She is employed by IBM and makes her home at 4150 48th Ave. South, St. Petersburg, FL. 33711.

9-596.2. Julie Kay Gee (b. Aug 4, 1961) mar. Nov 15, 1980 in Sumter, SC, Elvis Gene Anderson. They were divorced. She married Mr. Batten. She makes her home at 425 Galicia Street, Sumter, SC 29154. Issue: (3 children)

10-596.21. Shannon Elizabeth Anderson (b. Jan 31, 1984).

10-596.22. Kimberly Louise Anderson (b. Aug 4, 1986).

10-596.23. Kayla Michele Batten (b. Dec 18, 1990).

Everette Webb Gee [8-596]

8-597. Fred Pritchett Gee (b. Aug 23, 1919) married Jul 26, 1949, in Dominican Republic, Isabelle Maria Loiselle (b. Aug 19, 1928, d. Mar 25, 1960 in Miami, FL, bur. Miami, FL.) Subsequently, Fred married Mar 2, 1961 in Miami, FL, Constance Harvell (b. Aug 24, 1932). Fred attended Spartanburg SC Junior College for two years followed by active duty in US Army Air Corps, Sep 1941 to Mar 1946. He was a Navigator and saw combat in Europe. He rose to the rank of Lieutenant Colonel and remained in US Air Force Reserve. He graduated from American Institute for Foreign Trade, Phoenix, AZ, in 1947.

He was employed by American Hotels Corp, NYC, managing hotels in Dominican Republic, Caracas and Maricabo, Venezuela, Miami, FL, Las Vegas, NV, San Juan, PR, Mexico City and Los Angeles, CA., now retired. Fred and Connie live at 9413 Shipboard Court, Las Vegas, NV 89117. Issue by first marriage: (4 children)

Fred Pritchett Gee [8-597]

9-597.1. Robert Wayne Gee, twin (b. Sep 24, 1950, d. Jan 25, 1974). Robert attended University of Fresno, CA, for two years. He spent the next four years in the US Air Force assigned to stations in CA and the Canal Zone. After separation he went to Hawaii to enter the University of HI. There, in 1974, he was killed in a motor vehicle accident. He was buried in Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA.

9-597.2. Edward Harrison Gee, twin (b. Sep 24, 1950, Caracas, Venezuela) married Dec 26, 1970, in Riverdale, NY, Eileen Patricia (Missy) Hough (b. Jul 27, 1945 in New York, NY), daughter of William Christopher Hough (b. Jun 3, 1912, d. Jan 21, 1967, bur. in a military cemetery on Long Island, NY) and Mary Ellen Walsh (b. Sep 18, 1914). William and Mary were married May 18, 1943 in NYC. Mary makes her home in Lilburn, GA. [Missy has a sister, Maryellen Harper (b. Nov 14, 1950), married Oct 6, 1972 living in Eliot, ME and a brother, William Hough (b. Dec 9, 1947) living in Portsmouth, NH.] Edward attended the University of Houston and in 1974 he received a BS in Mechanical Engineering from New York Institute of Technology. He is owner

and president of ISES Corporation of Stone Mountain, GA, a full service engineering company serving the government and the institutional marketplace. Missy graduated in 1963 from St. Nicholas of Tolentine, Bronx, NY and in 1964 from Wellesley School of Business. They make their home at 3741 Hollow Tree Lane, Lilburn, GA 30047. Issue: (2 children)

10-597.21. Kerrin Tara Gee (b. June 22, 1971 in Houston, TX) is a 1994 graduate of the University of GA with a BS in Zoology; minor in Spanish. She works for the Georgia Department of Natural Resources Environmental Protection Division; Environmental Specialist in Drinking Water Program. She resides at 1423 E Druid Valley Drive, Atlanta, GA 31329.

10-597.22. Heather Melissa Gee (b. Aug 13, 1975 in Tampa, FL) graduated June 1997, from University of Georgia with a Bachelor of Business Administration in Marketing and is employed as an Engineering Analyst with ISES Corp. of Stone Mountain, GA. She makes her home at 3741 Hollow Tree Lane, Lilburn, GA 30047.

9-597.3. Sandra Virginia Gee (b. Apr 30, 1954, d. Sep 13, 1993).

9-597.4. Mary Jennifer Gee (b. Apr 25, 1955 in Maracaibo, Venezuela) married Brian Ellis Babbitt (b. Aug 27, 1954 in Hyannis, MA). They were divorced Mar 19, 1987. Jennifer married Nov 11, 1994 in Las Vegas, NV, Daniel Mark Mandarino (b. May 29, 1957 in Monessen PA). Jennifer attended Valley HS in Las Vegas, NV graduating with honors and then attended FL State University, Tallahassee, FL (1973-74), transferring to University of Nevada, Las Vegas, NV where she received a BA, cum laud in Spanish (1975-79). She is employed as Yield Manager for Rio Suite Hotel/Casino Resort having been in the hospitality industry since 1973. Her extensive background allows for analysis of occupancy levels and revenue in order to maximize both. They live at 1857 Golden Vista Drive, Las Vegas, NV 89123. Issue: (3 children)

10-597.41. Christopher Robert Babbitt (b. Nov 11, 1984).

10-597.42. Sean Richard Babbitt (b. Aug 27, 1986).

10-597.43. Joseph Edward Mandarino (b. Jun 27, 1995).

Issue by second marriage (Fred and Connie Gee): (2 children)

9-597.5. Richard Michael Gee (b. Jul 22, 1962 in San Juan, PR), married Aug 13, 1992, at Lake Tahoe, CA, Kathleen J. (Cait) Reed (b. May 24, 1950 in Los Angeles, CA). Richard earned a BA in History from UCLA (1984) and a J.D. from Loyola Law School (Los Angeles), 1988. He is an attorney/partner in Gee & Sunada, Attorneys & Counselors at Law in Rolling Hills Estates, CA. They specialize in Business, Real Estate and Entertainment Law. He and Cait are both Professional Musicians. They live at 28124 Peacock Ridge Drive, Apt. # 303, Rancho Palos Verdes, CA 90275. Issue: (Cait's daughter) (1 child)

10-597.51. Erin Reed Gravina (b. Sep 6, 1981).

9-597.6. Susanne Elizabeth Gee (b Oct 16, 1965 in San Juan, Puerto Rico) received a BA in Fine Arts from California State U. at Northridge in 1988. She worked as Location Coordinator for motion picture, TV and video productions from 1986 to 1992. At present she is a freelance drummer and cartoonist. She lives at 10739 Aqua Vista Street, Toluca Lake, CA 91602.

7-5A. James J. Gee, twin to Tommy (7-59) (b. Jan 16, 1877, d. Mar 6, 1877, bur in Jones/Watkins Family Cemetery).

7-5B. Susan Rebecca Gee (b. Feb 7, 1879, d. Jun 23, 1898 bur. in Dr. Ned Gee family cemetery).

7-5C. Charles B. Gee (b. Mar 24, 1881, d. Jan 12, 1882 bur. in Jones/Watkins Cemetery).

Francis Asbury Gee

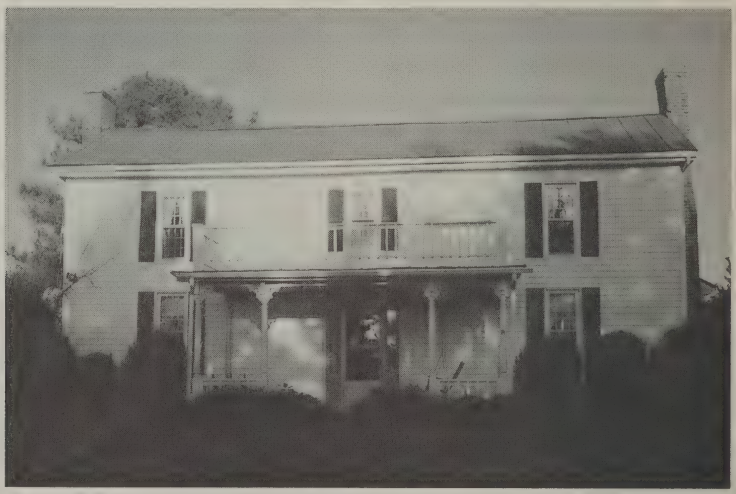
7-5D. Francis (Frank) Asbury Gee (b. Jun 21, 1884, d. Jul 3, 1948) married on Feb 8, 1905 at Perseverance Christian Church,

Dundas, VA, by Rev. J. W. Gee, Anna Rives Inge (b. Nov 27, 1888, d. Apr 27, 1949), daughter of Samuel (Sam) Jordan Inge (b. Oct 24, 1854, d. Jun 4, 1933) and Alice Proctor Bragg (b. Dec 21, 1866, d. Apr 15, 1954), both of Lunenburg Co. until 1906 when they moved to Blackstone where they lived the rest of their lives. Sam was the son of George Inge and Susannah Hawthorne. George, Susannah and Sam are buried in the old Inge home place cemetery located at the south end of Route 606, Lunenburg Co. Alice was a daughter of John Orgain Bragg, son of Captain Robert Wilson Bragg, CSA (see p. 367, Vol II, OFS) and his first wife, Minerva Orgain, who is buried in the old Bragg cemetery, about 200 yards northwest of the house built by Jack Horton in Kenbridge. His second wife was Emily Taylor, granddaughter of William Taylor, the Lunenburg Revolutionary Patriot. Alice's mother was Sallie Jane Rives (see item 3722, p. 654, Reliques of the Rives, by James Rives Childs). John Orgain Bragg married, second, Henrietta Orgain Powell and third, Elizabeth Proctor. There were no children in either marriage.

Frank had the somewhat unique distinction of being born and of dying in the same room. As the youngest, he inherited the home and a portion of the original Gee farm. After his father's death and the other siblings had moved away, he and Anna took care of his mother until her death. Frank and Anna ran a happy, hospitable home. They were always ready and willing to help anyone in need and were greatly beloved by their family and neighbors.

Anna Inge, Wife of Francis A. Gee [7-5D]

Francis Asbury Gee [7-5D] and wife, Anna Inge, at Their Home
This was the original building to which a front addition was made circa 1882.



Gee Home in Recent Years

Anna and Frank are buried in the Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA. Issue:

8-5DI. Frank Rives Gee (b. Mar 8, 1906, in Lunenburg Co., VA, d. Apr 22, 1952 in Ashland, VA) married Jan 15, 1944, in La Victoria, Venezuela, Angelina G. (Lina) Gonzalez, daughter of

Carlos Blank (b. in Epenhein, Germany) and Elena Kiessell (b. in Cagua, Venezuela). Frank Rives attended Lynchburg (VA) College, 1923-1926 and University of Virginia, 1926-1927. He worked in the tobacco business in VA and SC until he went to Caracas, Venezuela in 1937. He was employed by Compania Anonima Venezolana de Tobaco. In late 1949, they came to Virginia and bought and operated a motel in Ashland, VA until his death. He is buried in Kenbridge Heights Cemetery. Lina and their son returned to Caracas, Venezuela and lived there. She died Sep 30, 1980, and is buried in Caracas. Issue: (1 child)

9-5D1.1. Junius Irving (J. I.) Gee (b. Oct 30, 1945 in Caracas, Venezuela, d. in Caracas) married Maritza Ganteaume. He was graduated from the University there. Issue:

10-5D1.11. Junius Frank Gee (b. May 27, 1978 in Caracas, Venezuela).

10-5D1.12. Adriana Gee (b. Jan 1980 in Caracas, Venezuela).

8-5D2. Samuel Edward (Ned) Gee (b. Jul 17, 1908 at the family home near Kenbridge, VA, d. Mar 8, 1998 at Indian River Memorial Hospital, Vero Beach, FL) was Valedictorian at Kenbridge High School, 1926 and attended Massey Business College, Richmond. He worked at tobacco warehouses in VA and SC and farmed until Jul 1, 1929, when he entered the US Military Academy, West Point, NY. He received his BS, from the USMA and was commissioned Second Lieutenant, Infantry Jun 13, 1933. He served, traveled, and lectured in much of the Free World, beginning at Fort Niagara, NY; Pearl Harbor on Dec 7, 1941; Guadalcanal among the first US Army combat forces there; Bougainville as battalion and regimental commander; graduate school at University of NC; Director of Military Psychology and Leadership, USMA; Army War College; Germany; Korea; head of International Staff, Central Treaty Organization, Turkey; Deputy US Military Representative, North Atlantic Treaty Organization; and Washington for 14 years. He became a general on Oct 1, 1957. He retired as Major General, Jun 30, 1972. He has the distinction of being the only general to date from Lunenburg Co. (See also,

Marquis Whose Who in America, volumes of the middle and late 1960's.) Ned was married Sep 2, 1933, at Kenbridge Baptist Church by Rev. J. L. King to Gladys Finks Clarke (b. May 7, 1911, at Zeus, Madison Co. VA, d. Mar 11, 1998 at Indian River Estates Medical Center, Vero Beach, Fl.), daughter of George Benjamin Clarke of Lunenburg Co. and Katherine (Kate) Hamilton Finks of Madison Co. The parents of George were Captain George Benjamin Clarke, CSA, of Lawrenceville, VA and Dorinda Harris. Captain Clarke was the son of Jesse C. Clarke who married Jane Street Gee (Benjamin[4] and Bridget N.[4], Henry[3] and Jesse[3], Charles[2], Charles[1]) (see p. 74, *TGF* and Henry[3] in Chapter 4). The father of Jesse C. Clarke was George Clarke of Lunenburg Co. Dorinda was the daughter of William Harris and Martha Crenshaw of Lunenburg, VA. Kate was the daughter of Simeon Hamilton Finks and Parthenia Homazelle Yowell of Madison Co. Simeon was the son of Lewis Finks who was the son of Captain Mark Finks, VA Militia in the Revolutionary War. He is listed in the NSDAR Patriot's Index. His father was Mark who immigrated to VA from Dinkelsbuhl, Germany. Parthenia was the daughter of Daniel A Yowell and Lucinda Snyder who was daughter of Robert Snyder and Lucy Utz of Madison. See Garr Genealogy found in NSDAR Library among others. Gladys attended Farmville (VA) State Teachers College (now Longwood) and taught at Wise (VA) High School for three years while Ned was finishing West Point. She settled and lived in 30 different homes as her husband pursued his career. After Ned's retirement, Gladys was prominent in DAR activities in DC and was quite active in the Army Relief Society. Ned at this point began to put together the family history that he had been gathering in bits and pieces most of his life. He achieved many accomplishments but none is quite so appreciated, at least by his large family, as the publication of *The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee Lunenburg Co., Virginia* ©Samuel Edward Gee 1975. In 1989, Ned and Gladys moved from their retirement home in the DC area to Indian River Estates, a retirement resort in Vero Beach, Florida where they would be near their daughters. They were both buried Monday, March 16, 1998 at Post Cemetery, West Point, NY. Issue:

9-5D2.1. Kathryn (Kacky) Ann Gee (b. May 30, 1935 at Fort Niagara, NY) graduated St. Mary's School for Girls, Peekskill, NY,

1952 and then studied at University of Heidelburg, Germany, University of MD at Munich, Germany, and at KS State University, Manhattan, KS. She was married Jun 16, 1956 at Fort Riley, KS, by Chaplain, Col. James T. Wilson, US Army, to James (Jim) Matthew Bowers, 1st Lieutenant, Infantry, US Army (b. Aug 14, 1930), son of Ivan Matthew Bowers (b. May 5, 1905 at Deer Park, MD) and Mary Irene Cullen (b. Aug 12, 1909 in NYC). Jim graduated from University of WV (1953) and Army War College (1971). He retired after a 30-year career as Infantry Colonel in 1983. They make their retirement home at 100 Palero Pl, The Villages, FL 32159. Issue: (2 children)

10-5D2.11. James (Jimmy) Matthew Bowers, Jr. (b. Sep 8, 1961 at Fort Benning, GA) married Apr 7, 1991 in Atlanta GA, Judy A. Stroud (b. Mar 31, 1961). They are divorced. Jim was commissioned 1st Lieutenant May 29, 1983. He was in the Transportation Corps of the US Army until Oct 18, 1985. Following the termination of his military career he attended North Georgia College where he graduated May 29, 1983 with a BBA in Marketing. He works as a photographer in Photographic Sales and he makes his home at 555 Ridge View Dr. #35, Reno, NV 89509.

10-5D2.12. Clarke Gee Bowers (b. Sep 21, 1972 at Gorgas Hospital, Canal Zone, Panama) graduated in the Class of '91 from Pacelli HS in Columbus, GA, served in US Navy as Navigator from 1991 to 1995 and currently is attending Daytona Beach Community College and also works as Production Technician in a Aerospace/Semiconductor Business. Clarke makes his home at 1184 Stillwood Ct, Port Orange, FL 32119.

9-5D2.2. Jane Clarke Gee (b. Sep 8, 1941 at Schofield Barracks, Territory of Hawaii) (Hawaii was organized as a Territory in 1900 and entered the Union as its 50th state in 1959) was three months old when she experienced the bombing of Pearl Harbor. Her eyes grew big but she never muttered a sound during the entire bombing. She graduated from Washington-Lee High School, Arlington, VA, after attending 11 other schools. She attended Marjorie Webster Junior College, DC, for two years and worked for the Central Intelligence Agency until her marriage. She was married Feb 24, 1962 at Fort Myer, VA, Chapel, by Chaplain Col.

Richard B. Cheatham, US Army, to Captain Donald (Skip) Bertrand Smith, Jr. (b. Sep 11, 1933 at Randolph Field, TX). He earned a BS at the US Military Academy in 1956. Kip was the son of Brigadier General Donald Bertrand Smith (b. Jan 19, 1903, d. Sep 7, 1955, USMA 1928, USAF) and Dorothy Marie Palmer (b. Sep 9, 1906 in Elizabeth, NJ). They were married Jul 23, 1930. Brigadier General Smith was in command of Stewart AFB, Newburg, NY and on vacation at Dallas Plantation, ME, when he suffered a heart attack and died. His parents were William H. Smith (b. Mar 5, 1874 in NY, d. Dec 23, 1942 in Denver, CO) and Mary Celeste Metzger (b. Aug 22, 1874 in Sheldon, NY, d. Jun 24, 1946 in Denver, CO). Dorothy's parents were Timothy J. Palmer (b. Oct 19, 1873 in Rome, NY, d. 1951 in AZ) and Anne Elizabeth Desmond (b. Jun 18, 1880 in Elizabeth, NJ, d. Dec 6, 1966 in Denver, CO). Both of her parents were born in Ireland and immigrated to the US. They were Cornelius Desmond (d. Dec 2, 1906 in Elizabeth, NJ) and Ann Howard (b. 1850, immigrated in 1866, married Jan 5, 1868 in NY). Skip died suddenly at Schofield Barracks, Hawaii, 6 Aug 1980. He was buried at West Point, NY, Aug 12, 1980. (Obituary on p. 132, USMA Assembly March 1982). From Dec to Apr, Jane makes her home at 5000 North A1A, Oceangate 318, Vero Beach, FL 32963 and the other months of the year, she is at Reiff Farm B & B, 495 Old State Road, Oley, Pa 19547. Issue: (2 children)

10-5D2.21. Donald Bertrand Smith, III (b. Oct 21, 1966 in Milledgeville, GA, while Skip was on ROTC duty with GA Military College which is located there) married Jul 1, 1990, Kansas City, KS, Allison Coleman (b. Apr 4, 1965), daughter of James C. Coleman (b. Aug 9, 1943) and Rosalie Huscher Lavery (b. Oct 23, 1943). Donald graduated from Fork Union Military Academy in 1984, received a BS from Citadel in 1988 and a MBA from the U. of MN. He was a commissioned officer achieving 1st Lt. before resigning his commission in 1993 after serving with 101st ABN Div. in Desert Storm. He is employed by Michael Shirley Corp. in Kansas City, KS. Allison's education includes a BA from University of Kansas (1987), MA from American University (1990) and PhD from University of Minnesota (1998). She is Professor of Classics, Greek Art and Archaeology, at the University of Kansas. Donald and Allison make their home at 825 Louisiana St., Lawrence, KS 66024. Issue: (2 children)

11-5D2.211. Cameron Tara Smith (b. May 8, 1998 in Overland Park, KS).

11-5D2.212. Kerrigan Ann Smith (b. Jan 20, 2000 in Overland Park, KS).

10-5D2.22. Douglas Edward Smith (b. Sep 30, 1971 at 97th Gen Hospital Frankfurt-on-the-Main, Germany while Skip was on duty with the 3rd Armored Division which is located in Kirsche Goens) married Jul 25, 1993 at Vero Beach, FL, Shannon Gilchrist (b. Feb 27, 1973). Douglas attended Florida Culinary Institute in 1992 and is employed as an Executive Chef. Douglas and Shannon make their home at 1110-9th Square, Vero Beach, FL 32960. Issue: (2 children)

11-5D2.221. Kaitlin Elizabeth Smith (b. Sep 26 1995 at Vero Beach, FL).

11-5D2.222. Lauren Gee Smith (b. Feb 24, 1999 at Vero Beach, FL).

8-5D3. George Nelson Winn Gee (b. Jun 9, 1914, d. Aug 19, 1917) is buried beside his Grandma Molly in the Gee Garden Cemetery and of course Carlo, his pup, is buried beside him. (See *MEMORANDUM FOR RECORD* by Ned Gee, P. 102 in *The Kin* .)

8-5D4. May Proctor Gee (b. Jun 25, 1920, d. Nov 25, 1999 at South Hill Community Hospital, South Hill, VA, bur. Nov 27, 1999) was married Feb 8, 1940 by Rev. W. C. Forbes at the parsonage in Dundas, VA, to John Hawthorne Myrick (b. Nov 18, 1916, d. Nov 2, 1979 at South Hill Community Hospital, South Hill, VA). Both are buried on their farm in the Myrick Family Cemetery, John was the son of John Cincinatus Myrick (b. Jul 16, 1886) and Marietta Wilkins Hawthorne (b. Mar 18, 1886, d. Dec 10, 1960) of Dolphin, Brunswick Co., VA. The parents of J. C. Myrick were John Myrick (b. Aug 14, 1832 in Greensville Co., d. Jun 16, 1913 in Brunswick Co.) and Rebecca Frances Short (b. 1846, d. Feb 5, 1924 in Brunswick Co). Their parents were Benjamin Myrick and Annie Eliza Tomlinson and John Cincinatus Short and Ann C.

Perkins. The parents of Marietta were Frederick Joshua Wilkins Hawthorne (b. Sep 20, 1847, d. May 16, 1919 in Brunswick Co.) and Marietta Cole Haskins (b. Jan 1, 1850 in Lunenburg Co., d. Nov 23, 1909 in Brunswick Co). Their parents were Peter Wynn Hawthorne and Lucy Ann Minervia Featherstun and Christopher Columbus Haskins and Martha Harriet Blackwell. May Proctor attended Smithdeal-Massey Business College, Richmond, VA after graduation from Kenbridge HS in 1937. She and John owned and operated a farm in Brunswick Co. where their son, John's family live. Issue: (2 children)

9-5D4.1. John Francis (Johnny Frank) Myrick (b. Dec 31, 1941 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, d. Fri Apr. 14, 2000, buried in family cemetery on the farm on Apr 16), was married Sep. 8, 1966, at Cavalry Baptist Church, Emporia, VA by Rev. Harold Heath, to Carolyn Paige Witlock (b. Mar 19, 1947), daughter of Robert Kenneth Witlock and Nell Mattox of Greensville Co., VA. Carolyn works for F. & M. Bank in Emporia and Johnny Frank operated their tobacco and cattle farm until his death. Carolyn makes her home there at 1094 Great Oak Road, Dolphin, VA 23843. Issue: (2 children)

10-5D4.11. John Witlock Myrick (b. Oct 15, 1970) married Feb, 1998, Jennifer. John and Jennifer are cattle farmers. They live on the family farm at 1094 Great Oak Road, Dolphin, VA 23843. Issue: (1 child)

11-5D4.111. John Dwight Myrick (b. Nov 21, 1999).

10-5D4.12. Robert Gee Myrick (b. Jan 30, 1975, Emporia, VA). Robert is a student at Longwood College studying computer science. He is taking a break and is working for the Virginia Lottery System troubleshooting the machines in his given district when they break down. He lives on the farm at 1046 Great Oak Road, Dolphin, VA 23843.

9-5D4.2. Edward (Ed) Rives Myrick (b. Jul 19, 1947), married Feb 8, 1975, at Blandford Methodist Church, Petersburg, VA, Virginia Lee Parrish Elmore (b. Jul 17, 1941 in Brunswick Co., VA). Virginia was married previously to James Lee Elmore. There

were four children born to that marriage. Namely, (1) Wanda Joanne Elmore Johnson (b. Jun 7, 1958); (2) James Edward Elmore (b. Sep 27, 1960); (3) Michael Lee Elmore (b. Jan 27, 1963), and (4) Alan Wade Elmore (b. Jun 13, 1970). Edward Rives works for VDOT and Virginia is employed by Winn Dixie in Emporia, VA. They live at 16568 Boydton Plank Road, Warfield, VA 23889. Issue: (1 child)

10-5D4.21. Charles Rives Myrick (b. Jul 23, 1978 at Petersburg Gen. Hospital, Petersburg, VA). Charles is a 1996 graduate of Brunswick High School and received in 2000 a BS degree from VCU, Richmond, VA. He lives at 2614 Hungary Spring Road, Richmond, VA 23294.

8-5D5. John Sherwood "Billy" Gee (b. Mar 4, 1924 in Lunenburg Co., VA, d. Nov 28, 1983 at Chippenham Hospital, Richmond, VA, buried Nov 29, 1983 at Kenbridge Heights Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA) married May 19, 1949 at Chesterfield, SC, Daisy Lorene Browder (b. Oct 1, 1924), daughter of Walter Eldred Browder (b. Nov 12, 1885, d. Apr 29, 1949) and Hattie Eliza Lanier (b. Dec 3, 1887 of Brunswick Co., VA). Walter's father was Donaphan Browder

Billy [8-5D5] and May Proctor Gee [8-5D4]

and Virginia Ella Gibbs. Benjamin's parents were William Browder and Maggie Duggar. Hattie Eliza Lanier's parents were Sterling Edward Lanier and Maria Frances Laird. All of Daisy's antecedents listed here were from Brunswick Co., VA. John Sherwood, "Billy", attended VPI for one year after finishing high school. He began active duty with the US Navy, May 8, 1944 at Camp Peary, VA. He

trained at Jacksonville, FL and Charleston, SC plus Amphibious training at Fort Pierce, FL where he became coxswain of LCVP (landing craft vehicle, personnel). He was pre-commissioned as detail for USS Todd-AKA 71-Newport and picked up ship at Charleston, proceeded to Norfolk, RI, Panama, Hawaii, and New Caledonia. He returned to Newport on pre-commissioning detail for USS Helena-CA-75, which was commissioned at Boston and proceeded to Guantanamo Bay, Cuba and returned. Incidentally, USS Helena brought President-elect Eisenhower home from Korea in 1952. Billy was honorably discharged Mar 2, 1946 at Little Creek, VA.

He returned to the Gee farm owned by his grandfather, then his father and which he and Daisy subsequently owned and operated. In addition to farming, Billy served three terms on the Lunenburg Co Agricultural Stabilization Conservation Service (ASCS) including serving as chairman. He was a director of the Federal Land Bank, Baltimore and served as VP and director of the Farmville (VA) Production Credit Association. Also, he was a founder and director of the Lunenburg Co. Bank (now, BenchMark Bank) and served five years as National Committeeman of the Federal Land Bank serving PA, MD, DE, WV, VA, and PR. Likewise, he was a member of the founding committee for the Lunenburg-Nottoway Educational Foundation, which established Kenston Forest School and served as director. Daisy continues to make her home at the farm, 2302 Jonesboro Road, Kenbridge, VA 23944. Issue: (4 children)

9-5D5.1. John Sherwood Gee, Jr. (b. Jul 22, 1950 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond), married Aug 19, 1972, in Baptist Church, Fredericksburg, VA, Bonnie Lynn Cox (b. Aug 19, 1951), daughter of Henry Wilmore Cox of Fredericksburg. They were divorced with no children. He married Dec 31, 1991, in Seattle, WA, Susan Langley (b. Jul 26, 1955). John received an Associate of Arts Degree from Louisburg (NC) Junior College in 1970 and a BS from the University of Richmond in 1972. He joined United VA Bank in 1972 and at present is a manager of Merrill Lynch Brokerage Firm. They make their home 6430 N. Meromist, Tucson, AZ 85750. Issue: (3 children)

10-5D5.11. Matthew Langley Gee (b. Oct 8, 1992 in Seattle, WA,).

10-5D5.12. Scott Langley Gee (b. Feb 6, 1994).

10-5D5.13. Mark Langley Gee (b. Aug 6, 1996).

9-5D5.2. Walter Frank (Frankie) Gee (b. Sep 1, 1952 at Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, VA), married Mar 19, 1971 at Greensboro, NC Debra Ann Snead (b. Jun 3, 1952 at MCV Hospital, Richmond), daughter of Walter Marshall Snead and Julia Ann Cannon of Mecklenburg Co., VA. Frankie received an Associate of Arts Degree from Southside Community College, Christanna Campus (VA) in 1972 and was self-employed in farming and construction, now retired. Debra was employed by the Lunenburg Co. Bank in Kenbridge, VA and has now received her Registered Nurse Credentials from Richard Bland Community College (1997) and is employed as RN by Community Memorial Health Center, South Hill, VA. They make their home at 13085 Plank Road, Kenbridge, VA 23944. Issue: (2 children)

10-5D5.21. Walter Frank "Walt" Gee Jr. (b. Mar 5, 1975 at St. Mary's Hospital, Richmond, VA), graduated from VPI, Blacksburg, VA in 1999 in Environmental Science. He is working for LAW at the Fort Belvoir Site as an Environmental Engineer. He makes his home at 5601 Seminary Road #1606 N., Fall Church, VA 22041.

10-5D5.22. John Robert "2" Gee (b. Mar 1, 1977 at St. Mary's Hospital, Richmond, VA) married Jan 22, 2000 at Victoria, VA, Bonnie Renee Puryear (b. Aug 3, 1971, South Boston, VA), daughter of Worner Allen Puryear (b. Apr 16, 1953) and Brenda Joyce Grady (b. Oct 5, 1953), married Feb 6, 1971. John Robert graduated from VPI, Blacksburg, VA in 1999 with a degree in Forestry and works for West PaCo. Bonnie works as a Receptionist. They make their home at Appomattox, VA 24522 (P. O. Box 2262).

9-5D5.3. Susanna Gee (b. Aug 16, 1955 at South Hill Hospital, VA), attended Villa Maria Academy, Lynchburg, VA,

Mount de Chantal Visitation Academy, Wheeling, WV and Benedictine School, Ridgley, MD. She works part time at Hardee's Restaurant in Blackstone, VA and is caregiver for her brother, Sammy's family. She makes her home at 2302 Jonesboro Road, Kenbridge, VA 23944.

9-5D5.4. George Samuel (Sammy) Gee (b. Dec 15, 1960 at South Hill Hospital, VA) married May 19, 1984 at First Presbyterian Church in Emporia, VA, Kimberly Blair Wyatt, daughter of James Roy Wyatt, Jr. and Floy Gill of Emporia. Sammy is employed by Parker Oil Company, South Hill, VA. Sammy and Kim are separated and the children reside in the home with Sammy. He lives on the Gee farm near his mother at 603 Cedar Creek Road, Kenbridge, VA 23944. Issue: (3 children)

10-5D5.41. George Samuel Gee, Jr. (b. Oct 6, 1987 at Henrico Doctor's Hospital, Richmond, VA).

10-5D5.42. Mary Kathryn Gee (b. Jun 19, 1989).

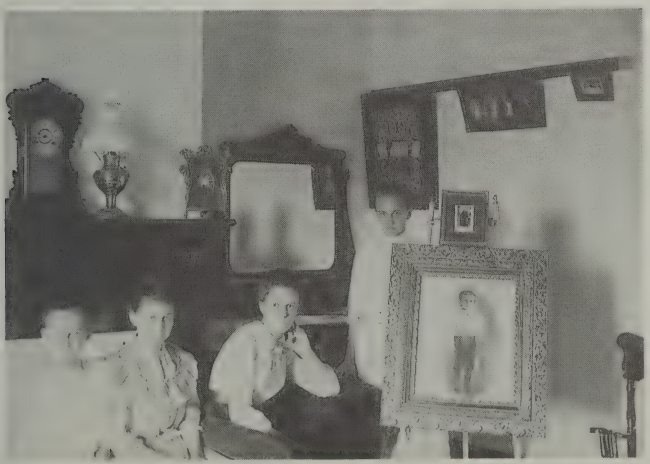
10-5D5.43. Benjamen Mills Gee (b. May 23, 1991).

Children of Dr. E. C. and Molly Gee
Left to Right: Robert Edward [7-56], Francis Asbury [7-5D], Nannie Beth [7-51], Carrie Gertrude [7-57], John William [7-58] and Josie Eugenia Gee [7-55]

"The Bible"

The Bible teaches us to live right and to find the Way to Heaven. It has two parts, the first part is called the old Testament and the second part is called the New Testament. It teaches us how to die. The Bible was written by Holy men, God taught them what to write. It was written for every body

Composition by Susie Gee dated December 7, 1888



Front Room of Armistead Watkins' Home
Josie Nanny Jones [8-516], Carrie Ridley Jones [8-514], Eva Gertrude Jones [8-513], Laura Ida Jones [8-515] and portrait of Arthur Armistead Watkins [8-518]

Susie Margaret [8-591], Ruth Garner [8-594] and Ellen Morton Gee [8-593]

Thomas Garner Gee [7-59], Ellen Morton Gee (Saunders) [8-593] holding Dorothy Gee Saunders [9-593.2] (Nielsen), and Ruth Garner Gee (Saunders) [8-594]

Ned Gee [8-5D2], Frances Weaver [8-552] and Ruth Gee [8-594]

Woodrow School Student Body 1930
Left to Right: First Row: Curtis Inge, James Inge, Fred Gee, [8-597] Coye Cordle; Second Row: John Richard Kirk, Billy Gee [8-5D5], Frances Inge, Mildred Tomlison, ? Wray; Third Row: Cecil Wray, Tom Maddox, Kathleen Wray, Frances Snead, Lily Cordle (teacher), Lucille Inge, Virginia Snead, May Proctor Gee [8-5D4] Ruth Tomlison

Josephus W. Gee [6-6] and Margaret V. (McClintic) Tombstone

Josephus Gee Family
Josephus William [6-6], Margaret V. (McClintic), infant Florence M. (Wilkinson) [8-611]; Standing: Emma Elwood (Wilkinson) [7-61], Robert Edward Gee [7-65], and Josie Sullivan (Thrasher) [7-66}

IX: Josephus "Scrap" William Gee

6-6. Josephus "Scrap" William Gee (b. Oct 9, 1838 in Lunenburg Co., VA, d. Jul 23, 1922 in Greenbrier Co., WV) was the sixth child of Everard Wilson Gee (Charles[4], James[3], Charles[2], Charles[1]) and Rebecca Crymes Gee (Thomas[4], Henry[3], Charles[2], Charles[1]). He married Sep 15, 1870 in Greenbrier Co., WV, Margaret (Maggie) Virginia McClintic, (b. Feb 27, 1842, Greenbrier Co., WV, d. Feb 9, 1914), the daughter of Robert McClintic (Robert[3], William[2], Alexander[1] McClintock who, with his wife Ann, immigrated to PA from Co. Tyrone, Ireland) and Mary Leonard. She was sister of Fanny, wife of Robert P. Gee, (6-4).

The life and character of Josephus can best be described using several sources. One of these is his obituary. The date of publication is unknown. Probably, it was published by the Greenbrier Independent of Lewisburg, WV.

"Joseph William Gee, an old soldier of the 'lost cause' a highly esteemed Christian gentleman, died at the home of his daughter and son-in-law, J. W. Wilkinson, July 23, 1922 after a lingering illness due to old age and infirmity, he peacefully sank to rest to await the last trumpet's call. He was born Oct 9, 1838 in Lunenburg Co., Virginia. When Virginia called for volunteers he was among the first men to enlist. Serving first under Capt. Baxter Sammons, Company E, 60th Virginia Infantry, he served thru the war, and all through the South and took part in many of the great battles; was with Lee in Maryland and Pennsylvania; was finally captured at the downfall of Richmond just prior to the surrender at Appomattox. As characteristic of the man, note what he did, when he saw that capture was inevitable. He threw his gun and accoutrements into the James River; trampled his haversack into the mud, so all that fell into the hands of the enemy—so far as Joe (Scrap) Gee was concerned was a ragged unconquered Confederate soldier. He was sent to Fort Delaware where he was held until the very last to be paroled, because he persistently refused to subscribe to the terms of parole by pledging allegiance to the U.S.

After he was released he came back to his home—the Gee farm, near Williamsburg, WV to which place the Gees had come prior to the Civil War. There he married Sep 15, 1870, Maggie V. McClintic, daughter of Rev. Robert McClintic. To this union were born six children—Lula G., Emma E. Cora E, Maggie Thornton, Robert E. and Josie S. Cora and Maggie Thornton died in infancy. He had eight grandchildren. He had long been a much-loved member of the M. E. Church South. He was a Free Mason and well versed in the teaching and mysteries of the Order. He was buried at Williamsburg, after an impressive funeral services by his pastor, Rev. E. G. Helmintoller. The remains were borne to the grave by six young Masons dressed in the regalia of the Order followed by his bright-eyed grandchildren and scores of other relatives and friends laden with beautiful flowers, which after the burial service were placed upon the grave. There were so many flowers that not only his but nearby graves were beautifully ornamented with flowers.
(Note: We are debtor to Prof. A. C. Hartford for the above account of the life and death of Mr. Gee. We had hoped and indeed arranged for a sketch of his life soon after his death but failed to get it. We are glad to publish this even at this late date after his death.)"

A second source of information, his record as a soldier in the Confederate Army from Virginia, is documented on National Archives Film 1014 and 650. He enlisted Jul 1, 1861 at Frankford. Another entry showed he enlisted Jun 19, 1861 and entered service that date at Camp 2 Mile. He was assigned to Company E, 60th VA Infantry (Wise Legion). He was promoted 4 Sergeant, Oct 32, 1864 and captured at Waynesboro, VA on Mar 2, 1865 and sent as prisoner of war to Fort Delaware, DE, arriving there on Mar 23, 1865 from Winchester, VA. His name appears as signature on an oath of allegiance to the United States subscribed to at Fort Delaware. He was released Jun 20, 1865. Physical description: Complexion-sallow; hair-light; eyes-grey; height 5'5".

Then, the third source is family. They knew him as an old man, and remember him, primarily from events related to them. According to his grandson, Dwain, on returning from the Civil War service, Josephus worked for a while at the saw mill near

Ronceverte but later moved back to the Brushy Ridge farm and Robert, his brother, who had been farming the family farm, moved to Ronceverte and the saw mill. According to Cleo, a granddaughter, Josephus lived at the Brushy Ridge Farm until just a few years before his death when he went to live with his daughter, Emma Wilkinson, and her husband. According to Dwain, in whose home he spent his last year or so, he enjoyed occasional visits from a friend, who most assuredly had not always been a friend for they chose different sides in the war, but many years later they enjoyed remembering and telling stories of the war. Dwain recalls, "He could really tell them! Hound Bill McClung was in the war for the North and Grandpa was for the South. Mom would invite him up for supper and he would come and they would sit there and tell these war stories. One story he would tell: This fellow had a wooden leg; and Grandpa was on guard duty. This fellow came over and stole some horse feed. Had it in a sack on his back. Grandpa would tell that and he and Hound Bill would just laugh. I've heard him tell Hound Bill, 'I could have shot him and killed him, but I waited until he got far enough away and I knew I wouldn't kill him. Then, I shot at him. He dropped that sack and I never saw a man with a wooden leg run so fast in my life.'"

His will (GC WB 9, page 566) written Sep 7, 1918 and probated Jul 29, 1922 mentioned his four living children, Lula Hendricks, Emma Wilkinson, Josie Thrasher and Robert E. Gee and his sister Sallie Gee. Maggie and Josephus' deaths are recorded in the GC Death Index (1853-1925) in Book 3 page 6. They were buried at Andrew Chapel Cemetery. Issue: (six children)

[Dwain [8-614] described the following snapshot thus: This picture was snapped in front of the old "Gee House" on Brushy Ridge the summer of 1918 or 1919. The old hand mode "Palen" fence was around the garden. Note the hand mode hickory cane in "Grandpa's" hand he used as long as he lived. "Gene" was holding an army hat in his right hand. The old "Model T Ford" had a BRASS radiator.]

Outside the Brushy Ridge House
From left to right: Josephus (Scrap) William Gee [6-6], Eugene Bearl Wilkinson [8-612], Dwain Edward Wilkinson [8-614] and Glen Dixon (Buck) Wilkinson [8-613].

Emma Elwood Gee

7-61. Emma Elwood Gee (b. Nov 13, 1873 in Williamsburg, WV, d. May 3, 1948) married Dec 17, 1901 at Williamsburg, WV, John Samuel Wilkinson Jr., (b. Dec 28, 1870 in Hamlin WV, d. Nov 28, 1949), son of John Samuel Wilkinson, Sr. (b. Jun 7, 1820, d. Sep 8, 1898) who was married on Feb 6, 1844, to Isabell Margaret Carrol (b. Feb 12, 1845, d. May 12, 1901). Emma was a teacher

before their marriage. John was a merchant in a store in Trout until 1920. Then, he and Em owned and operated a farm near Williamsburg, WV and he was also a Justice of Peace for 24 years. Dwain, his son, can remember going along with his father to attend an inquest. John would question the party and Dwain would record the answers. Both Emma and John are buried at Andrew Chapel Cemetery, Williamsburg, WV. Issue: (5 children)

8-611. Florence M. Wilkinson (b. Sep 15, 1903, d. 1906, buried at the family cemetery on Brushy Ridge, Williamsburg, WV).

8-612. Eugene (Gene) Bearl Wilkinson (b. Oct 17, 1906 at Trout, WV, d. May 17, 1982, Greenbrier Valley Hospital, Fairlea, WV) married Oct 15, 1930, Florence Edna Bransford (b. Jan 13, 1911, d. Oct 9 1992), daughter of Franklin Watts Bransford (b. Jun 11, 1883, d. Mar 21, 1937), (mar. Dec 1906), and Minnie Viola Wyatt,(b. Apr 23, 1886, d. Dec 31, 1951, both bur. Andrew Chapel UMC) of Williamsburg, WV). Florence attended Greenbrier Hospital School of Nursing and followed that profession for many years. Gene attended WV School of Technology and was maintenance supervisor of the Greenbrier County Schools. He was chief maintenance engineer at Marshall University, 1956-1969 and was past president of both county and state organizations for non-teaching personnel, an organization that obtained tenure contracts and retirement benefits for members. He retired in Williamsburg, WV where he was Chairman of the Board of Trustees at Andrew Chapel UMC and active in Boy Scouts until his death. They are both buried at Andrew Chapel UMC. Issue: (1 child and 1 foster child)

9-612.1. Rondel Eugene Wilkinson (b. Dec 8, 1931 at Ronceverte, WV) married Aug 10, 1957 at Andrew Chapel United Methodist Church in Williamsburg, WV, Catherine Rose Nicely (b. Nov 8, 1931 in Richwood, WV). Ron is currently retired from Marshall University School of Medicine in Huntington, WV where he served as Director of Fiscal Plant and Procurement. He received his MBA in 1979 in Safety Administration from Marshall University. Also retired from the US Air Force in 1974 after 21 years with rank of Chief Master Sergeant. His military career sent him to Japan, Guam, Okinawa and many stateside bases. Catherine attended

business school at Parkersburg, WV, and then worked at the Ronceverte National Bank, Roncevert, WV, where she served in many positions including Director of Personnel Training. She left the bank to work as the Personnel Director for the National Women's Reformatory in Alderson, WV. After marriage she became a homemaker and mother of two in addition to being actively involved in the church, community, and pursuing a degree. They live at 742 Shaw Street, Barboursville, WV 25504. Issue: (2 children)

10-612.11. Robert (Bob) Eugene Wilkinson (b. Jan 23, 1961, Huntington, WV) married Nov 28, 1992 at Steele Memorial United Methodist Church in Barboursville, WV, Rebecca (Becky) Lynn Bame of Proctorville, OH. Bob graduated from Barboursville HS in 1979; Marshall U., Huntington, WV in 1983 with a degree in political science and West Virginia University School of Law in Morgantown, WV in 1986 with his law degree. He was the first member of his law class to argue a case in front of the United States Supreme Court. He is Director of Prosecuting Attorneys for several counties in West Virginia. Becky graduated from St. Mary's School of Nursing, Huntington, WV, in 1986 and is a part-time outpatient nurse at St. Mary's Hospital. They make their home at 221 Township Rd., Proctorville, OH 45669. Issue: (1 child)

11-612.111. Ashley Elizabeth Wilkinson (b. Dec 16, 1993 at St. Mary's Hospital in Huntington, WV).

10-612.12. Pamela Lynn Wilkinson (b. Jan 14, 1964, Eglin AFB, FL where her father was stationed—her parents lived in Niceville, FL) married April 24, 1993 at the First United Methodist Church in Georgetown, KY, James Edward Edwards Jr. (b. Mar 7, 1967 at Central Baptist Hospital in Lexington, KY), son of James Edward Edwards Sr. (b. Aug 14, 1944) and Roxie Louise Wilkinson (b. Jan 1, 1941) of Lexington, KY, who were married Feb 26, 1966. Pam graduated from Greenbrier East HS, Fairlea, WV in 1982 and (with honors) from Marshall University, Huntington, WV in 1986 with a BA in Journalism. She was employed by Thoroughbred Publishing Company, Lexington, KY as Production Director; as advertising manager for The Georgetown News & Times,

Georgetown, KY and as Communications Director for the United States Pony Club in Lexington, KY from Aug, 1987 until Mar.1998. Now she is working as Public Relations and Special Programs Coordinator for the State Fair of WV. Jim graduated from Bryan Station HS in 1985 and attended Eastern Kentucky University, Richmond, KY where he studied film and movie production. He has been employed as a manager for retail video stores and worked as a graphic Imagineer for Madison Avenue Designs, Georgetown, KY. He is pursuing an education degree from Bluefield State College. They make their home in her grandparent's home, Eugene and Florence Wilkinson, at HC 40 Box 1B, Mountain Brook Farms, Williamsburg, WV 24991. Issue: (1 child)

11-612.121. Benjamin Lucas Edwards (b. Dec 20, 1996 at Central Baptist Hospital in Lexington, KY).

8-613. Glen Dixon (Buck) Wilkinson (b. Jan 5, 1910, d. May 30, 1984) married Edythe Dair Bransford (b. Jan 6, 1916), sister of Florence, wife of Gene, (8-612). He was a farmer and worked for the Greenbrier County Board of Education as a custodian at Williamsburg School. He is buried at Andrew Chapel Cemetery. Although Edythe still owns her home near Williamsburg, WV, she makes her home with Gail and Larry at P. O. Box 602, Alderson, WV 24910. Issue: (1 child)

9-613.1. Maryln Gail Wilkinson (b. Mar 12, 1945) married Feb 25, 1972, Larry Kenneth Ball of Athens, WV. Gail attended Williamsburg School until her senior year when the high school was consolidated with Frankford School. She graduated from Frankford High School in 1963. She received a degree in psychology/sociology from Concord College in Athens, WV in 1972. After graduation, she began working at the Federal Women's Prison at Alderson, WV, where she worked until her retirement in 1997. Larry graduated from Concord College and worked for the Pipestem State Park near Athens, WV until his retirement in 1997. Their address is P. O. Box 602, Alderson, WV 24910. Issue: (1 child)

10-613.11. Brent Allen Ball (b. Oct 24, 1979) is attending Potomac State College in Keyser, WV.

8-614. Dwain Edward Wilkinson (b. Sep 15, 1912 in Trout, Greenbrier Co., WV, d. Thursday, Jan 16, 1997 at Columbia Greenbrier Valley Medical Center, buried Jan 19, 1997 at Greenbrier Memorial Gardens Cemetery, Lewisburg, WV) married Dec 15, 1939 at Covington, VA, Anna Blanche Freeman, (b. Nov 20, 1918), daughter of Alexander Hufford and Laura Neal Freeman. Dwain was a member of the WV Artificial Breeders Association and was a Herdsman for Morningside Farm for 35 years before retirement. Because of his age and where he was born, he was one of the most enthusiastic and interesting family historians. Anna lives at 303 Austin St. Apt 306, Lewisburg, WV 24901. Issue: (2 children)

9-614.1. Fleta Kaye Wilkinson (b. Jun 5, 1944 at C. & O. Hospital in Clifton Forge, VA) married Oct 24, 1964 at Trinity United Methodist Church, Ronceverte, WV, John Burton Rodgers, (b. Feb 1, 1943), son of Gordon Frank Rodgers and Roberta Patton of Ronceverte. Fleeta Kaye attended Roanoke (VA) Business College. Issue: (3 children)

10-614.11. Jeffrey Scott Rodgers (b. Apr 9, 1966) married July, 1990, Christy Clemons. Jeff attended WV University receiving his Doctor of Jurisprudence in 1992. He became assistant prosecuting attorney in Greenbrier Co., in 1996. His address is P. O. Box 186, Lewisburg, WV 24901.

10-614.12. Roberta Ann Rodgers, (b. Jun 22, 1969) married Sep, 1994, Jeff Owens. Ann is a graduate of Huntington College and works as a court reporter. Her address is P. O. Box 252, Lewisburg, WV 24901.

10-614.13. Sherri Lynn Rodgers, (b. May 25, 1970) married Aug, 1994 John Freeman. Sherri has a BS and MS from WV University and attends Western University Law School. Her address is Route 2, Box 262AB, Lewisburg, WV 24901.

9-614.2. John Alexander Wilkinson (b. Sep 15, 1958 at C. & O. Hospital in Clifton Forge, VA) has a BS (1982) from Potomac State College and an MS (1986) in Agriculture from WV University. He works for the USDA, Rural Development as Information Resource Manager in Richmond, VA. His address is Culpeper Building, Suite 238, 1606 Santa Rosa Road, Richmond, VA 23229-5014 or P. O. Box 70418, Richmond, VA 23255.

8-615. Margaret Isabell Wilkinson (b. Dec 23, 1914, d. Dec 8, 1947) married Conrad Bivens. Issue: (1 child)

9-615.1. Margaret Irene Bivens (b. Dec 8, 1947) married Oct 19, 1969 at Williamsburg, WV, Grover Lewis Shaver (b. Jun 6, 1946), son of Robert and Sue Meadows Shaver of Lewisburg. Grover attended National Business College, Roanoke, VA. Margaret's mother died at her birth. Margaret became the foster child of Gene, (8-612), and Florence Wilkinson. She graduated from Huntington School of Business and was employed by TV station WMUL and Greenbrier College for Women prior to her marriage. Issue: (3 children)

10-615.11. Angela Victoria Shaver (b. Sep 24, 1970 at Roanoke, VA) married May 30, 1992, Marcus James Steidly. Issue: (4 children).

11.615.111. Eric Dwain Shaver (b. Apr 1, 1986).

11.615.112. Joshua Allen Fox (b. Oct 24, 1988).

11.615.113. Justin Lee Steidly (b. Jan 11, 1993).

11.615.114. Ryan James Steidly (b. Feb 23, 1995).

10-615.12. Tasha Ann Shaver (b. Aug 19, 1972 at Huntington, WV) married Mar 25, 1996, Charles William Muth. Issue: (1 child)

11-615.121. William Carl Muth (b. Dec 20, 1997).

11-615.122. Timothy Allen Shaver (b. Oct 1, 1974),

married Galigher. They are divorced. Issue: (1 child)

12-615.122.1. Michelle Lynn Shaver (b. Feb 7, 1998).

11.615.131. Alexis Christine Galigher (b. Mar 29, 1994).

Lula Griffith Gee

7-62. Lula Griffith Gee (b. May 10, 1876, d. 1930) married Mar 18, 1914, John H. Hedrick of Greenbrier. Both are buried at Andrew Chapel Cemetery. No issue.

Cora Gee

7-63. Cora Gee (b. Feb 7, 1879, d. ten days later) was buried in the family cemetery on the Brushy Ridge Farm near Williamsburg, WV).

Maggie Thornton Gee

7-64. Maggie Thornton Gee (b. Jan 2, 1880, d. Feb 11, 1889) was buried in the family cemetery on the Brushy Ridge Farm near Williamsburg, WV.

Robert Edward Gee

7-65. Robert (Bob) Edward Gee (b. Jan 26, 1883, d. Feb 19, 1950) married Jun 14, 1916, Maymie Hanna (b. Jul 22, 1890, d. May 3, 1965).

Robert E. Gee [7-65] at Brushy Ridge Home

He was a farmer near Trout and she was a teacher for 33 years. Both lived their lives in Greenbrier Co., WV and are buried in the Andrew Chapel Cemetery, Williamsburg, WV. Issue:

8-651. Beatrice Virginia Gee (b. Jun 12, 1918 at the Brushy Ridge farm, d. Feb 27, 1974, buried at White Chapel, Barboursville, WV) married Feb 27, 1948, in Trout, WV, Dale Lee Fitzwater (b. May 4, 1917) of Summersville, WV, son of Lee S. Fitzwater and Bertha Mallahon. Dale attended schools in Summersville, WV and served in World War II as Staff Sergeant from June 18, 1942 to Nov 1, 1945--overseas from May 3, 1943 to May 3, 1945. Subsequently he was a Food Broker with River Cities Marketing, but is now retired. He lives at 6380 Pea Ridge, Huntington, WV 25705-2534. Issue: (2 children)

9-651.1. Nancy Ellen Fitzwater (b. Mar 24, 1951) married June 17, 1978, Michael Marvin Dunn (b. Aug 14, 1945 in England). Nancy has a BA and MA from Marshall University (1973 and 1976 respectively) and teaches elementary school. Mike is a manager of Golden Corral Restaurant and they live at 29125 Farms Lane (P. O. Box 256), Trappe, MD 21673. Issue: (2 children)

10-651.11. Matthew Lee Dunn (b. May 25, 1980).

10-651.12. Jason Lee Dunn (b. Sep 22, 1981).

9-651.2. Dale Lee Fitzwater (b. Aug 23, 1953 in Huntington, WV) married June 20, 1975, Crystal Faith Davis (b. Aug 8, 1952 in Red Bud, IL). Dale earned an AB and MA at Marshall University and works for the US Postal Service as mail carrier in Huntington, WV. Crystal does volunteer work in the elementary school. They live at #9 Fourth St., Barboursville, WV 25504. Issue: (2 children)

10-651.2l. Lee Andrew Fitzwater (b. Jan 5, 1980).

10-651.22. Zachary Alan Fitzwater (b. Aug 3, 1983).

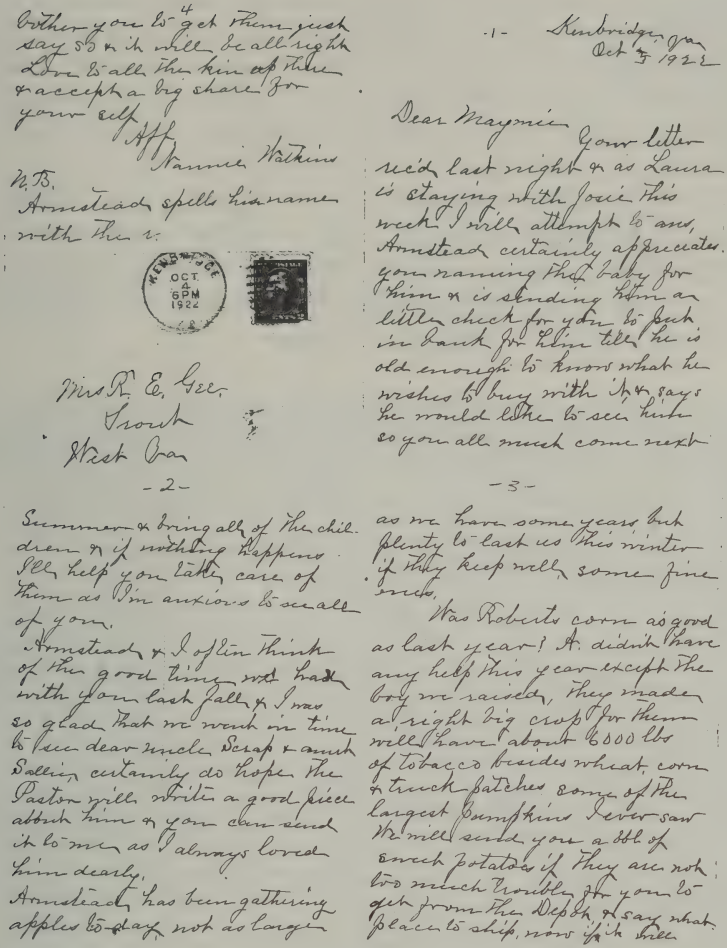
8-652. Robert Earl Gee (b. Sep 28, 1920 d. Aug 6, 1944 at Kweilein, China and buried at Andrew Chapel Cemetery in Williamsburg, WV). He was a fighter pilot in the US Army Air Corps

(forerunner of the US Air Force) during World War II, attaining the rank of Captain. He flew over 50 combat missions over Burma and China, part of the time with the forces of General Clair Chennault. He was killed in action. His body was recovered and now rests with family and friends in Andrew Chapel Cemetery, Williamsburg, WV.

Robert Earl Gee [8-652] with WWII Small Fighter Plane c1943

8-653. Lloyd Armstead Gee (b. Aug 24, 1922 at Trout, WV, d. Dec 2, 1968) married 1946, Geraldine Ruth Taylor (b. July 17, 1922, d. Sep 28, 1997 in Danville, WV), daughter of Lake Anderson Taylor and Bessie Smith of Renick, WV. Armstead was named after Armstead Watkins (7-51) in Virginia (letter confirming this in Gee Family Scrapbook from Nannie to Maymie, 1922). Armstead worked for Owens Libby Owens, and Gerry was a Registered Nurse, having received her diploma from Greenbrier Valley School of Nursing.

L Armistead Gee [8-653]
He was named for Armistead Watkins. See Letter that Follows.



Letter from Nannie Gee Jones Watkins [7-51] to Maymie Gee

Armstead and Geraldine lived in Danville, WV and are buried in the Andrew Chapel Cemetery at Williamsburg, WV. Issue: (3 children)

9-653.1. Robert Edward (Eddie) Gee, II (b. Jun 10, 1947 in Madison, WV) married in Pearisburg, VA on Oct 21, 1967, Susan Carder McClintic (b. May 18, 1948 in Ronceverte WV), daughter of Edgar Michael McClintic (b. Mar 29. 1913, d. May 14, 1953 and buried in Lewisburg, WV) and Eva Gertrude Carder (b. Oct 14, 1920). Eddie received a degree from Marshall University in

Geology in May of 1970 and works as Sales Manager for Dowell Schlumberger Oilfield Service Company. Susan also received a degree from Marshall University in Language Arts and works in Educational Sales. They make their home at 4328 Miraloma Drive, Fort Worth, TX 76126. Issue: (2 children)

10-653.11. Robert (Bobby) Edward Gee, III (b. Apr 12, 1969) received a degree from Texas A & M in Speech Communication in July 1992. He is a Golf Pro and plays in Mini Tours. He won the Southwest Conference Golf Tournament and mini tour events in Florida and Texas.

10-653.12. Rebecca Elise Gee (b. Nov 13, 1975 in Newark, OH) attained a degree in May 1997 from the University of Texas in Advertising. She works as Account Manager for ICHAT.

9-653.2. Jo Ann Gee (b. Nov 20, 1951 in Madison, WV) married Dec 23, 1971, William Merrill Scholl, (b. Sep 17, 1944), son of Robert Penman Scholl and Margaret Merrell Hale. William is a teacher. Jo Ann is presently a captain in the US Army Reserves. Her education includes a degree from St. Mary's School of Nursing in 1972, a BS from WV State College in 1984, CAMA School of Anesthesia in 1992 and Marshall University where she received an MS in Health Care Administration. Jo Ann and William live at 30 Woodland Drive, Madison, WV 25130. Issue: (3 children)

10-653.21. Heath Elliot Scholl (b. Feb 24, 1973).

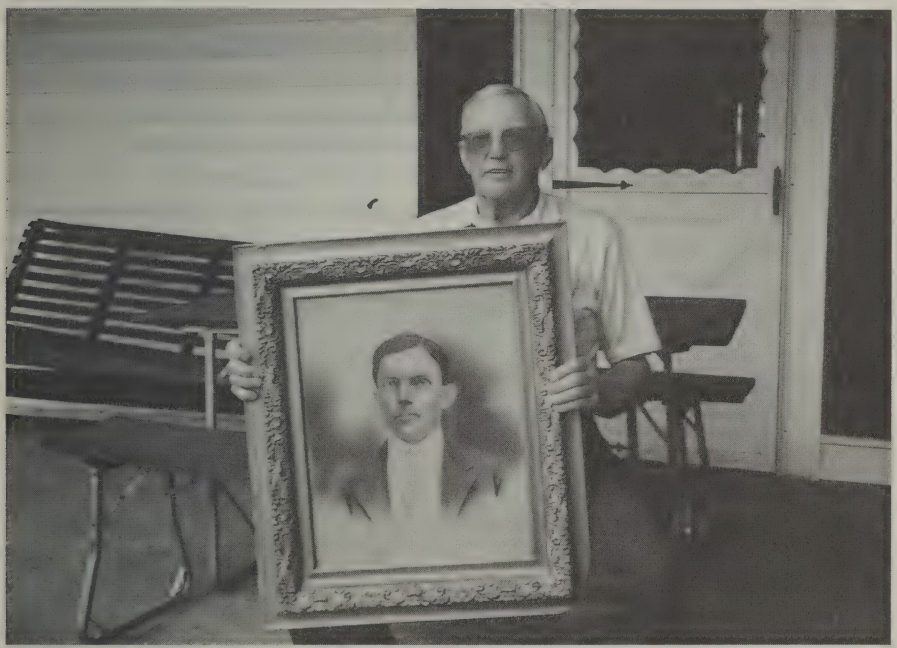
10-653.22. Biller Jo Scholl (b. Jun 17, 1980).

10-653.23. Knute Rockne Scholl (b. May 22, 1984).

9-653.3. Carol Lea Gee (b. Dec 22, 1957 in Madison, WV) received her diploma from St. Mary's School of Nursing, Marshall University in 1981 and works as a surgical nurse. Her significant other is Greg Adams who was born Jul 21, 1958. They live at HC-81 Box 68, Foster, WV 25081.

8-654. Benjamin (Ben, Bennie) Franklin Gee (b. May 6, 1925 at Trout, WV) married Aug 2, 1952, at Andrew Chapel UMC in

Williamsburg, WV, Bonnie Gaye Cooper (b. May 23, 1930), daughter of Edgar Claude Cooper and Lena Virgie Snedegar of Greenbrier. Ben attended Roanoke Business College and he served 19 months in combat duty in the European Theatre from October 12, 1943 until Dec 25, 1945 during WW II. Subsequently he worked for 17 years with the Farm Credit Union as assistant manager in Lewisburg and 26 ½ years with Greenbrier Co. Schools as bus driver, transportation supervisor and safety coordinator. Bonnie was postmaster at Williamsburg, WV, retired in 1998. They own and operate a farm, the Robert Edward Gee home place.



Benjamin Franklin Gee [8-654] with the Picture of his Father, Robert (Bob) Edward Gee [7-65]

They also own a portion of the Brushy Ridge farm of Everard Gee. Ben and Bonnie live at HC 68, Box 101, Trout, WV 24991. Issue: (4 children)

9-654.1. Samme Lynn Gee (b. May 19, 1953 at Ronceverte, WV) married May 16, 1986, Wayne Davis (b. Mar 11, 1951).

Samme has an AAJ from Potomac State College, Keyser, WV and a BSJ, MPA, and Doctor of Jurisprudence from West Virginia University. She practices law with Jackson & Kelly, Attorneys at Law in Charleston, WV. She and Wayne make their home at Williamsburg, WV, 24991 and 102 Margaue Way, Charleston, WV 25311.

9-654.2. Kimberly Kay Gee (b. Dec 17, 1956 in Ronceverte, WV) has her BS (1979) degree and MA (1991) degree from West Virginia University with accreditation in elementary education and is teaching Kindergarten at Frankford ES, Frankford, WV. She makes her home at HC 68, Box 104, Trout, WV 24991.

9-654.3. Melissa Ann Gee (b. May 8, 1962 in Union, WV) graduated from Potomac State College and Cornell University and received her doctorate in Plant Physiology and Molecular Biology from the University of Missouri in Columbia, MO. She is currently a principal scientist at Tropix-PE Biosystems in Bedford, MA. Her research involves developing biologically relevant assays that can be utilized in the discovery of therapeutics that target specific cellular processes. Prior to joining PE, she was an instructor of cell biology at the University of Massachusetts Medical Center. She resides at 3 North St., apt 1A, Grafton, MA 01519.

9-654.4. Jeffrey Cooper Gee (b. Aug 31, 1964 in Union, WV) attended Concord College, Athens, WV and is a hotel manager at Snowshoe Resort. His address is P. O. Box 84, Snowshoe, WV 26209.

8-655. Mary Josephine (Mary Jo) Gee (b. Jun 13, 1938) married May 27, 1950, William (Bill) Freeling Dixon (b. Nov 18, 1927), son of Arthur G. Dixon and Mary Virginia Bare of West Jefferson, NC. He is founder of Dixon Refrigeration and Heating in Fairlea, WV, which he ran for 45 years, now retired. They have traveled in United States, Canada, Alaska, Switzerland, Austria and Germany. Mary Jo and Bill make their home at 110 Goheen Street, Fairlea, WV 24902. Issue: (4 children)

9-655.1. Brenda Sue Dixon (b. May 26 1951) married Nov 28, 1971, Carl Michael Gabbert. They were divorced in March,

1983. Brenda has worked in the First National Bank of Alderson, which became Greenbrier Valley National Bank in Lewisburg for twenty-five years. She is an assistant vice-president and manages a branch office in the Kroger building at Fairlea, WV. She makes her home at 200 W. Maple Avenue, Alderson, WV 24910. Issue: (3 children)

10-655.11. Michael Trent Gabbert (b. Feb 21, 1974) is a May 2000 graduate of Marshall University, Huntington, WV with a degree in math and physical education.

10-655.12. Matthew Aaron Gabbert (b. Aug 8, 1976) went to Concord College and is now attending Bluefield State College and working at Kroger in Fairlea, WV.

10-655.13. Lindsay Renee Gabbert (b. Jan 16, 1978) was an honor student at Greenbrier East High School and is a 2000 graduate of Marietta College in Ohio where she majored in accounting.

9-655.2. William Earl Dixon (b. Sep 17, 1953, d. Feb 4, 1954, bur. at Andrew Chapel Cemetery, Williamsburg, WV).

9-655.3. Michael Wayne Dixon (b. Apr. 28, 1955) married Jun 12, 1981, Susan Crum (b. Dec 31, 1949). Michael graduated from West Virginia University. He operates the Dixon Refrigeration and Heating business founded by his father. Susan is a Marshall University graduate who teaches business courses at Greenbrier East High School in Fairlea, WV. They live at Rt. 2, Box 240A, Caldwell, WV 24925. Issue: (2 children)

10-655.31. Neil Mychel Dixon (b. Jun 2, 1983).

10-655.32. Scott Russell Dixon (b. Mar 10, 1986).

9-655.4. Ginger Faye Dixon (b. May 7, 1957) married Sep 22, 1979, Rodney D. Morgan (b. Feb 25, 1954). Ginger has worked at the First National Bank of Ronceverte for twenty years. She is now the manager of the branch bank, 219 N., Lewisburg, WV. Rodney has worked at Kroger in Fairlea for many years and

presently is a meat cutter. They live at HC 37, Box 138, Lewisburg, WV 24901. Issue: (2 children)

10-655.41. Meredith McKinsey Morgan (b. Mar 28, 1983).

10-655.42. Kourtney Dawn Morgan (b. Mar 19, 1984).

Mary Jo's [8-655] Wedding – 1950
Armistead [8-653], Geraldine and Eddie [9-653.1]; Dale and Virginia [8-651], Maymie and Ben [8-654]; Mary Jo [8-655] and Bill

Josie Sullivan Gee

7-66. Josie Sullivan Gee (b. Apr 27, 1887 at home on Brushy Ridge, d. Jan 2, 1956) married at Andrew Chapel Methodist Church in Williamsburg, WV, on Mar 17, 1915, Paul Grady Thrasher, (b. Dec 28, 1892, d. Oct 26, ____), son of Dr. J. Dorsey Thrasher [Leroy Campbell Thrasher[4], Robert (Bob) Thrasher[3], Frederick Thrasher[2], Christopher Thrasher[1] whose given name was Hans Christopher Dresher born in Baden, Germany and emigrated

to Virginia] and Emmazetta "Emily" Campbell of Red Sulphur, WV [William Campbell[5], Samuel Campbell[4], Isaac Campbell[3]]. Paul and Josie operated a dairy farm at Trout, WV where the family lived. Paul also worked as a blacksmith, supervisor of CCC camps, Portsmouth (VA) shipyard employee and as a blacksmith for the coalmines during those years. They are buried at Andrew Chapel UMC, Williamsburg, WV. Issue: (3 children)

8-661. Cleo Campbell Thrasher (b. Dec 16, 1915 at Trout, WV, d. Jan 2000) was married Aug 22, 1934 at her home at Trout, WV by Rev. W. F. Hodges, to James Henry Simmons (b. Mar 2, 1908 at Williamsburg, WV, d. Aug 15, 1983 at Fairlea, WV), son of Charles Whitfield Simmons and Rachel Annie Wall. Both were buried at Andrew Chapel UMC Cemetery, Williamsburg, WV. Cleo attended the Piedmont School on the J. W. McClung Farm, now owned by Edwin and Margaret McClung. This was a one-room school in the vicinity of Trout, WV and they both graduated from Williamsburg HS. They owned and operated a farm in Williamsburg, WV. Cleo was a member of the Williamsburg CEOS and had the distinction of being a 'County Belle' in 1986 to represent Greenbrier at the state folk festival, that strives to preserve traditional folklore, arts, crafts, music and dancing of the Appalachian culture. She served as a board member of the Greenbrier-Southern Pocahontas Health Clinics, Inc. She was described as being a "mainstay" in her extra activities but she took especial pride in her large family. Issue: (11 children).

9-661.1. Charles Henry Simmons (b. Nov 28, 1935 in Williamsburg, WV, d. Apr. 21, 2001) attended West Virginia University and West Virginia Tech. and served in the US Army from 1958 to 1960 assigned in Bamberg, Germany. Charlie is a farmer, cattleman, and operator of a waste management firm headquartered in Williamsburg, WV. He lives at the family farm, HC 68 Box 82, Williamsburg, WV 24991.

9-661.2. Helen Lucille Simmons (b. Nov 2, 1937 at Williamsburg, WV) married Feb 17, 1962 at White Sulphur Springs, WV, ME Church, Brice Alton (Al) Wellmon (b. Oct 26, 1933), son of Grady M. Wellmon and Rochelle Smith. Al served in the US Army from 1954 to 1956. He graduated from Western Carolina College

in 1959. Helen is a beautician and Al is a real estate appraiser. They live at 403 Meadowood Street, Greensboro, NC 27409. Issue: (2 children)

10-661.21. Brian Keith Wellmon (b. Nov 29, 1962 in Smithfield, NC) married Apr 22, 1994 in Guilford Co., NC, Catherine Denise Shorter (b. Dec 7, 1962), daughter of Elden Berton Shorter and Evelyn Elizabeth Downs. Kathy was first married to Scott Hunter. Brian is a construction worker and Kathy works as a sales representative. They live at 901 Idlewood Drive, Greensboro, NC 27051. Issue: (4 children)

11-661.211. Ashley Nicole Wellmon (b. May 15, 1985 at Greensboro, NC). Her mother was Cynthia Louise Clifton, Brian's first wife.

11-661.212. Hannah Michelle Hunter (b. April 30, 1989 at Greensboro, NC).

11-661.213. Caitlin Alexandra Wellmon (b. Jan 5, 1993 at Greensboro, NC).

11-661.214. Danielle Denise Wellmon (b. Feb 9, 1995 at Greensboro, NC).

10-661.22. Monica Lynn Wellmon (b. May 6, 1965 in Salisbury, NC) married Nov 19, 1994 at Myrtle Beach, SC, Rick Wesley Dixon. Monica is an office equipment sales representative. They make their home at 6586 Riverwood Road, Walkertown, NC 27051.

9-661.3. Sarah Agnes Simmons (b. Jul 23, 1939 at Williamsburg, WV) married Jun 10, 1959 at Clifton Forge, VA, Donald Conrad (Bo) Ford (b Dec 27, 1937 at White Sulphur Springs, WV), son of Russell Ford and Daisy Ella Feury. Bo is a maintenance supervisor and Sarah is a beautician. Bo and Sarah live at 148 Rowan Road, White Sulphur Springs, WV 24986. Issue: (3 children)

10-661.31. Deborah (Debbie) Kaye Ford, a twin, (b. Feb 17, 1960 at White Sulphur Springs, WV). Debbie works as a bookkeeper. She lives at Royal Retreat, Big Draft Road, White Sulphur Springs, WV 24986.

10-661.32. Donna Raye Ford, a twin, (b. Feb. 17, 1960 at White Sulphur Springs, WV), married Douglas Wayne Trevina. They were divorced. She married on May 18, 1981 at Clifton Forge, VA, Steven Leon Linton, (b. Feb 14, 1957 at Marlinton, WV), son of Marlin Lee Linton and Nora Agnes Hill. He works as a bartender. They live at 8 Greenbrier Avenue, White Sulphur Springs, WV 24986. Issue: (4 children)

11-661.321. Amanda Dawn Trevino, (b. May 26, 1979 at Union, WV).

11-661.322. Leah Shay Linton, (b. Dec. 10, 1982 at Low Moor, VA).

11-661.323. Erica Lea Linton (b. Dec 10, 1982 at Low Moor, VA, d. Dec 10, 1982).

11-661.324. Donald Steven Ryan Linton (b. Jan 2, 1984 at Fairlea, WV). Issue: (1 child)

12-661.324.1. Bradley Ivan Erica Linton (b. Jan. 15, 1998).

10-661.33. Sarah Katheryn (Kathy) Ford (b. Aug 3, 1961 at White Sulphur Springs, WV). She works as a florist.

9-661.4. Ira Campbell Simmons (b. Apr 8, 1941 at Williamsburg, WV) operates a farm and lives at HC 68 Box 82, Williamsburg, WV 24991.

9-661.5. Glenn Clyde Simmons (b. Dec 1, 1942) married Oct 21, 1979 at Clifton Forge, VA, Barbara Joan Clutter. He works for the State Hwy Dept. Glenn and Joan live at Rt. 2, Lewisburg, WV 24901.

9-661.6. James William Simmons (b. Oct 12, 1944 at Williamsburg, WV, d. Feb 26, 1981 at Beckley, WV, bur. at Andrew Chapel UMC Williamsburg, WV) married Jun 13, 1970 at Premiere, WV, Karen Elaine Jenks, (b. Feb 23, 1950), daughter of Hershel Jenks and Mary S. Jenks. Karen is a clothing manufacture plant supervisor and makes her home at P. O. Box 96, Premier, WV 24878. Issue: (2 children)

10-661.61. Kelly Elizabeth Simmons (b. Dec 14, 1971 in Ronceverte WV, d. same day).

10-661.62. Michelle Lynn Simmons (b. Jul 2, 1974 at Ronceverte, WV) married Apr 9, 1994 at Premier, WV, Randall Scott Whittaker (b. May 26, 1964 at Welch, WV), son of Robert Lee Whittaker and Nola Zell Burks. Randall has a daughter by a previous marriage. He is a water plant supervisor. Randy and Michelle live at 1350 Airport Road, Welch, WV 24801. Issue: (2 children)

11-661.611. Christina Nicole Whittaker (b. Dec 19, 1986 at Bluefield, WV).

11-661.612. Aaron Scott Whittaker (b. Oct 19, 1995, at Princeton, WV).

9-661.7. Barbara Jane Simmons (b. Dec 24, 1945 at Williamsburg, WV) married Apr 4, 1971 at Williamsburg, WV, William (Bill) Joseph Hunter (b. Apr 21, 1941 at Pickaway, WV, d. Oct 9, 1984 at Roanoke, WV, bur. at Elizabeth Chapel UMC), son of Durward Lester Hunter and Edna Elizabeth Baker. Barbara is a secretary and operates a campground. She and Becky live at Rt. 1 Box 365, Ronceverte, WV 24970. Issue: (3 children)

10-661.71. Shane Elizabeth Hunter (b. May 30, 1972 at Ronceverte, WV) married May 23, 1992 at Ronceverte, WV, Michael Lee Hanna (b. July 16, 1964), son of Douglas Hanna and Marianna Hayes. Shane is a 1994 graduate of Concord College and works as a substitute teacher and Michael is a farmer. They live at Lewisburg, WV 24901. Issue: (1 child)

11-661.711. Josie Elizabeth Hanna (b. Jan 27, 1997 at Columbia Hospital, Fairlea, WV).

10-661.72. James (Jamie) Durward Hunter (b. Jun 6, 1973 at Ronceverte, WV) married Sep 10, 1994 at Beckley, WV, Katrena Charlene Bragg, daughter of Russell Gale Bragg and Martha Moss. Jamie and Katrena attended Potomac State College. He is a farmer and Katrena is a retail accountant. They are divorced. He lives at Rt. 60, Lewisburg, WV 24901.

10-661.73. Rebecca (Becky) Ruth Hunter (b. April 9, 1976 at Fairlea, WV) is a student at Concord College and works as a retail office associate. Becky lives at Rt. 1, Box 365, Ronceverte, WV 24970.

9-661.8. Elizabeth Anne Simmons (b. Feb 25, 1948) married Mar 22, 1967 in Laurel, MD, Harry (Hank) Francis Jarrett, (b. Apr 27, 1941 at Charleston, WV), son of James Reid Jarrett and Virginia Keehn. He was raised by his grandparents, Frank and Hazel Mullen. Hank served in the US Army from Jun '61 to Jun '68. His assignments included duty in Germany and Vietnam. He was married previously and has a son Mark Stuart Jarrett. Hank and Anne operate a greenhouse and they live at Box 139, Frankford Road, Williamsburg, WV 24991. Issue: (1 child)

10-661.81. James Mical Jarrett (b. Jan 7, 1968 at Ft. Mead, MD) married Aug 1, 1991 at Clifton Forge, VA, to Evelyn Eleanor Bernice Ramsay (b. Dec 19, 1973 at Cuya Hoga Falls, OH), daughter of William Ramsay and Glenna Jane Rowe. Mike is a 1998 graduate of College of WV. Ellie is an optician. They live at HC 68 Box 130, Williamsburg, WV 24991. Issue: (2 children)

11-661.811. Zachery "Zack" Mical Jarrett (b. Mar 28, 1992 at Greenbrier Valley Medical Center, Ronceverte, WV).

11-661.812. James Matthew "Matt" Jarrett (b. Apr 24, 1994 at Women & Children's Hospital, Charleston, WV).

9-661.9. Kathreyn Ruth Simmons (b. Feb 28, 1950 in Williamsburg, WV, d. Dec 15, 1975 at Roanoke, VA).

9-661.A. Mary Virginia Simmons (b. Aug 16, 1952 in Williamsburg, WV) attended Greenbrier Community College and Bluefield State College and holds a BS in Business Administration with a specialization in Marketing. She works as a retail clerk and lives at H. C. 68 Box 82, Williamsburg, WV 24991.

9-661.B. Mildred (Millie) Louise Simmons (b. Apr 17, 1954 in Williamsburg, WV) married Jan 17, 1976, Robert (Bob) Lee Clutter, (b. May 4, 1948), son of Richard Lee Clutter and Dorothy Ellen Alderman. They make their home at HC 68 Box 199,Trout, WV 24991. Issue: (3 children)

10-661.B1. Angela Yvonne Clutter (b. Jan 12, 1977 at Fairlea, WV). Issue: (1 child)

11-661.B11. Brooklyn Michaela Clutter (b. Oct 17, 1995 at Fairlea, WV), daughter of Steven Charles Napier of Lewisburg, who is son of Charles Napier and Kay Moore.

10-661.B2. Jennifer Renée Clutter (b. Sep 18, 1980 at Fairlea, WV).

10-661.B3. Robert Derrick Clutter (b. Oct 10, 1982 at Fairlea, WV).

8-662. William Leroy Thrasher (b. Sep 10, 1918, d. June 17, 1997 at MCV Hospital, Richmond, VA, bur. Park Lawn Cemetery, Hampton, VA) married Aug 17, 1941, Margaret Marian Russell, daughter of Rev. J. D. Russell, a Methodist minister (of Virginia and West Virginia) and Frances Russell. Leroy and Margaret moved to the peninsula in 1953 where he started working for the Newport News Shipbuilding and Drydock Co and accumulated about 30 years before his retirement. Margaret worked for Sears. She continues to live in their home at 18 Signi Hi Court, Newport News, VA 23601. Issue: (1 child)

9-662.1. William Grady Thrasher (b. Oct 27, 1946) married first Susan Gary, from whom he is divorced. He then married Lana. Grady is an avid golfer and runs his own business, Thrasher

Glazing Co. He and Lana have one adopted son. They make their home at 146 Nicewood Drive, Newport News, VA 23602. Issue: (1 child)

10-662.11. Brian Thrasher

8-663. Margaret Lucy Thrasher (b. Feb 27, 1932) married Sep 2, 1952, at Mt Airy, NC, Edwin Andrew McClung, (b. Apr 26, 1919), son of Edgar M. and Florence McMillion McClung. Margaret Lucy worked as Sheriff Deputy for 18 years. She and Edwin own and operate a farm between Williamsburg and Trout, WV where they live. Their address is Williamsburg, WV 24991. Issue: (5 children)

9-663.1. Robert Edwin McClung (b. Jun 19, 1953) married Jun 22, 1974, Martha Mae Wykle (b. Apr 8, 1954), daughter of Wallace and Shirleen Wykle. They were divorced in 1987. Robert lives in Ronceverte, WV. Issue: (1 child)

10-663.11. Lindsey Shirleen McClung (b. Feb 21, 1986).

9-663.2. Carl Gene McClung (b. Sep 21, 1955) married Dec 1, 1981 at Clifton Forge, Pamela Lewis. Gene owns a semi and is on the road much of the time. They make their home at Williamsburg, WV. Issue: (2 children)

10-663.21. Coleman Andrew McClung (b. Aug 17, 1985).

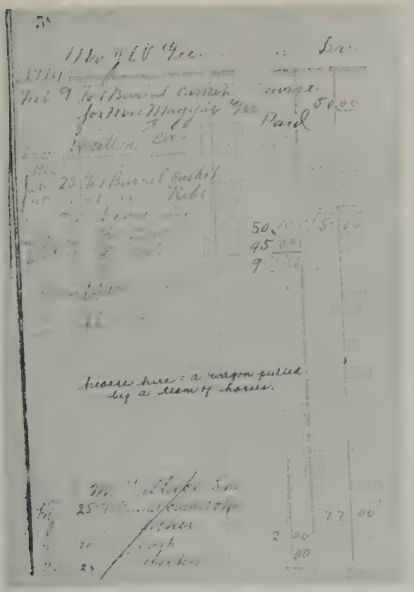
10-663.22. Travis Cameron McClung (b. Nov 2, 1987).

9-663.3. Jill Ann McClung (b. May 21, 1960) graduated in Accounting from WVU and works as Administrator of Williamsburg (WV) Health Clinic. Jill makes her home at Clintonville, WV.

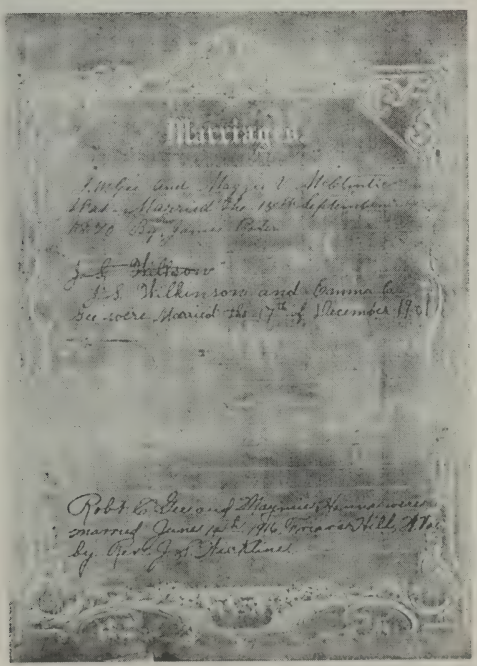
9-663.4. Ralph Andrew McClung (b. Apr 19, 1963) received his degree in Architecture from Virginia Tech and works as a General Contractor.

9-663.5. John Edgar McClung (b. Jun 20, 1964) is a farmer with his dad and lives at the family home near Williamsburg, WV.

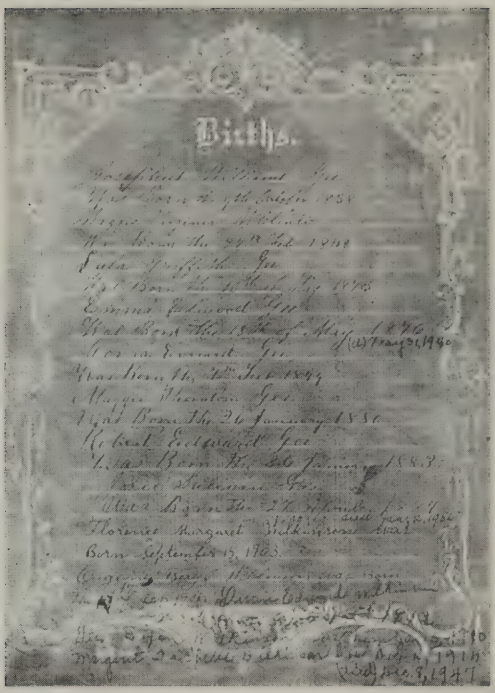
Cleo (Thrasher) [8-661] and James Henry Simmons Family
Left to Right: Ira Campbell [9-661.4], Elizabeth Anne Jarrett [9-661.8],
Charles Henry [9-661.1], Barbara Jane Hunter [9-661.7],
Glenn Clyde [9-661.5], Helen Lucille Wellmon [9-661.2],
Mary Virginia [9-661.A], Sarah Agnes Ford [9-661.3],
Cleo (Thrasher) [8-661], Mildred Louise [9-661.B],
James Henry , James William [9-661.6],
and Kathreyn Ruth [9-661.9].



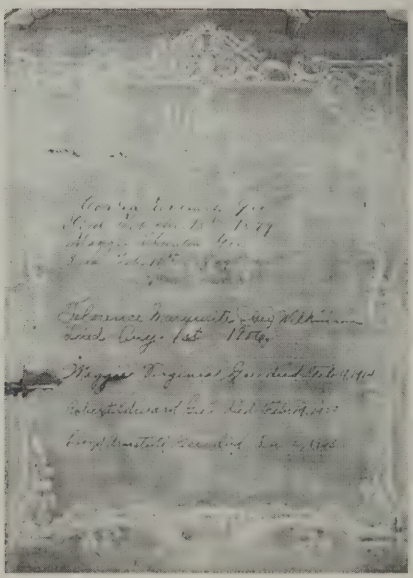
Copy of Funeral Bill of Josephus William and Margaret V. (McClintic) Gee



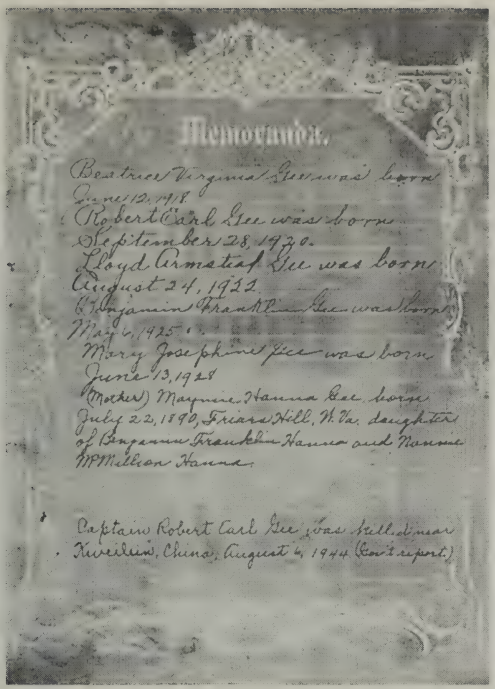
Record of Marriages from Josephus William Gee Bible



Record of Births from Josephus William Gee Bible



Record of Deaths from Josephus William Gee Bible



Memoranda from Josephus William Gee Bible

Pie Safe Transported to West Virginia by Everard W. Gee

MARRIAGE LICENSE.

Virginia Summers County to wit:

TO ANY PERSON LICENSED TO CELEBRATE MARRIAGES:

You are hereby authorized to join together in the Holy State of Matrimony, according to the rites and ceremonies of your Church, or religious denomination, and the laws of the Commonwealth of Virginia Oliver C Barnes and Carrie Gee

Given under my hand, as Clerk of the County Court of Summers this 29th day of November 1872

H E Bowden Clerk.

CERTIFICATE TO OBTAIN A MARRIAGE LICENSE.

To be annexed to the License, required by Act passed 15th March, 1861.

Time of Marriage, Dec. 2nd 1872

Place of Marriage, Summers

Full names of Parties Married, Oliver C Barnes & Carrie Gee

Age of Husband, 26 years

Age of Wife, 21 years

Condition of Husband (widowed or single) Single

Condition of Wife (widowed or single) Single

Place of Husband's Birth, Brunswick

Place of Wife's Birth, Gambrier

Place of Husband's Residence, Brunswick

Place of Wife's Residence, Summers

Names of Husband's Parents, William M & Eliza H

Names of Wife's Parents, Unknown

Occupation of Husband, Farming

Given under my hand this 29th day of November 1872

H E Bowden Clerk.

MINISTER'S RETURN OF MARRIAGE.

I certify, that on the 2 day of December 1872, at the Residence of the Bride I united in Marriage the above named and described parties, under authority of the annexed License.

W H Peace

☞ The minister celebrating a marriage is required, within TEN days thereafter, to return the License to the Office of the Clerk who issued the same, with an endorsement thereon of the fact of such marriage, and of the TIME and PLACE of celebrating the same.

Marriage License of Rebecca Caroline [6-7] Gee and Oliver C. Barnes

X: Rebecca Caroline Gee

6-7 Rebecca Caroline Gee (b. Oct 20, 1845 in Lunenburg Co., d. Feb 2, 1920 in Nottoway Co., VA) married Dec 2, 1872, Oliver Caphart Barnes (b. c1847 in Brunswick Co., d. Sep 19, 1934 in Nottoway Co., VA). Carrie was the first child born to Everard Wilson Gee and his second wife, Martha B. Marable. "Our first child Rebecca Caroline Gee was born the 20th of October, 1845 and a fine child it was. Ripe seed in a virgin soil will produce a good crop," writes Everard Gee in his diary. This was the only daughter of E. W. Gee to live to maturity and the only child by his second marriage to leave heirs. She was known also by the name of Carrie and Carrie Rebecca. From the E. W. Gee manuscript we know that Carrie was born in Lunenburg although there is some confusion on this fact by those who were less informed, including those who made entries on her wedding license. Carrie was in WV in 1860. This is indicated in a letter headed Greenbrier Co. dated May 14th 1860 from Robert P. Gee to his brother, Dr. E. C. Gee. It reads in part, "Carrie was over to see us yesterday. She is quite well and very much pleased with-----. She sends her love to you both and says that Mollie must write and not promise all." Carrie returned to Lunenburg, date unknown, and married Oliver (Ollie) Caphart Barnes on Dec 2, 1872. See Marriage Register No. 1, page 22, Lunenburg Co., VA. The husband's age is listed as 25 years on this license. His place of birth and residence at that time is given as Brunswick Co. They were married at the home of the bride in Lunenburg. From family tradition, that home was with her brother and sister-in-law, Ned and Molly Gee. Ollie was a farmer. He and Carrie owned and lived on a farm about three miles from Blackstone and about a mile north of the Old Courthouse Road. "Often I visited there on Sunday afternoons with my parents. I loved Carrie. She was so sweet and pretty and her personality was most pleasant. Ollie was a dapper and perky individual. His white goatee made him quite distinguished looking. They appeared to be a happy couple very much in love," reported Ned Gee.

Both are buried in Lakeview Cemetery, Blackstone, VA. Issue: (7 children)

7-71. Nannie Elizabeth Barnes (d. Mar 28, 1900).

7-72. Mary Lizzie Barnes (b. circa 1874, d. Feb 29, 1896). Both of the above were buried in Lakeview Cemetery, Blackstone, VA.

7-73. Lemuel (Lem) G. Barnes married Nannie Hardy. Issue: (4 children)

8-731. George Olin Barnes (d. in his youth).

8-732. Gregory Barnes (d. in his youth).

8-733. Blantŏn Barnes was a prisoner of war of the Germans during World War II. It is believed that he is now living in Kentucky.

8-734. Lemuel G. (L.G.) Barnes, Jr. married Pearl Bragg, (b. Nov 15, 1931), daughter of Oscar Bragg and, Lillian Young of Lunenburg. Issue: (3 children)

9-734.1. Gregg Barnes (b. Nov 27, 1951) is attending VPI.

9-734.2. Steven Hardy Barnes.

9-734.3. Michael Gee Barnes.

7-74. William (Willie, Doodle) Everett Barnes (b. Apr 14, 1876) married Nov 22, 1911, Mary Betty Johnson (b. Apr 13, 1885), daughter of James Alexander Johnson and Lizzie Lee Wallace of Brunswick Co. Doodle and Lizzie lived in Blackstone, VA. Issue: (4 children)

8-741. William Everett Barnes Jr. (d. in 1925 at 12 years of age).

8-742. Harry Wallace Barnes (b. Sep 6, 1914, d. Jan 5, 199_, buried at Lakeview Cemetery, Blackstone, VA) married Feb

1, 1947, Virginia Lee Barnes (b. Oct 24, 1919), daughter of Eddie Haskins Barnes and Virginia Hardy (see p. 269, Vol II, OFS) of Lunenburg Co. Virginia Lee received a BS in education from Mary Washington in 1940. She lives in Blackstone where Harry worked in the Post Office. Issue: (2 children)

9-742.1. Linda Haskins Barnes (b. Jan 23, 1949) received a BS in Education, Radford (VA) College, 1972, and married Aug 4, 1973, in Blackstone, Thomas Fount Norris, son of Tilden L. Norris and Arlene Cutright of St. Mary's, GA. Thomas has a BS in Forestry from the University of GA. They are divorced. Linda lives in Blackstone. Issue: (1 child)

10-742.11. Samuel Barnes Norris (b. Aug 10, 1981) lives in Blackstone with his mother.

9-742.2. Harry Wallace Barnes, Jr. (b. May 28, 1952) married Katherine Whitener of Fairfax, VA. Wally has a BA from Elon (NC) College, 1974 in Physical Education and works as Recreation Director for Alamance Co., NC. He and Katherine are divorced. Issue: (2 children)

10-742.21. Lee Wallace Barnes (b. May 9, 1991).

10-742.22. Grace Katherine Barnes (b. Apr 8, 1995).

8-743. Jamie Oliver Barnes (b. Sep 8, 1916, deceased) served in France, among other places, as a sergeant during World War II. He married Ruth Barker, daughter of Judge Albert H. Barker and Sue Moreton of Falmouth, KY. Jamie and Ruth lived in Charlotte, NC and are now both deceased. They were buried in Lakeview Cemetery, Blackstone, VA. Issue: (1 child)

9-743.1. Jamie Moreton Barnes (b. Aug 31, 1945) graduated Oak Ridge (NC) Military Academy. He was in the US Army, Headquarters Company, 830th Engineer Battalion, Germany for three years. Jamie has a BS from the University of NC at Charlotte and now lives in Dallas, Texas.

8-744. Mary Tucker Barnes (b. Oct 14, 1924, d. Feb 11, 1995) attended Mary Washington College and married Oct 21, 1950, at Blackstone, Herbert Lilborn (Lum) Flippen (b. Aug 22, 1923 in Powhatan Co.), son of William Tunstall Flippen and Veva Lovins. Issue: (2 children)

9-744.1. William Tunstall Flippen, II (b. Sep 11, 1951) received a BA in Social Science, Elon (NC) College, 1974, married May 19, 1973, Barbara Tucker (b. May 18, 1950), daughter of Lewis C. Tucker and Virginia Alice Callahan of Lunenburg Co., VA. They live at 802 S. Main Street, Blackstone, VA 23824. Issue: (2 children)

10-744.11. William Tunstall Flippen, III, (b. Jun 28, 1976), lives in Wilmington, NC.

10-744.12. Steven Tucker Flippen (b. Apr 21, 1982).

9-744.2. Jamie Wallace Flippen (b. Jul 8, 1954) married Aug 4, 1979, Danny Dalton of Lunenburg Co. Jamie attended Longwood College, Farmville, VA, where she received a BS in Education, May 1975. They live at 714 Tenth Street, Blackstone, VA 23824. Issue: (2 children)

10-744.21. Benjamin Scott Dalton (b. Dec 1, 1983).

10-744.22. Jacob Tyler Dalton (b. August 8, 1988).

7-75. Eddie C. Barnes (b. Aug 10, 1878) married Lelia Thomas (b. Feb 28, 1880), daughter of Robert Allen Thomas and Ida Virginia Eckles of Nottoway Co., VA. Lelia lives at the Nursing Home in Blackstone, VA. Issue: (1 child)

8-751. Floyd Barnes (b. Dec 16, 1906) married first, Ruby Fleming, daughter of Motiah Harrison Fleming and Susannah Cordelia (Delia) Hobson of Yadkin Co., NC. Ruby died of cancer. Floyd later married Louise Robertson of Nottoway Co. Issue by first marriage: (1 child)

9-751.1. Susan Carol Barnes (b. Feb 23, 1950) received a BS in Math, Longwood College, VA, 1971, and married Aug 15, 1971, Kenneth Ford Barnard (b. Aug 10, 1949), son of Elijah Herbert Barnard and Elizabeth Ford of Amelia Co., VA. Kenneth graduated from John Tyler Community College. He is a farmer. Address: Route 1, Box 139, Amelia, VA.

Gee Coat of Arms

Appendices

THE WEBB FAMILY

JOHN [5] WEBB

John[5] Webb (b. bef. 1772). A John Webb is listed in the land records for Lunenburg Co. in 1748 (Sunlight..p. 60) with 2 tithes. There is also a James Webb listed in 1748, 1749, & 1750. Also a Robert Webb and David Webb in 1748 and an Isaac Webb in 1772 and 1773. How and whether these persons are related to one another is not known. By 1776, John Webb is listed (p. 384) with James Webb. Then in 1783, John Webb is listed with Jordon Webb and William Webb, suggesting that James, Jordon and William are his sons. Isaac Webb is always listed separately with someone not having the name of Webb (p. 308 and 324).

In the Lunenburg Co. Records there are two wills recorded that may have some relevance. Isaac Webb's will is written in 1773 and recorded Feb 10, 1774 (LC WB 2/400) mentioned his brother John Webb and named him as the executor thus suggesting that he had no other immediate family. Second, John Webb's will was dated 23 Aug 1794 and probated 13 Sep 1804 (LC WB 6/91). He mentioned wife, Winifort, son, William Webb, daughters, Hannah Doggett, Lucy Garner, Elizabeth Brown, and grandson, John Webb. The witnesses are Arsamus Winn and Samuel Ligon.

This seems to indicate that Isaac Webb and John Webb are brothers and that John Webb had three sons, James, Jordon and William. By 1794, James and Jordon have either died or moved elsewhere, perhaps having already received their legacy. Since the will named the grandson, John Webb, that father/son had probably died. The son, William was named as an executor along with William Betts, whose relationship is a mystery. (William Betts is listed with Elisha Betts so that is probably a father /son group but their connection to the Webb family is not known). Everyone else in the listing can be accounted for in some way. Arsamus Winn would be the father-in-law to a sister of Garner Webb's wife, Harriet Hardy Winn (her sister Frances, married Edmund Winn, son of Arsamus Winn), a few years later. Samuel Ligon was probably

brother to William Webb's wife, Mary, as he was listed in her father's will. These families all lived in the eastern section of Lunenburg near Hound's Creek (that flows into the Nottoway River) and Cox Road (which was the old Blackstone Road).

WILLIAM[6] WEBB

William[6] Webb was probably the son of John Webb and Winifort discussed in the preceding section. With more certainty it can be said that William lived in the second half of the 17th century and first decade of the 18th. An order dated June 12, 1812 (Order Book 21, p. 102) stated that William Webb was deceased. His widow was Mary Webb and their children were listed. Apparently he was not an old man since he left a young family. There was a daughter, Jane, who was old enough to be married. The order listed Alexander Marshall and Jane, his wife, formerly a Webb, along with Mary Webb, and the other children but does not specify that she was a daughter. However, seven children were referred to in another court order when there were only six listed. (Later, in the will of Mary's father, Richard Ligon, we learn that Jane was most surely a child as she was listed with others to receive a bequest.) Also, it is apparent that there was no will and at least five court orders were necessary to settle his estate (LC Order Book 21, p. 102, June 12, 1812; Order Book 21, p. 188, December 10, 1812; Order Book 23, p. 1, January 9, 1817; Order Book 23, p. 307, June 12, 1820 and Order Book 25, p. 97, December 13, 1824). He had died some time before the first court order in 1812 as the children were referred to as infants and orphans. Mary (Ligon) Webb, his wife, remarried on September 23, 1814 (OFS, p. 440 and also bond listed on p. 401) to Walker Dodd who was listed as guardian of the minor children in at least one of the court orders. William Webb was born about 1770 and died about 1812.

It would be timely at this point to relate what has been discovered about the Ligon family.

Mary "Polly"[6]Ligon

Known records take us back six generations in the Ligon family in the Colony of Virginia. There is a family history, *The Ligon Family and Connections*, by William D. Ligon, Jr. (1879-?), The Bond Press, Inc., Hartford CN. ©1947. Although interesting possibilities are presented by the author, who traced the family back from Col. Thomas Ligon, there is not enough documentary evidence to prove the forefathers he claimed. Until further research can be done, we will begin with the primogenitor in Colonial Virginia.

Col. Thomas[1] Ligon (b. c1625), came to the colony about 1641 with Governor William Berkeley. He married Mary Harris, (b. 1625 in Henrico Co.), daughter of Thomas Harris and Joane or Adria Gurganey. His service included: The House of Burgesses, 1644-1645; a Justice of the Peace in Charles City Co. in 1657; and he represented Henrico as a burgess in 1655-1656. He was a Lt. Col. in Henrico Co. Militia by 1669 and had earlier participated in the Indian Wars in which, on April 18, 1644, 300 of the colonists were massacred. Also before 1667, he was appointed Surveyor in Henrico Co. and kept that position until his death. His will was signed Jan 10, 1675, in Henrico Co. and he died between Jan 10, 1675 and Mar 16, 1676. The original of these records in Henrico (all records up to 1677 were destroyed) have not survived leaving room for conflicting conclusions. Mary signed a will Mar 18, 1703 in Henrico and died before Feb 1, 1704. Issue: (6 children, however there may have been a child, Thomas, Jr. who died young).

William[2], Johan[2], Richard[2], Mathew[2], Hugh[2] and Mary[2] Ligon.

Richard[2] Ligon (b. 1657 in Henrico Co., VA, died in 1724 in Henrico Co.) married in 1680 in Henrico Co., Mary Worsham, (b. 1660), daughter of William Worsham and Elizabeth (Littleberry) Epes (she apparently married again after William Worsham died as the name Epps was on her will.) Richard Ligon was awarded a land grant in Henrico Co: "Richard Ligon and James Eakins, Jr., 285 acres, Henrico Co., in Bristol Parish at Swift Cr., Apr 29, 1693, (p. 304). Beg. at mouth of Poplar Br. on head of Proctor's, Mr.

John Wortham and Edward Stratton, & creek. Import of 6 persons...". (a person could be granted up to 50 acres for each person they imported into the colony). He received from the estate of Mr. Thomas Lygon (his father): 1 heifer noted the brinder heifer. (Colonial Records of Henrico Co., Book 4, Orphans Court 1677-1739, p. 3, dated Aug 20 1678). He was known as "Indian Fighter". Also, he was named in his mother's will, "To son Richard Lygon, 100 acres in Henrico Co., known by the name of "Curles" joining the land of Richard Cocke; and his father's stone ring". (Will probated Feb 1, 1703/4. Adv. Of Purse of Person, p 203, 205.) Issue: (5 children)

Phebe[3], Matthew[3], Henry[3], Sarah[3], Mary[3] Ligon.

Matthew[3] Ligon (b. between 1681 and 1685 in Henrico Co., d. c1764--Cumberland Co. WB 3/533, dated Apr 5, 1764) married before 1710, Elizabeth Anderson, (b. bef. 1795). Issue: (7 children)

James[4], Richard[4], Matthew[4], Thomas[4], Elizabeth[4], William[4] and Frances[4] Ligon.

Matthew[4] Ligon (b. c1720 in Henrico Co., d. 1764 in Chesterfield Co.) married Susannah before 1739. Issue: (2 children)

James[5] and Richard[5] Ligon.

Richard[5] Ligon (b. 1745 in Henrico Co, d. 1820 in Nottoway Co.--NC WB 4/221,WB 4/294, OB 10/516, 1827-1832) married Mar 28, 1765, in Amelia Co., Mary Bagley (b. bef. 1750), daughter of George and Elizabeth Bagley (Amelia Co. DB 10/36, Aug. 4, 1768, 200 acres on north side of Mallory's Creek to Richard and Mary Ligon.) Also, the tithes list in Nottoway reads: 1789, Richard Ligon, two white tithes, three blacks; 1793, Richard Ligon, Sr. and Jr.; 1797, Richard and Green Ligon, both sons of Richard Ligon, Sr.; 1799, Richard Ligon, Sr. and Jr. and James Ligon; 1812, Richard Ligon taxed with 200 acres on Mallory's creek; 1814, Richard and Mathew Ligon (Ligon... p. 658). Issue of Richard and Mary Bagley: (9 children)

William[6] Ligon (b. c 1766, d. 1791--NC DB 1/110 dated Jul 15, 1790, also, NC WB 1/52, dated Aug 4, 1791) married Susanna Humphreys and had son, John[7] Ligon (b. Nov 18, 1790, d. May 18,

1859--Wake Co. NC, WB 31/255) who married Aug 27, 1812, in NC, Ann M. Yarborough; Susan[6] Ligon (married Lipscomb); James[6] Ligon; Mary "Polly"[6]; Lucy[6] Ligon, married Daniel Walker; Martha[6] Ligonmar Brightwell Rather; Samuel[6] Ligon (may have married Lucy H. Drake, Nov 11, 1809, Amelia Co); Daughter[6] ?, married John Webb before 1816 (this is probably the grandson listed in John Webb's will—LC WB 6/91); Phebe Carter[6] Ligon, married Prestley Jeter, Oct 23, 1783, in Amelia Co.

Issue of Richard[5] and second wife, Olive "Alley" (Jeter) Ligon: (3 children)

Richard[6] Ligon; Matthew[6] Ligon; Green[6] Ligon

Mary "Polly"[6] Ligon (b. c1768, d. before Jan, 1825) married William Webb before 1784. In her father's will written in 1816 and probated in 1820 (NC WB 4/221), she is named as Polly Dodd. By then she had married Walker Dodd (LC MR p. 27 and WB 7/124). Then (OB 10/516, 1827-1832) when the second wife of her father died, the items held by her during her lifetime were divided, we learn that Mary Webb Dodd had died and so her portion was divided among her living children, namely Jordon Webb, Jane Marshall, Mary Vaughan, Garner Webb and Susan Run.

The final division of William and Mary Webb's estate was accomplished Dec 13, 1824 (LC WB 8/401) after her death. Walker Dodd remarried (LC MR p. 39).

Now, to detail the family of William and Mary (Ligon) Webb: (7 children)

Jane C.[7] Webb (b. abt 1790) is mentioned along with her husband in three of the court orders to settle the estate of William Webb. She was also listed in a chancery suit (LC WB10/516) where she received a bequest.

Jane married Alexander Marshall on Apr 12, 1810. Matthew Dance, a minister of Lunenburg Co., performed the marriage and recorded it (OFS Vol. II, p. 440--recorded as June C. Webb).

Jane was living in June, 1820 when she was associated with one of the above court orders relating to the final division of her

parents' estate in 1824 (LC WB 8/401) and then later between 1827 and 1832 (NC OB 10/516) when she was listed with other siblings for distribution of her part of the sale of slaves due her from her mother's estate.

Elizabeth[7] Webb (b. c 1796, d. before 1827) was the daughter of William and Mary Webb as indicated by a court order dated June 12, 1812 and again December 10, 1812. More than likely she was older than Jordon and got her share of the inheritance sometime between 1812 and 1817. She was not referred to by name in any of the subsequent court orders; however, in the order dated June 12, 1820, the court, again, ordered that the real estate of William Webb deceased be divided 1/3 for widow and the remainder into seven equal parts for the children. She was not listed in 1824 when the final division of the property of William and Mary (Webb) Dodd was accomplished.

It can be assumed she was the one referred to by John William Gee (7.58) when he stated, "Aunt Betty Rux was a sister of Grand-Pa Webb" in a written narrative by John William Gee in (The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee, p 34). Also, in written comments by Etta Boddie who grew up at Liberty Hall and knew many of the Rux children, she stated, "Elizabeth married Andrew Rux. She was Papa's (John Armstead Webb) aunt. Don't think she lived long after marriage. I think they both died before I was born (or she did). I knew his second wife, Patty Hamlet and all of their children." She continues telling about the Rux children. She remembered less about Andrew and Turner because they were older and were not at home. These two may have been children of Elizabeth. She resumes, "Don't remember much about Turner or Andrew. Just know Andrew married and lived in Crewe, VA. I think he worked for the railroad." (Letter to Marian Kessler dated 24 Jan 1972.)

In the 1850 census, at household #67, a Susan Rux was listed as head of household, age 50, with Andrew I., age 19, Elizabeth, age 18 and Frances, age 15. John Garner Webb was in household #66, suggesting this was next door. This needs additional research.

Jordon[7] Webb (b. abt 1798) is mentioned in a court order dated June 12, 1812. He was probably named for his father's brother, Jordon Webb. In the court order dated January 9, 1817, Jordon and sister, Susanna, along with three of their minor brothers and sister seek their share of their father's estate. Apparently Jordon had come of age. Then, at the final settlement of his parents' estate, he received Young Davie and Vinny, two slaves, and his portion of money from the sale of 210 acres of land at $2 per acre. Also, in the litigation (NC OB 10/516) to settle the property of his grandfather, Richard Ligon, he was named to receive a portion of the sale of slaves due to his mother's estate.

Susanna[7] Webb (b. c 1799), was mentioned as a daughter by court order dated June 12, 1812. Again on January 9, 1917, she and her husband along with brother Jordon petitioned the court and were awarded a 1/5 part (their share of estate).

On 26 Dec 1816, Susanna (recorded as Susan) and Stephen Bryant were united in marriage by Baxter Ragsdale, a minister of the M. E. church (OFS Vol II, p. 448). In the final division of the William/Mary Webb estate in 1824, she was listed alone, as Mrs. Bryant (suggesting her husband was dead) and received a slave named Pantena. In the 1827-1832 litigation (NC OB 10/516), she was listed as Susan Run, wife of James Run. More than likely this was a second marriage for her.

Green Washington[7] Webb (b. c 1803) was the son of William and Mary Webb as indicated by court orders dated 12 Jun 1812, 10 Dec 1812, and 9 Jan 1817. In the order dated 13 Dec 1824, Green W. Webb petitioned the court for his share of property being held for him. Apparently he had come of age. He was most likely named for his uncle, Green Ligon, who had died in 1802 (NC WB1/539). In the final division of his parents' estate in 1824, he purchased the land, 210 acres at $2 an acre. It stated that Walker Dodd resided on the property, thus allowing each to act as surety for the other when they each marry.

On 10 Dec 1825, Green W. Webb and Elizabeth F. Gee secured a marriage bond with Walker Dodd as surety. Undoubtedly they were married shortly thereafter. (*OFS* Vol II, p.

406) Her parents have not been discovered. Earlier in the same year, Walker Dodd married Jan 3, 1825, Amy Ann Goodwin, with Green W. Webb as surety.

Green W. died sometime before the order to settle his grandfather's estate regarding the division of slaves held for life by his wife, Alley Jeter Ligon, (NC OB 10/516) since he was not listed with his other siblings (also suggesting there were no children to receive his portion) and before a deed dated March 8, 1832 between Harris T. Wyatt and his wife Elizabeth and Garner Webb stating that the property of the former husband of the said Elizabeth F. Wyatt, died seized and in which the said Elizabeth is entitled to a dower. (DB 29 p. 184A - 185, dated 8 Mar 1832)

Probably there were no children.

John Garner[7] Webb (b. Dec. 15, 1804 in Lunenburg Co. d. Jul 12, 1862 in the same Co.) was the son of William and Mary Webb as substantiated by five court orders dated 12 Jun 1812, 10 Dec 1812, 9 Jan 1817, 12 Jun 1820 and 13 Dec 1824 that were necessary to settle the estate of his father, William. In the court order of 1820 when the real estate of William Webb was divided Garner received 79 acres of the 675 acres listed in the first court order. In the final settlement of his parents estate in 1824, he received a slave, Shadrick worth $450 which had belonged specifically to his mother and probably received one sixth of the sale of the land, (210 acres at $2 per acre) which was bought by his brother, Green W. Webb. He was listed along with other siblings in the order to settle his grandfather, Richard Ligon's will (NC OB 10/516).

John Garner Webb was party to a number of deeds recorded at Lunenburg Court House, the first being in 1827. He grew up near Fletcher Chapel Church, a Methodist Church, which was for years a part of a charge including Kenbridge United Methodist Church. Garner Webb was in 1833 a trustee of the Presbyterian Church. In 1848, he, along with six others were listed as trustees of a Methodist Episcopal Church, South and secured one and one-half acres of land for the purpose of building a house of worship. The name of the church was not given, but it must have later been named Fletcher Chapel. (DB 35 p. 68, dated 1 Sep 1848) See,

also, the brief write-up about a plate prepared by members of the church.

He married Oct 29, 1828, Harriet Hardy Winn (b. Mar 16, 1812—according to a sampler which she made at age 11 years--in Lunenburg Co, d. May 1, 1881), the daughter of Edmund Winn and Elizabeth H. Cousins who were married Oct 8, 1782. On the above mentioned sampler she listed her siblings and birth dates: Ketturah R. Winn (b. Sep 25, 1795); Henrietta M. W. Winn (b. Feb 23, 1798); Frances E. Winn (b. Aug 18, 1803, d. Apr 17, 1876); Thomas W. Winn (b. Jun 22, 1806); Edmund C. Winn (b. May 3, 1809); H. Winn (b. Mar 16, 1812). Her mother, Elizabeth H. Cousins was a daughter of Peter Cousins (LC WB 2/458) who died in 1777.

Harriet Hardy Winn's sister Frances E. Winn mar. Edmund P. Winn (her cousin) and they have among others, Washington C. Winn who late in life after his first wife died, mar. Mary Etta Gee, granddaughter of Garner and Harriet Hardy (Winn) Webb.

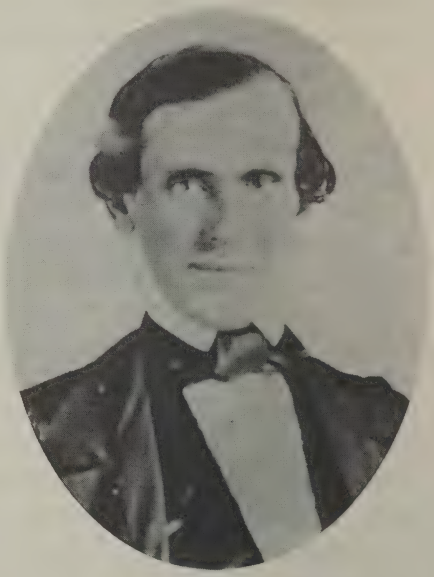
A history of the Winn family, *A Winn Family Story, The Ancestors and all identified descendants of Llewellyn Parks Winn, 1841-1923 with historical, social and geographic background*, by Art Danforth, personally typed, © May 1986 is available from his daughter. This family is addressed beginning on page 66 of that book.

Garner and Harriet Hardy (Winn) Webb were farmers and owned Liberty Hall Farm. In the 1850 census of Lunenburg (#66) can be found: WEBB Garner 38 (should be 48) M Farmer, Va.; Harriet H. 38 Fe Va.; Elizabeth H. 18 Fe Va.; Edmond L. 16 M Va.; Jordon C. 14 M Va.; Mary 12 Fe Va.; Elijah E. 10 M Va.; Harriet H. 8 Fe Va.; John A. 6 M Va.; Susan G. 3 Fe Va.; Garner 9/12 M Va. Also, there is probably another older child, William W. (#20) in the same census.

His will dated July 8, 1857, recorded Oct 13, 1862, 'loaned' all of estate, real and personal, to his wife during her widowhood. If she remarried she was to receive one third of the estate and the other two thirds was to be divided among his children. At his wife's death everything was to be divided equally among his children.

Names of children were not given but he does say that one child should not be advanced anymore than one tenth of the estate (DB 14 p. 140 - 141). On Oct 25, 1862 an inventory is recorded of many items and finally a list of Negroes, ten adult and three children amounting to a total of $17,243.50 (Fiduciary Book 3/444). Then on May 1, 1864 (Fid.B 4/79) a listing of charges against the estate is recorded. Among others, these family members are mentioned as charging against the estate: Mrs. H. H. Webb for shoes, subscription to Christian Advocate, paper, comb and clothing; Garner W. Webb for shirting; Miss H. H. Webb, items amounting to $45. The oldest son, William W. Webb has qualified to be administrator. Two other sons, Jordon and Edmund Webb are listed as executors with William W. Webb. Executor held in hand $1062.8 at final settlement of estate. There was a balance due estate in conf. (assume that to be confederate) Money, $24. By this time the slaves would have been or would soon be freed.

Two other records have been found regarding this estate part of which leaves us with some unanswered questions. In Jan 12, 1874 (LC DB 38/674) Edward C. (6-5) and Mary Frances Gee representing 1/6 part, and W. W. and Virginia Webb representing 5/6 part with Harriet H. Webb representing her life interest sell 80 acres to Thomas A. Rash for $400. The property was described as running along Crooked Run Creek to old water gate, due north to Lawyer's Road, along property of W. W. Webb.



Garner Webb

Then another record dated May 21, 1878 (LC DB 40/51) where E. C. and Mary F. Gee sell their 1/6 interest in 500 acres, which is their share of land in Garner Webb, dec'd, estate to John A. Webb for $400.

A true final settlement would have to be made when the mother died which would be May 1, 1881. We do know that finally John A. Webb owns the home, Liberty Hall, and at least part of the land comprising the estate of Garner Webb.

Issue of Garner Webb and Harriet Hardy Winn: (11 children)
William W.[8] Webb (1830-1892)
Elizabeth H.[8] Webb (1831-1853)
Edmund L.[8] Webb (1833- ?)
Jordon C.[8] Webb (1835-1863)
Mary Frances[8] Webb (1837-1915)
Laguire E.[8] Webb (1839-1885)
Harriet H.[8] Webb (1841-1865)
John Armstead[8] Webb (1843-1924)
Sarah J.[8] Webb (1845-1850)
Susan G.[8] Webb (1846-1853)
Garner W.[8] Webb (1849-1906)

William W.[8] Webb (b. Feb 6, 1830 at "Liberty Hall", d. Nov 28, 1892 in Richmond. VA) worked as Clerk of Lunenburg Court for twelve years from 1846 - 1858 and then again for four months in 1878 when the office was vacated by the death of Henry E. Boswell. [OFS Vol I, p. 345] Also, he acted as Secretary at a Public Meeting, January 14, 1861 in which Lunenburgers discussed seceding from the union. The proceedings of this meeting were to be published in the Petersburg Daily Express, Richmond's Richmond Dispatch, and New York's New York Herald (OFS Vol I, p. 563-564)].

He married Mar 1, 1860, his childhood 'sweetheart', Virginia Harrison Bevell, (b. 1839). (This was her second marriage. She had married first an Eanes.) They may have lived in Baltimore for a short while after leaving Lunenburg. Most of their life they lived in Richmond where he was employed by the S. W. Travers Fertilizer Co. It was here that their family grew up. They visited their country kin often and stayed for long periods of time.

He died in 1892 at age 62 and she lived to be 78, dying in 1917 and was buried 22 Jan 1917 in the Hollywood Cemetery in Richmond VA. Issue. (9 children)

Evelyn C.[9] Webb (b. c1862, in Lunenburg Co., d. 1922 and was buried 24 Nov 1922)

Virginia "Jennie" Wegerburn[9] Webb (b. 18 Jun 1867, d. Jun 16, 1933) married Everette Webb Gee (7-53) (b. Jun 20, 1865 in Lunenburg Co. VA, d. Apr 6, 1918, Richmond VA), the son of Edward Crymes Gee (Dr.) (6-5) and Mary Frances Webb, her aunt. She grew up in Richmond and visited her kin in Lunenburg time and again As a young adult she came to Lunenburg to teach school, rooming at the home of Dr. E. C. Gee, an uncle. She taught in a one and later two-room school near the Gee home. Her pupils included Jennie's younger first cousins. She fell in love with their brother who then was a student at the Medical College in Richmond rooming with her parents. They were married after his graduation and settled in Lunenburg practicing medicine with his father. After his father's death, they moved to Richmond, Virginia where he practiced his profession until his death. Issue: (3 children)

William Webb[10] Gee (b. Nov 12, 1892, d. May 10, 1959)

Margaret[10] Gee (b. Jun 31 1897--listed on the tombstone but obviously an error, it must be Jun 30--d. 4 years later of pneumonia on 27 Mar 1901 while the family was living on Clay Street).

Mary Virginia[10] Gee (b. Jan 30, 1903, d. Sep 18, 1948)

(A more detailed account of the family of Virginia Webb and Dr. Everette Gee (7-53) can be found in *The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee Lunenburg* Co., Virginia by Samuel Edward Gee, (8-5D2) Major General US Army, Ret., 1974) and elsewhere in this book.

There are no living descendants of Virginia Webb and Dr. Everette Gee.

Elizabeth Harrison[9] Webb (b. c1878, d. Feb 19, 1932, buried Feb 21 in Hollywood Cemetery) became a registered nurse and practiced in Richmond.

Sallie A.[9] Webb (b. Aug 7, 1870 d, Jun 15, 1960, buried at Hollywood Cemetery) lived and worked in Richmond, Virginia as a registered nurse.

Mamie[9] Webb (b. 1871, d. 1950, bur. Dec 24, 1950) mar. 1897, Rev. James Willard Stiff, a Methodist minister (b. Jun 6, 1856 in King George County, d. Jun 16, 1934 in Chester, VA). Mamie was his second wife. They had one daughter. James Willard Stiff was first married to Emma Nottingham and there were three children. One daughter, Grace Stiff Meredith writes (March 9, 1974), "I was only six years of age when my father married Mamie Webb." (Letter on file). Rev. Stiff died in 1934 and was buried Jul 18, 1934 at Hollywood Cemetery and Mamie was also buried there. Issue: (5 children)

James F.[10] Stiff

(Daughter)[10] Stiff mar. John Trevilian.

(Daughter)[10] Stiff mar. J. A. Brown

Grace[10] Stiff (d. Jun 4, 1975), daughter of James Willard Stiff and Emma Nottingham (of Elizabeth City, NC), and further reared by Mamie Stiff, married Cheslie V. Meredith and they made their home in Lawrenceville, VA. They had 2 children, Laura Meredith who married Marshall R. Peterson, Jr. and Cheslie V. Meredith, Jr. and a grandson, Marshall R. Peterson, III.

Elizabeth[10] Stiff married W. D. Brown (d. August 1973). No record of her burial at Hollywood Cemetery.

Mead Bernard[9] Webb (b. Jan 16, 1873, d. Jul 21,1913, bur. Jul 23, 1913 at Hollywood Cemetery) married Leona (?). There were no children.

Harriet M. "Hattie"[9] Webb (b. 1874, d. 1887 at age 13, no record of her burial at Hollywood Cemetery)

Margaret[9] Webb (b. c1875, d. Sep 13 1897, bur. Sep 15, 1897 at Hollywood Cemetery)

William W.[9] "Willie" Webb (b.1877, d. 1920 of TB, bur. 13, Dec 1920) was never married.

Elizabeth Harrison[8] Webb (b. Dec 14, 1831 at "Liberty Hall", d. Feb. 27, 1853). A bit of her poetry has survived in her own handwriting:

Morning Song
My God, who makes the sun to know,
His proper hour to rise,
And to give light to all below,
Doth send him round the skies.

When from The Chambers of the east,
His morning race begins
He never tires, nor stops to rest;
But round The world he shines.

So, like the sun, would I fulfill,
The duties of the day;
Begin my work betimes, and still
March on my heavenly way.

Give me, O Lord, Thy early grace,
Nor let my soul complain,
That the young morning of my days.
Has all been spent in vain.

Edmund L.[8] Webb (b. Jun 5, 1833 at "Liberty Hall") married Jun 25, 1865, Rebecca J. Brown (she was from above Kenbridge and was a sister to Upton Brown). For awhile he was a farmer at what we know as the Garland Bailey farm, then he rented from Dr. Edward Crymes Gee, and later he had a farm in Powhatan Co.. Issue: (7 children)

Waverly[9] Webb (twin) married Effie Jones.

Walter[9] Webb (twin) married (1) a Connelly and (2) a Hawthorne. There were children.

Harvey[9] Webb married Mamie Skelton.

Robert Edward "Bob Ned"[9] Webb married Byrdie Rives and they had four children.

Byrdie Brown[10] Webb married. Thomas Inge.

Uncus Carlton "Buster"[10] Webb (d.1965)

Robert Rives[10] Webb

Elizabeth Porter[10] Webb

Uncus[9] Webb married Verta Bailey. They had two children.

Robert E.[10] Webb

Lucille[10] Webb married a Robertson.

Cora[9] Webb married Willie Pilkington, a lawyer of Charlottesville VA. They had one daughter who married T. Mumford Boyd, also a lawyer of Charlottesville.

Daisy[9] Webb married a Sims.

Jordon C.[8] Webb (b. Jun 7, 1835 at "Liberty Hall", d. Oct 10, 1863 in prison at Fort Delaware) enlisted Apr 22, 1861 in the Nottoway Grays, Company G, 18th Infantry Regiment, Hunton's Brigade. He was wounded in the eye, captured at Gettysburg and died at Fort Delaware Prison. He was buried in Finn's Point National Cemetery, NJ.

Mary Frances[8] Webb (b. Oct 30 1837 at "Liberty Hall" Farm, d. Mar 16, 1915) married Nov 9, 1859, Edward Crymes Gee (6-5) son of Everard Wilson Gee (Charles[4], James[3], Charles[2], Charles[1] Gee) and Rebecca Crymes Gee.(Thomas[4], Henry[3], Charles[2], Charles[1] Gee). Molly, as she was called, grew up at Liberty Hall Farm and lived there until she married.

As a girl she boarded and went to school at Miss Lou Marshall's on the Jonesboro Road (across from Dick Inge). There she met Edward Crymes Gee. They were married after he graduated from medical school. She also became highly respected in the area of medicine and was often consulted about illnesses even after Dr. Gee died.

"Molly" lived until 1915. She was paralyzed the last four years of her life. Her will naming her nine surviving children is recorded at the Lunenburg Co. Circuit Court (Will Book 14, pages 498, 499) and a copy is in Chapter 8.

Of the nine who survived her and lived to maturity, all of them married and eight left descendants. (Details of these descendants can be found in *The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee Lunenburg Co., Virginia* by Samuel Edward Gee, Major General US Army, Ret., 1975.) and in Chapter 8 of this volume. Here, I only list the names of their thirteen children and spouses where appropriate.

Nannie Elizabeth "Beth"[9] Gee (7-51) married 1) Willis Jones 2)Armstead Watkins.

Hattie E.[9] Gee (7-52) (b. Apr 25, 1863, d. Jan 14, 1865)

Everette Webb[9] Gee (7-53) married Virginia[9] Webb.

Mary Etta[9] Gee (7-54) married Washington C. Winn.

Josie Eugenia[9] Gee (7-55) married Dr. Thomas Caesar Harris.

Robert Edward[9] Gee (7-56) married Ella Harris (sister to Dr. T. C. Harris).

Carry Gertrude[9] Gee (7-57) married John Garland Bailey.

John William[9] Gee (7-58) married Mary Ritcher Harris (sister to Dr. T. C. Harris).

Thomas Garner[9] Gee (7-59) married Bessie Belle Pritchett.

James J.[9] Gee (7-5A) (b. 16 Jan 1877, d. 6 Mar 1877), (twin to Thomas Garner Gee)

Susan Rebecca[9] Gee (7-5B) (b. Feb 7, 1879, d. Jun 23, 1898)

Charles B.[9] Gee (7-5C) (b. Mar 24, 1881, d. Jan 12, 1882)

Francis Asbury[9] Gee (7-5D) married Anna Rives Inge.

Laguire E. "Geyer"[8] Webb (b. Mar 7, 1839, d. Apr 25, 1885) was a member of the Nottoway Grays, Company G, 18th Regiment, Hunton's Brigade which was organized Jan 12, 1861. He was wounded at Boonsboro and Sharpsburg and surrendered at Appomattox. He served through the entire Civil War having enlisted in 1861. (OFS Vol I, p. 620 and 621)

He married Ella Draper and they had no children. They lived in Leesburg FL. Ella Draper Webb married a Powell after "Geyer's" death and they had two children (Eugene and Ella Powell).

Harriet H.[8] Webb (b. May 11, 1841, d. Oct 20, 1865)

John Armstead[8] Webb (b. Apr 27, 1843 at "Liberty Hall", d. Feb 25, 1924) married Nov 25, 1869, Lavinia Susan Manson (b. Jan 2, 1843, d. Feb 14, 1911), daughter of John Manson and Susan Hawthorne. "Jack", as he was called, enlisted Apr 23, 1862 at age 19 in the Nottoway Grays, Company G, 18th Infantry Regiment, Huton's Brigade. He was shot in the left leg and captured at Gettysburg, Jul 3, 1863; paroled in Feb 1864 at Point Lookout Prison. He returned to duty on July 1864. He was captured at Saylor's Creek and paroled again at Point Lookout Prison Jun 22, 1865. By the time he returned from the Civil War, his father had died. He remained on the farm, Liberty Hall, where he and Susan made their home purchasing at least some of the land from his siblings. They sold Liberty Hall Farm in 1908 to Henry Hatchett who in turn sold it to Reason Carter Saunders (who had two sons marry granddaughters of Mary Frances Webb). They moved to Kenbridge and opened a store there.

He died in 1924 and was buried beside his wife in a family cemetery on the Dick Manson Farm (later belonged to Austin and Sally Bridgforth and then Lewis Bagley). Issue: (7 children)

Harriet Susan "Hattie Sue"[9] Webb (b. Aug 25, 1870, d. 1959) married Apr 5, 1888, at "Liberty Hall", her parents home, Herbert Lee Petty (b. Apr 13, 1865, d. 1932). They made their home at "Twin Oaks" Farm, the Petty home in Mecklenburg Co. Issue: (five children)

Elizabeth "Lizzie" Webb[10] Petty (b. Jun 7, 1889) married Charles G. Johnson (b. 1872, d. 1952). Issue: (1 child)

Helen Webb[11] Johnson (b. Aug 15, 1918 in Mecklenburg Co., VA) worked for the National Park Service, retired and lived at Williamsburg Landing, a retirement community in Williamsburg, Virginia for many years. Then, she was moved to South Hill VA.

Susie Lee[10] Petty (b. 1891) married William Bruce Barnes, (b. 1890, d. 1942). Issue: (five daughters)

Marie Bruce[11] Barnes (b.1916) married Cecil R. Hatton, (b. 1914).

Eleanor Glenn[11] Barnes (b. 1918) married Hodges Swan Boswell (b. 1916, d. 1968).

Elizabeth Webb[11] Barnes (b. 1920, d. 1921)

Letha Thomas[11] Barnes (b. 1922) married Joseph H. Warren (b. 1921).

Lavinia Susan[11] Barnes (b. 1924) married Vernon Fielder Paulette (b. 1923).

John Herbert[10] Petty (b. 1894) married Winifred Barnes (b. 1895). Issue: (one child)

Winifred[11] Petty (b. 1925) married Richard W. Holzhauer (b. 1924).

Thelma Kate[10] Petty (b. 1896, d.) was a public school teacher and principal (Buckhorn School). She was also organist of

Shiloh United Methodist Church for many years. She lived all her life at "Twin Oaks" the Petty Farm.

Sallie Manson[10] Petty (b. 1899) married Walter W. Cooke (b. 1890, d. 1949). Issue: (one child)

John Herbert Petty[11] Cooke (1928) mar. Joan Brown (b. 1932).

John Manson[9] Webb (b. 14 Oct 1873, d. 29 Mar 1907) suffered with tuberculosis and died when he developed a severe case of measles.

Mary Elizabeth[9] Webb (b. 1876 at Liberty Hall in Lunenburg Co., VA, d. 1952) married James Edmondson Crute and they lived in Wilson NC. Issue: (four children)

Nancy Sue[10] Crute

James[10] Crute

John Manson Webb[10] Crute. Issue: (1 child)

John Manson Webb[11] Crute, Jr. (b. Jan 20, 1939)

Thomas Washington[9] Webb (b. 4 Dec 1878 at "Liberty Hall", Lunenburg Co. VA, d. Mar 25, 1956 in Richmond, VA) married Nov 12, 1907 in Mecklenburg Co., VA, Rosa William Graham (b. Jul 2, 1880 in Mecklenburg Co., VA, d. Jul 5, 1959 in Richmond, VA), daughter of Samuel Graham and Anne Eppes. Issue: (5 children)

Baby[10] Webb (no name or sex available), (b. Jan 12, 1910, died at birth, bur. at Manson Family Cemetery in Lunenburg Co., VA).

Susan Manson[10] Webb (b. Jun 18, 1912 in Kenbridge, VA) married Jun 15, 1943 in Richmond, VA, Clarence Einar Tolin (b. Sep 24, 1911 in Princeton, MN, d. Nov 17, 1963 in Mandato, MN). Issue: (2 children)

Clarence Einar[11] Tolin, Jr. (b. Nov 23, 1946, Mankato, MN; d. Nov 24, 1946)

Elizabeth Anne[11] Tolin (b. Feb 7, 1948, Mankato, MN) married May 15, 1971 in Mankato, MN, Maury Jon Haefner (b. Jun 13, 1949), son of Lester Haefner and Mertyce Mace. Issue: (3 children)

Troy Mace[12] Haefner (b. Jul 9, 1972 in Mankato, MN) married Aug 21, 1992, in Le Center, MN, Jennifer Bornholdt.

Heidi Sue[12] Haefner (b. Dec 18, 1975 in Mankato, MN)

Melissa Ann[12] Haefner (b. Aug 27, 1978 in Mankato, MN)

Jack Graham[10] Webb (b. Jan 17, 1916 in Kenbridge, VA, d. Oct 7, 1956, (cancer) in Lexington, KY) married Frances Skelton (b. Jan 11, 1914 in Anderson, SC), daughter of William Skelton and Dicie Wright. He was a medical doctor practicing in Lexington, KY. Issue: (one son)

Jack Graham[11] Webb, Jr. (b. May 23, 1943) in Richmond, VA, d. Mar 3, 1972) married Aug 20, 1962 in Atlanta, GA, Maxine Dial (b. May 10, 1943 in Louisville, KY). Issue: (2 children)

Graham[12] Webb (b. Nov 6, 1964 in Lexington, KY) married Aug 6, 1991, Teresa Maria Fernandez. He has his PhD from Georgia Tech and he and Teresa work with Allied Signal Aerospace at Phoenix, AZ.

Kimberly[12] Webb (b. Apr 19, 1967 in Gainsville, GA) married Mar 17, 1990, Brian Kenneth Fry. She graduated *magna cum laude* from Vanderbilt University, Nashville, TN and teaches in Japan.

Thomas Washington[10] Webb, Jr. (b. May 8, 1919, Danville, VA, d. Jul, 1926, Richmond, VA)

Mary Christian[10] Webb (b. May 9, 1922 in Richmond, VA) married Sep 4, 1942 at First Presbyterian Church, Oakland, CA,

Robert Baird Strickland (b. Jun 18, 1918 in Greenwood, MS, d. Mar 7, 1988 in Orange Park, FL), son of William Strickland and Florence Britt. Bob was in the Air Force. Issue: (3 children)

Robert Baird[11] Strickland, Jr. (b. Nov 26, 1945, Stuart Circle Hospital, Richmond, VA) married first, Jo Anne Moore, and second, on Aug 15, 1986 in All Saints Episcopal Church, Jacksonville, FL, Barbara Suddath (b. May 5, 1945 in Griffin, GA), daughter of Richard Suddath and Barbara Johnson. Issue: (1 child)

Jana Britt[12] Strickland (b. Mar 21, 1970 in Palm Springs, CA)

William Webb[11] Strickland (b. May 5, 1948 at Naval Air Station, Patuxent River, MD) married first, Roslyn Marie Joiner, and second, Jun 14, 1980, in Tampa, FL, Carol Kimberly Stemler (b. Jul 10, 1954 in Dallas, TX), daughter of Arthur Stemler and Shirley Beebe. Issue: (3 children)

Shannon Marie[12] Strickland (b. Feb 6, 1970 in Tampa, FL)

Ivy Kieron[12] Strickland (b. Apr 5, 1972 in Tampa, FL)

Kara Christine[12] Strickland (b. Oct 22, 1982 in Tampa, FL)

Mary Sue[11] Strickland (b. Apr 22, 1954 at Naval Air Station, Patuxent River, MD) married first, Maxley Gerald Morey, and second, on Oct 22, 1985, in Orange Park, FL, Laurence James DeLany, son of William P. Delany. Issue: (2 children)

Penelope May[12] Morey (b. Mar 18, 1975 at Naval Air Station, Jacksonville, FL)

Mariah Elizabeth[12] Morey (b. Jul 12, 1977 at Margate, NJ)

Ella Fletcher[9] Webb (b. 29 Mar 1881 at "Liberty Hall", Lunenburg Co., VA) married in 1910 Rev. Charles Tinsley Thrift, a Methodist Minister for whom Thrifts Chapel Methodist was named. (An article and picture in the June 10, 1910 Kenbridge Tribune showing the bridal party leaving the church, and showing the crowd

at the depot to see the bride and groom off for their wedding tour.) Issue: (3 children)

Charles Tinsley[10] Thrift, Jr. (b. 1911)

Susie Webb[10] Thrift (b. Nov. 28, 1913)

Laura Nell[10] Thrift (b. 1915) married John Strutt of England. In 1974, she was living in Durham, NC.

Richard Garner[9] Webb (b. Apr 21, 1885 at "Liberty Hall", Lunenburg Co., VA, d. Sep 8, 1961 in Kenbridge, VA.) "Dick" founded the R. G. Webb Insurance Company and was long a friendly, respected face on the main street of Kenbridge. He married Mar 12, 1920 in Franktown, VA, Louise Willard Mace Walker (b. Mar 10, 1890 in St. Peters (Oriole), Somerset Co., MD, d. Oct 26, 1981 in Kenbridge, VA), daughter of John Walker and Mary Somers. She was a 1909 graduate of Blackstone Female Institute, Blackstone, VA. Issue: (two children)

John Manson[10] Webb, Lt. Col. USAF, Retired (b. Jul 11, 1924 in Kenbridge, VA) married Jun 14, 1958, in Ginter Park Baptist Church, Richmond, VA, Shirley Huff (b. 1925), the daughter of Clarence Huff and Clare Reid. They were divorced and she returned to using the name, Clea Huff. They had four children (*three of the children were children of Shirley Huff and adopted by John Webb).

Franklin Wright[11] Webb* (b. Dec. 30, 1946, d. May 5, 1968, a Vietnam casualty) attended VMI 7 months, 21 days, received a commission as 1st Lt. US Army.

Ann Garnett[11] Webb* (b. Mar 23, 1949) married David Hutchinson. Issue: (1 child)

Owen[12] Hutchinson.

Richard H.[11] Webb* (b. 1950)

John Manson[11] Webb, II (b. May 22, 1963) married Jun 20, 1998, Downtown Baptist Church, Alexandria, VA, Cristin Heighway.

Jennie Sue[10] Webb (b. Jun 12, 1927 in Kenbridge, VA) married Apr 7, 1956 in Kenbridge United Methodist Church, Kenbridge VA, Harry Stratton Meade (b. Feb 12, 1929 in Danville, VA), son of John Meade and Ella Stratton. They have two adopted children.

Harry Stratton[11] Meade, Jr. (b Nov 14, 1959, Memorial Hospital, Danville, VA) married Oct 26, 1985 in Church of Epiphany, Danville VA, Julie Doreen Mason (b. Dec 4, 1961 in Gainsville, FL), daughter of Laurence Mason and Phyllis Ross. Issue: (2 children)

Harry Stratton[12] Meade III (b. Jul 5, 1991 at Memorial Hospital, Danville VA)

John Mason[12] Meade (b. Oct 17, 1998 at Danville Regional Medical Center, Danville VA)

Heidi[11] Meade (b. Feb 11, 1961 in Danville VA) married. May 25, 1996 in Wildwood Lake, Caswell Co. NC, David Robert Ruev (b. Oct 28, 1946 in Charleroi PA), son of Peter Ruev and Mae Byers. Issue: (2 children, twins)

Nicholas Alexander[12] Ruev (b. Dec 17, 1998, Durham NC)

Catherine Louise[12] Ruev (b. Dec. 17, 1998, Durham NC)

Henrietta Bacon[9] Webb "Etta" (b, Feb 8, 1887 at "Liberty Hall") married 1909, Needham James Boddie (b. Jan 5, 1887, d. Nov 5, 1952). He was a salesman. Etta was still living at her home in Durham NC in 1971 when I last communicated with her and she was living in 1976 when her son died according to the newspaper death notice. Issue: (7 children)

Margaret Webb[10] Boddie (b. 1911) married Alfred Boyce Devereaux, who is a retired army colonel. They were living in 1971 in Columbus, Ohio. They had three children.

Carolyn[11]Devereaux (b. 1936, d. Aug. 1965) married Charles Thomas. Issue: (1 child)

David[12] Thomas (b. 1961)

Alfred[11]Boyce Devereaux Jr. (b. 1937) married Melissa Potter. He is a graduate of West Point. Issue: (2 children)

Melissa[12] Devereaux

Steven Boyce[12] Devereaux

Joan Elizabeth[11] Devereaux (b. 1945) married Thomas Watson. Issue: (1 child)

Kyle Woods[12] Watson (b. Sep 21, 1973)

Needham James[10] Boddie, Jr. (b. Aug 27, 1912, d. Jan 16, 1976, bur. Crestview Memorial Cemetery, South Hill VA) married Edith Hart, a registered nurse. He served as South Hill's postmaster from 1957 to 1975. He was a past district governor for the Lions Club and national district director of Dixie Youth Baseball. He also was a zone governor of the Ruitan Club. (Death notice in The Chase City (VA.) Progress, January 22, 1976) Issue: (2 children)

Katherine Susan[11] Boddie (b. Jun 28, 1940) is a registered nurse.

Dian Hart[11] Boddie (b. Feb 29, 1944) married W. R. Taylor, Jr. She is a graduate of Madison College. They were living in Madison WI in 1976.

Richard Franklyn[10] Boddie (b. Oct 17, 1915) married Mar 20, 1948, Grace Collins. He graduated from the University of North Carolina and served in the army in World War II. He was employed by the Federal Internal Revenue in Durham in 1971. Grace graduated from Duke University Law School and is now working with Duke Army Research. They have two children.

Mary Frances[11] Boddie (b. Dec 15, 1953) married Jul 21, 1973, Phillip E. Dayvault.

Needham James[11] Boddie, II (b. Feb 23, 1955)

Henrietta Lela[10] Boddie (b. 1918, d. 1919 of colitis)

John Thomas[10] Boddie (b. 1922, d. 1923 of pneumonia)

Harriet Susan[10] Boddie (b. Mar 24, 1924) married Apr 13, 1946, Benjamin Gordon Childs (d. 1960 in an auto accident). He was a graduate of Duke University and worked for a plywood company. She was a Junior High School Counselor. Issue: (4 children)

Richard Gordon[11] Childs (b. Nov 5, 1947) was attending Hampton Sidney College in 1971.

Frances Susan[11] Childs (b. Jul 6, 1950)

Benjamin James[11] Childs "B.J" (b. Married 12, 1956)

Robert Webb[11] Childs (b. Oct 2, 1958)

Mary Nell[10] Boddie (b. Nov 9,1930) married 1953, Robert Stoecker (b. Oct 7, 1924). They were living in Glen Ellyn IL in 1971 where he was a research engineer. They had three children.

Sally Webb[11] Stoecker (b. Dec 15, 1954)

Thomas Boddie[11] Stoecker (b. Sep 30, 1957)

James Manson[11] Stoecker (b. Sep 16,1963)

Sarah J.[8] Webb (b. Jan 27, 1845, d. Jan 13, 1850). Her sister Elizabeth recorded her death and added one of her own poems:

Death.

[sic] Departed this life on the thirteenth of Jany 1850 Sarah J. Webb aged five years liking fourteen days. daughter of Garner and Harriet Webb her funeral was preached by Willace H. Peace the text was taken from Mat the 18 chapt and 3 verse Virily I say unto you except ye be converted and become as little children ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Farewell dear Sallie thou hast left
This world of affliction and pain;
But thy sister, so amply bereft
Still hopes she will meet thee again.
The wild rose may bloom o're they grave,
Thy body may rest in the clay
But he who has all power to save
Will keep thy dust until that day.
Then weep not, dear mother and father, weep not,
Your dear child again you shall see
And it shall be your happy lot
With her to spend eternity.
Written by her beloved sister,
-Elizabeth H. Webb

Susan G.[8] Webb (b. Dec 12, 1846, d. Mar 12, 1853)

Garner W.[8] Webb (b. Aug 15, 1849, is listed in the 1850 census, d. 1906) married 1877 Betty Peace (b. 1856, d. 1926), a daughter of a Methodist Circuit Rider (probably a lay preacher) who preached at Macedonia. Her father Willis Peace gave them part of the Peace Farm directly behind Macedonia Church and on the boundary of Lunenburg and Brunswick Counties near Dundas, VA. Issue: (4 children)

Wilbur[9] Webb (b. 1878 on the Webb Farm, d. 1923) married 1913, Rosa Gaines. He was a salesman for P. Llorillard Co. in the south. Unfortunately he died at an early age due to a ruptured appendix. Issue: (1 child)

Rosemary[10] Webb married W. R. Taylor, Jr.

Fanny Lou[9] Webb (b. 1881, d. 1940) lived on the Webb family farm near Dundas and never married.

Edward[9] Webb (b. 1890, d. aft 1950) married 1919, Emma Taylor. He was a farmer and continued to live on the Webb family farm until his death.

Herbert Harris[9] Webb, Sr. (b. 1891 on the Garner Webb Farm, d. 1952 in the Veterans Hospital in Huntington WV from a service-connected condition after being gassed in World War I) married 1919, Marie Corelli Peeples (b. 1896, d. aft. 1971), daughter of George Washington Peeples (b. 1843, d. 1939), and Sarah Ella Dempsey (b. 1853, d. 1937--married 1874 and had 8 children). Herbert worked as a salesman with his brother, Wilbur, until World War I. In May 1918 he was inducted into the US Army as a Private. He served in France fighting in the battles of St. Mihiel and the Argonne where he was wounded by the poison gas used by the Germans. After the war, he resumed his sales work. They lived in Parkersburg and Beckley, WV. Issue: (3 children)

Elizabeth Ellynne[10] Webb "Bette" (b. 1922, d. in the 1970's) married first, John Maxsey Daniels of Blackstone, VA in 1940 and they were divorced in 1944. She was married second, in 1967, to Dr. Ray Maxwell Bobbitt of Huntington, WV. Issue: (1 child)

Jacqueline Marie[11] Daniels (b. 1941) married 1962, Howard Earl Evans of Kermit and Williamson, WV. Issue: (3 children)

James Walter[12] Evans (b. 1963)

John Thomas[12] Evans (b. 1964)

William Howard[12] Evans (b. 1966)

Rose Marie[10] Webb, "Rose Re" (b. 1932) married 1951, Ernie Eugene Scarberry of Huntington, WV. Issue: (three children).

Marilee Jean[11] Scarberry (b. 1952) attended Bob Jones University.

Shari Ellyn[11] Scarberry (b. 1954)

Randall "Randy" Eugene[11] Scarberry (b. 1960)

Herbert "Herb" Harris[10] Webb, Jr. (b. 1935) married1961, Jacquelin Burke Wolfe of Huntington, WV. He served in the U. S. Army in peacetime, from 1957 to 1959 in Germany.

The information on the Garner W.[8] Webb family was supplied by Rose Marie Scarberry in 1971. She adds, "All of the Webb family was fun-living, but God-fearing. They were all Methodists."

Mary Cunner[7] Webb (b. abt 1807) was listed in the court orders as one of the last names - not always the last. Then in the final litigation to comply with the instructions of Richard Ligon, her grandfather, we learn that she had married Thomas H. Vaughan.

In addition to specific documentation noted throughout this history, Thomas Garner Gee (7-59), my grandfather and grandson of Garner Webb and Harriet Hardy Winn provided much oral narration about his family.

Also, another genealogist of the Webb Family, Harry S. Meade, 222 Magnolia Drive, Danville VA 24541, has provided much up-to-date information on several branches of the family. His wife is Jennie Sue[10] Webb, daughter of Richard Garner[9] Webb.

> One thing that has been a fascination is watching the 'passing on' of names. The one in particular that has captured my curiosity is Garner William[6] Webb had a sister, Lucy Garner. Then, William and Mary Webb chose to name a son, John Garner. John Garner and Harriet chose Garner as their youngest son's name. Next, Edward Crymes Gee (6-5) & Molly (Webb) named a son, Thomas Garner Gee (7-59). In the ensuing years, Thomas Garner and Bessie Gee named their daughter, Ruth Garner (8-594) and by and by, Ruth Garner and Clyde Saunders named their daughter, Ruth Garnette (9-594.4). In this generation, Garnette and her husband, Bud, named their oldest son, William Garner Teass.
>
> Then, John Armstead and Lavinia Webb named their son Richard Garner Webb . It did not miss a generation for five generations. It would be interesting to know why it was chosen as a given name.

FLETCHER CHAPEL CHURCH

Fletcher Chapel Church has been a part of the life of our family since its inception. The deed (information recorded below) is recorded in the Lunenburg Court records (LC DB 35/68), dated Sep 1, 1848.

I make no effort to give the history of this congregation but merely gather together comments or traditions or events related to me by individuals as I have gathered the family history. The above mentioned deed lists as one of the trustees, Garner Webb, our ancestor, which established the family in this church before it becomes a building. His family, no doubt, was involved in building and then occupying the pews from its origin.

Mary Frances Webb, Garner & Harriet's daughter, grew up in that church. When she married she moved to Providence Methodist (it was nearer to her Gee home). It was located at the intersection of Jonesboro Road and Dundas Road at that time. In the first decade of the 20th century Providence was moved to its present location on South Hill Road. At that time, she moved back to Fletcher's Chapel for the remaining years of her life. She would drive via Route 714 (no longer a through road) to visit with Gertie and to go to church in her glass enclosed, coupe-type buggy. She would take the young children and Anna and Frank would follow in their buggy.

Fletcher Chapel Church, Kenbridge, VA

In 1972, Etta Boddie, granddaughter of Garner Webb, writes, "I have a plate with a picture of Fletcher Chapel Church on it. All of our family attended this church until we moved to Kenbridge. (1908). On the back of the plate is printed: The land on which Fletcher Chapel Church stands was deeded Sept. 1, 1848 from George N. Seay and Petronella L. Seay, his wife, to Robert Rash, Thomas Jefferson, John C. Rudd, Garner Webb, William Williams, Jesse Brown and William Irby, trustees and their successors, to be used as a meeting place for the members of the Methodist Episcopal Church of the South. The deed stipulated one and one half acres of land located on the west side of Church Road in Lunenburg Co., Virginia." She adds that she will soon be 85 years old.

During these same years, William F. Kennedy, and his family living at the Brown's Store crossroads, were members of Fletcher Chapel. His obituary tells us that he was superintendent of the Sunday School and a Trustee there until he moved to the Olive Branch Methodist Church 'on the hill' near the Tinkling Post Office.

Then, when the Saunders Family moved onto the old Webb property, some of them joined this church and it was a part of that family until the late 1930's when they all moved elsewhere.

At this point we learn that the tradition of family membership was carried on by the Helen & Gene Barnes family. They bought the Old Webb Farm in 1944. Betty Roberts shares in a letter in 1996:

"Grandma Ruby Bailey played the pump organ at Fletcher Chapel for years, although she was a member of Jonesboro Church. Then I came along and they talked me into playing. My feet barely reached the pedals. I had to stand up to play. After Carrie Jones Bailey died (she was Ruby's Mama's sister and she married Benjamin Bailey, Percy's uncle), Fletcher Chapel bought Aunt Carrie's beautiful rosewood piano and I played for church services on this piano until I graduated from KHS (1957) and went to Radford. Ann and Avery Rash bought the piano when the church was closed and it is still at their house.

Gene (Barnes) was Sunday School superintendent at Fletcher's Chapel and Helen taught a Bible class there. She and I were members of Jonesboro. Gene and my brothers were members of Fletcher's Chapel.

Letcher Barnes tells me my ancestors on the Bridgforth and Barnes side attended Fletcher Chapel in the late 1800's and early 1900's."

In 1975, the congregation of this church, then over a hundred years old decided to close the doors and merge with the Kenbridge UMC. We have to remember that the first members of the KUMC came from Fletcher Chapel Church when Olive Branch Methodist (the forerunner of KUMC) was started in the area that would become Kenbridge.

You would think that would be the end of this church in our family but...

When the building was sold, Lew and Mary Barnes (Helen[9] Bailey, Percy[8] Bailey, Gertie[7] Gee, Mary Frances Webb, Garner Webb) purchased the building (someone else bought the land) and had it moved to a location on land, which they owned. Since that time they have restored the old Victorian structure and made it into their home.

In an article that was prepared by John Clement of the Richmond Times-Dispatch State Staff and published at the moving time (which also has a picture of Lew (10-571.221.) and Mary Barnes standing in front of the building as it sits on the moving apparatus) the couple lay out the plans they have for making it into their home. Among Lew's comments, "I went to church here all my life."

"When discussing qualms about living in a building, which for years had its walls resounding with words from the Holy Scripture and the singing of hymns, Barnes said, 'I'll let you know if that old pump organ we have starts playing by itself some night."

From the Blackstone Courier-Record dated Thursday, April 29, 1976 we can read, "The moving of the church on Sunday created a lot of excitement in the Fletcher Chapel community. Folks seemed glad the young couple will make it their home. This way another generation will be able to point to the landmark and tell their children, 'I used to go to church in that building.' A lot of them did."

CEDAR CREEK CHURCH

This church has been a part of the life of the neighborhood in which the Edward Crymes Family lived for many years. The stories about how and where it began are many. There is family tradition that has been passed down but not written down and then, there are the histories of other denominations in the community that interact. If we look at the history of our country during these years it can also help us to understand what was basic to this story.

The Revolutionary War was over. The people of Lunenburg were no longer required to pay tithes to the Church of England. Other denominations were now within the law. The Methodist had managed to stay within the law by not totally breaking away from the English Episcopal Church but merely calling themselves societies of the established church. Francis Asbury had come in 1771 and started these societies throughout the area. A considerable number of the citizens were banned together because of their religious beliefs and became a part of the Baptist Association. As time went on and our country settled into a comfortable period of growth, discussion about doctrine became a part of the daily life and a split into two groups was a natural next episode in events. (To get a more in-depth history of the development of the denominations and individual churches, read the first chapters of McCaddin Pritchetts's history of New Hope Christian Church.)

Specifically regarding Cedar Creek, Winston Watkins tells the "family story" of a Cedar Creek Church. There are a number of versions of this story mentioned in the various church histories and they all have the same basic facts that make it credible—something that really happened although the scenario may be a little different. Winston's grandmother, Nannie Gee Watkins, (b. 1861, d. 1928), told him this version which she says was related to her by her mother, Molly, who in turn was told the story by Uncle Ned Gee's wife, Rebekah who witnessed part of it.

Uncle Ned had provided the building for the Baptists and Cambellites to worship, located on the south boundary of his

property. The Cambellite group was actually the reformers who broke away from the Baptist which group had been one unit since about 1780. They worked out a system of jointly using the building holding individual services with the slaves of the families joining them for worship. A disagreement erupted which got pretty heated and when Uncle Ned heard what was going on there, he decided the behavior was not acceptable in a building belonging to him. He proceeded to take matters into his own hands. He disassembled the building and loaded it onto a flatbed wagon and moved it from up the road (State Route 603), past the house, which was witnessed by Rebecca Maddox Gee.

This route was probably on a plantation road that went east of the house and back across the property to eventually cross Cedar Creek to a location on the Maddux property on the Jonesboro Road. The new site was then deeded to them by Mr. Samuel Maddux, probably Ned's father-in-law, and Uncle Ned washed his hands of the affair.

We need to be aware of the fact that the roads as we know them today were not there in the 1800's. An 1871 map will give you a better idea of the roads at that time. We do not know exactly the site of this building but it may have been very near Cedar Creek and on just a farm road.

Some of the recorded history is taken from histories of three churches Jonesboro Baptist, Perseverance Christian Church, and New Hope Christian Church.

Jonesboro Baptist Church was born in the year 1779 in the lower Brown's Store District, Lunenburg Co., Virginia. The name of this early church was either Cedar Lawn or Cedar Creek. Some of the early records use one name and some the other. Bell, in his History of the Old Free State, uses the name Cedar Creek (OFS, p. 386).

"This early church was organized by the Reverend Jeremiah Walker, and its first pastor was the Reverend Stephen Jones, who died in the year of 1806, at about the age of 63. The membership of the church in 1808 was fifty-three." (OFS, Vol. 1, Page 386).

Baptist records show that the Baptists moved to Mercy Seat in Nottoway in 1836 and started a church. Rev. Harris had access to every church record book from 1779 to1950 when he wrote his "History of Jonesboro Baptist Church." (Harris, p. 5)

In May 1843, the reformers' records say, "The Church at Cedar Creek was in the fellowship of our Lord. Whereupon, the brethren requested Brother Daniel Petty to preach for them; he agreed to preach the first Lord's Day and the day before in each month." George W. Potts, Clerk. (Perseverance, p. 10)

In the New Hope Christian Church at Danieltown in Brunswick County, Virginia 1893 to 1968 by Dr. William McCaddin Pritchett, he relates (p. 10) "The controversy over creeds and other matters spread through most of the Baptist churches in Virginia, and the Baptists were divided into two groups - those for and those against reform. The division finally culminated in the breakaway of the reformers, splitting some congregations and swinging some Baptist churches over to the side of the reformers.

Rev. Silas Shelburne, a son of Rev. James Shelburne who succeeded his father as minister at Reedy Creek Baptist Church, and Rev. James M. Jeter influenced the majority of the members of Cedar Creek Baptist Church (in some historical sketches it is referred to as Cedar Lawn Baptist Church) to join the reformation. It was in the 1830's that Shelburne and Jeter succeeded in winning the support of the majority at Cedar Creek Baptist Church. However, the Disciples majority and the Baptist minority continued using the church on alternate Sundays. (Perseverance, p.8) Meanwhile, the majority of the Baptist churches in the Meherrin Association were coming to the side of the Disciples, particularly after the Association was dissolved in 1835.

The alternate use of the Cedar Creek Church building by the Disciples and the Baptists continued into the 1840's, but there was growing confusion and tension. (the unemotional version of the family tradition told above) The building was on land owned by Mr. Ned Gee and the Church had never acquired a clear title to the property. Mr. Gee had contributed the land to the Church and such

deed as there was provided that the title to the land would revert to him should the property cease to be used for religious purposes. Just what his thinking was about developments at Cedar Creek is not a matter of record. However, he took his slaves one night and went and tore down the church building and hauled it away. This was the end of the Disciples and Baptists meeting together. (Although this story is simply told as though it all took place in the period of a few hours which is probably too uncomplicated, a tradition has also been handed down that Uncle Ned was somewhat 'hotheaded')

The Baptist minority in the Cedar Creek congregation went a few miles north from Mr. Gee's farm and built a small church building, which served their needs. The Disciples, on the other hand, went a few miles south and built a church, which they called Chinquapin Grove Christian Church (later changed to Perseverance Christian Church). It was built on land donated by Mr. Jack Inge and had a seating capacity of 150. Among the charter members of the church were such familiar Lunenburg County family names as Laffoon, Moore, Potts, Skinner, Hawthorne, Bishop, Epperson, and Parrish.

This is the abstract of a deed on record for a Cedar Creek Baptist Church:

Abstract: Deed Book 34, p. 288, dated August 14, 1847.
Samuel Maddux et all
To: Deed
Samuel M. Peace, et al, Trs.

Between Samuel Maddux and Martha F, his wife of the one part and Samuel M. Peace, William C. Hamlin, Jno. R. Jones John H. Williams, Robert B. Jones, Thomas I. Lambert, George N. Seay, Robert M. Williams, Thomas Jefferson & Garner Webb, Trustees, of the other part.

Consideration: $1.00

Description: Lot of land on which Cedar Creek Meeting house stands lying in the county of Lunenburg being a part of the land belonging to said Samuel Maddux, containing one acre. Lot and house to be used for the benefit of the Baptist denomination.

Deed acknowledged before Richard C. Gregory & Washington Maddux, Justices of the Peace.

Whether this is the location where Cedar Creek Baptist Church is located today is not known at this point. It may have been nearer the Brunswick County line on Jonesboro Road. By 1873 the Black members had established their separate church keeping the name Cedar Creek Baptist and most likely occupying the land in the Samuel Maddux deed above (although a little different location may have been negotiated at a later date).

For well over one hundred years the Cedar Creek Baptist, Jonesboro Baptist, and Perseverance Churches have been in their present location.

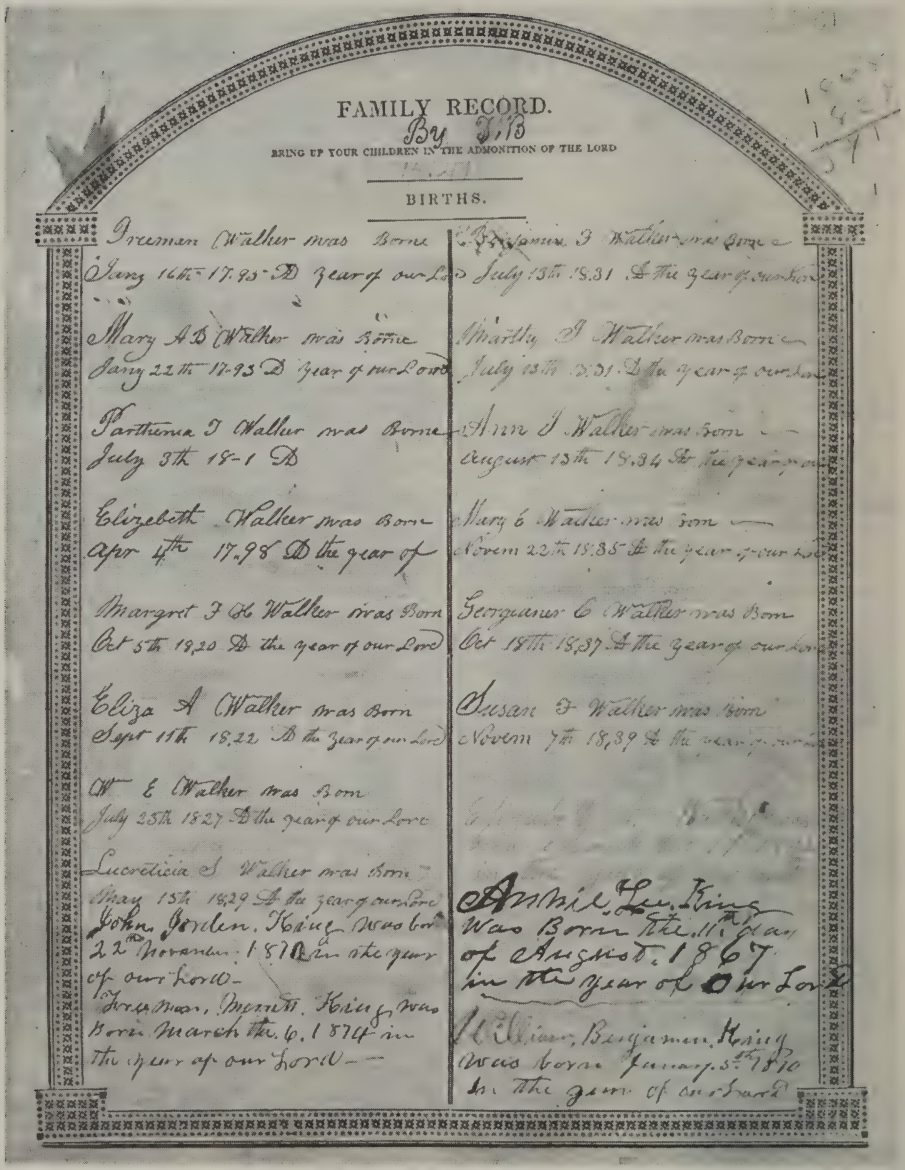
150th Anniversary Celebration

Perseverance Christian Church celebrated its 150th Anniversary on April 9, 1978. J. C. Potts had found an old record book in his grandfather's trunk; this book contained the first constitution written on Saturday before the second Lord's Day in April, 1828. This constitution was adopted by the Reformers in the Cedar Creek Baptist Church that was organized in 1779 on land owned by the Gee family. This group moved three miles south in 1844, built a church and named it Perseverance; later the Baptist moved north and established Jonesboro Baptist Church.

As part of the celebration, "Bits of Our Church History" were read on April 2 during the worship service. On Sunday afternoon the church celebrated its origins by going back to the Gee farm, now owned by Mr. & Mrs. J. S. (Billy) Gee. The members and their guests walked, rode horseback, buggy, wagon, and Hugh Hawthorne's antique cars. Enroute they enjoyed visiting the Cedar Creek Baptist Church and were greeted by some of its members. This church was established in 1870 our of the Jonesboro Baptist Church on land given by Mr. Edward (Ned) Gee.

The group enjoyed Mary Sue Cox playing her autoharp. The choir sang "Church In the Wildwood," "Amazing Grace," and "Faith of Our Fathers." On behalf of the Gee family, Billy welcomed those present back to their church roots on the farm where seven generations of Gees have lived. Jimmy Perkins led in prayer before the first constitution read by Maxey More. Rev. Gard had the blessing for the bountiful meal that followed.

It was a beautiful day with wonderful fellowship, and a good time was had by all. (p. 83, *A History of Perseverance Christian Church 1828 – 1988.)*



FAMILY RECORD.

By J. B.

BRING UP YOUR CHILDREN IN THE ADMONITION OF THE LORD

BIRTHS.

Freeman Walker was Borne
Jany 16th 17.95 D Year of our Lord

Mary A B Walker was Borne
Jany 22th 17.95 D Year of our Lord

Parthenia T Walker was Borne
July 3th 18-1 D

Elizebeth Walker was Born
Apr 4th 17.98 D the year of

Margret F H Walker was Born
Oct 5th 18,20 D the year of our Lord

Eliza A Walker was Born
Sept 11th 18,22 D the Year of our Lord

W E Walker was Born
July 25th 1827 D the year of our Lord

Lucreticia S Walker was Born
May 15th 18,29 D the year of our Lord

John Jordan King was born
22nd November 1870 in the year
of our Lord

Freeman Merritt King was
Born March the 6. 1874 in
the year of our Lord

Benjamin F Walker was Born
July 13th 18.31 D the year of our Lord

Martha T Walker was Born
July 13th 18.31 D the year of our Lord

Ann T Walker was Born
August 13th 18.34 D the year of our

Mary E Walker was Born
Novem 22th 18.35 D the year of our Lord

Georgianer C Walker was Born
Oct 18th 18,37 D the year of our Lord

Susan F Walker was Born
Novem 7th 18,39 D the year of our Lord

Annie Lee King
Was Born the 11th day
of August 1867
in the year of Our Lord

William Benjamin King
was born January 5th 1870
in the year of our Lord

Walker Family Bible Births

THE PRITCHETT FAMILY

(Note: Much of the research about the early Pritchett family included here was shared with me by Dr. William McCaddin Pritchett, a Pritchett Genealogist. As far as known, he never completed and published his family history. For a lengthy period he prepared articles printed weekly by the Lawrenceville, Virginia newspaper on the Brunswick County Civil War Soldiers, now in published form from the Brunswick County Library—see Bibliography)

When studying the genealogy of any given family, it is always interesting to inquire as to where the name came from, or how it came to be.

Those who have studied family names down through the centuries have concluded that the name Pritchett originated in Wales where it developed from the name Richard. Centuries ago the name Richard was, and probably still is, a popular name. It is said that when a man named Richard had a son named Richard baptized, he was called Son of Richard, which they wrote as ap-Richard. This form of Richard finally became Prichard, and from this name many variants developed, including Pritchett. Some of the others were Pritchard, Pritcher, Pritchitt, Pritchet, Prichett, Prichet, Pritchat, Pritchell, Pritchette, and so on. It appears that Pritchard and Pritchett are the two most commonly used of these variants.

The Pritchett name developed in Wales or England before being brought to America as immigrants came. For example, Thomas Pritchett came in 1650. The Pritchett name, therefore, has continued in usage for more than three centuries, although it is probable that some of the variants used in this country today represent changes that have developed here.

ANDREW[1] PRITCHETT

An Andrew Pritchett boarded the ship Lamb, Sep 8, 1699 from Liverpool to Virginia. He had a son William and a son John.

This needs researching to confirm the relationship of this family to the following people.

WILLIAM[2] PRITCHETT

William[2] Pritchett (b. c1730) married Susanna Bagwell. Issue: (only one known child)

MOSES[3] PRITCHETT

Moses[3] Pritchett I (b. c1755 in Dinwiddie Co VA, d. Feb 1823 in Brunswick Co., VA) married c1782 in Brunswick Co., Ann Scarborough (b. c1760 in Brunswick Co., d. c1838 in Brunswick Co).

Moses Pritchett's birth date is approximated based on all the information available about his life. His family moved to Brunswick Co. in 1765 (BC DB 8/175-176) and the deed recording the purchase of a farm by Moses' father, William Pritchett, Sr., notes that they were from Dinwiddie Co. where the Pritchetts had lived since 1700 or earlier. He wrote his will in Brunswick Co. on Feb 15, 1823 (BC WB 9/291). An inventory of his estate was made in March 1823 (BC WB9/299), indicating that he was deceased.

For proof that Moses served in the Brunswick Co. Militia during the Revolutionary War, see the William & Mary Quarterly, Vol XXIV, Series 1, pp. 102-108. There are several references to his nomination for Lieutenant and subsequent qualification. A Brunswick Co. historian says that the Brunswick County Militia participated in several engagements and was at Yorktown when Cornwallis surrendered.

Ann Scarborough's birth in Brunswick Co. is not certain. This fact appears likely, but research to date does not offer conclusive proof of it. The Scarborough family had been in Brunswick Co. for a long time, and it seems reasonable to assume that Ann was born there. It is not known when she was born, but it was probably some time during the 1760's.

No record of the marriage of Moses and Ann has been found. They were married probably during the 1780's, a period from which few marriage records can be found. Many marriage bond records were destroyed, borrowed for one purpose or another and never returned, or just misplaced over the years. The marriage bond of Ann's sister Lucy Scarborough dated Oct 16, 1787 still exists; Moses Pritchett was surety for this marriage bond, which indicates that Moses and Ann already were married in 1787. In his will, Moses refers to his wife as Ann. In 1811 several of Ann's children were parties to a suit involving the estate of William Scarborough, indicating that William Scarborough was Ann's father. (BC OB 24/192, dated May 28, 1811) This is substantiated in William Scarborough's will on file in Brunswick Co. naming Moses' and Ann's children as his grandchildren, thereby proving that Ann was his daughter. The will was dated Jun 7, 1803.

It is fairly definite that Ann died in Brunswick Co. After Moses died in 1823, she lived with her children. Joseph married in 1824, Edwin in 1825, and Susan in 1836. Mary, William, and Asa had married prior to the death of their father in 1823. The Census of 1830 reports Ann (listed as Nancy) lived with Edwin and his wife, Jane Daniel. She died during the 1830's, probably near 1838, since in that year Edwin disposed of some slaves formerly owned by his father and mother, thus indicating that Ann had died before this time (BC DB 31/477).

Issue of Moses and Ann Scarborough: (7 known children)

William[4] Pritchet (b. c1783, d. 1856 in Brunswick Co., married Dec 25, 1805 (Fothergill, p. 96), Susan Davis.

Mary Elizabeth "Polly"[4] Pritchett (b. c1785 in BC, d. 1875 in Brunswick Co.) married Mar 14, 1807 (Fothergill, p. 34), James W. Elmore, Sr.

Asa J.[4] Pritchett (b. c1790) married first before 1823, Lucretia Briggs (b. c1795, d. c1820), then, he married Nov 27, 1826 (Fothergill, p. 96), Martha Thweatt.

Martha M.[4] Pritchett (b. c1795 in Brunswick Co.) married Sep 27, 1817 (Fothergill, p. 34), James Epperson.

Joseph Samuel[4] Pritchett (b. c1801 in Brunswick Co., d. 1846 in Brunswick Co)

Edwin[4] Pritchett (b. c1803 in BC) married Apr 27, 1825 (Fothergill, p. 96), Jane Thomas Daniel, sister to Elizabeth Ann Daniel.

Susan W.[4] Pritchett (b. c1805 in Brunswick Co.) married Sep 25, 1836 (Fothergill, p. 23), John B. Coleman.

Joseph Samuel[4] Pritchett (b. c1801 in Brunswick Co., d. 1846 in Brunswick Co.) married Jun 21, 1824 in Brunswick Co. VA (Fothergill, p. 96), Elizabeth Ann Daniel (b. 1805), daughter of George Daniel (b. c1775, d. 1807 in Brunswick Co.), son of William Daniel (wife's name is probably Ann, surname unknown), who was one of 5 brothers, Joseph, Thomas, Marmaduke and Reese Daniel who came from England. George Daniel married 1797 in Brunswick Co., Armon Brown (b. c1779, d. 1823), daughter of William Brown. Issue: (4 children) (in addition to Elizabeth Ann)

Jane Thomas Daniel (b. c1798)

Arianna (Elinor) Daniel (b. c1799) married first, John Pritchett, a first cousin of Joseph and Edwin Pritchett, then second, Richard Daniel, who was a grandson of the Joseph Daniel, one of the 5 brothers who came from England to Dinwiddie and then to Brunswick Co.

George W. Daniel (b. c1801) can be traced in Brunswick Co. up to 1840).

Armon Brown, subsequently, married 1808, Dennis Barrow.

Issue of Joseph Samuel and Elizabeth Ann (Daniel) Pritchett: (9 children)

Indiana J. C.[5] Pritchett (b. c1826 in Brunswick Co., married Apr 12, 1843 (Fothergill, p. 101), Alfred A. Robbins.

Julia A.[5] Pritchett (b. c1828) was married in 1856 in Brunswick Co. by Willis H. Peace, to James W. Kennedy, son of W. L. Kennedy and Julia A. Kennedy. She was living with her mother at the time of 1850 census. By time of 1860 census, she had one child, Joseph W. Kennedy, age 3. They moved out of the Co. after the Civil War. There are no further records. James W. Kennedy's brother Richard J. Kennedy married Mary Elizabeth Minor Elmore on the same date.

Joseph[5] Pritchett (b. c1830) married Jan 8, 1852 in Brunswick Co., Rebecca R. Johnson.

William R.[5] Pritchett (b. c1832) married 1853 in Brunswick Co., Christina Watkins.

Moses[5] Pritchett II (b. 1835 in Brunswick Co. VA, d. Feb 1888 in the same Co.)

Albert Alexander[5] Pritchett (b. c1840, d. 1863 in Brunswick Co. of TB)

James[5] Pritchett (b. c1842, d. 1855)

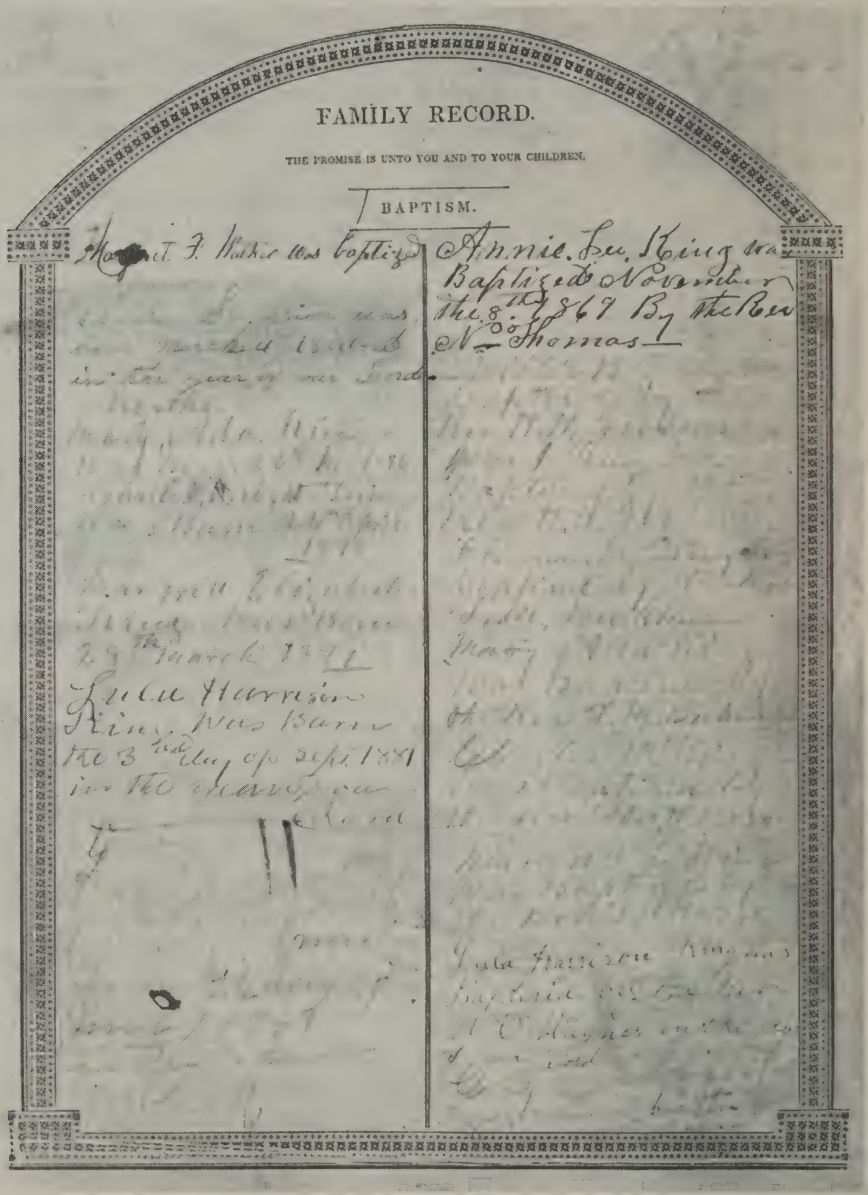
David[5] Pritchett (b. Oct 8, 1844, d. Jan 23, 1922, bur. New Hope Christian Church Cem.) married Dec 18, 1867 in Brunswick Co., Susan Louisa Daniel.

Henrietta[5] Pritchett (b. 1847, d. 1868 in Brunswick Co.) married May 29, 1867 in the same Co., John Eddie Daniel.

MOSES[5] PRITCHETT II

Moses[5] Pritchett II (b. 1835 in Brunswick Co. VA, d. Feb 1889 in Brunswick Co., bur. in Pritchett Family Cemetery) married Sep 11, 1867, in Brunswick, Mary Ann Hughs Burroughs Kennedy (b. 1844 in Brunswick, d. 1916, in Kenbridge, VA), daughter of David Baker Kennedy (b. Mar 11, 1821 in Brunswick, d. Nov 1, 1891, bur. in Brunswick in Family Farm Cemetery), son of Jesse William Kennedy and Susan Manson, who married Margaret

Frances Manson Walker [b. Oct 5, 1820, d. c1862 (typhoid)], daughter of Freeman Walker and his first wife, Mary Ann Manson.


FAMILY RECORD.

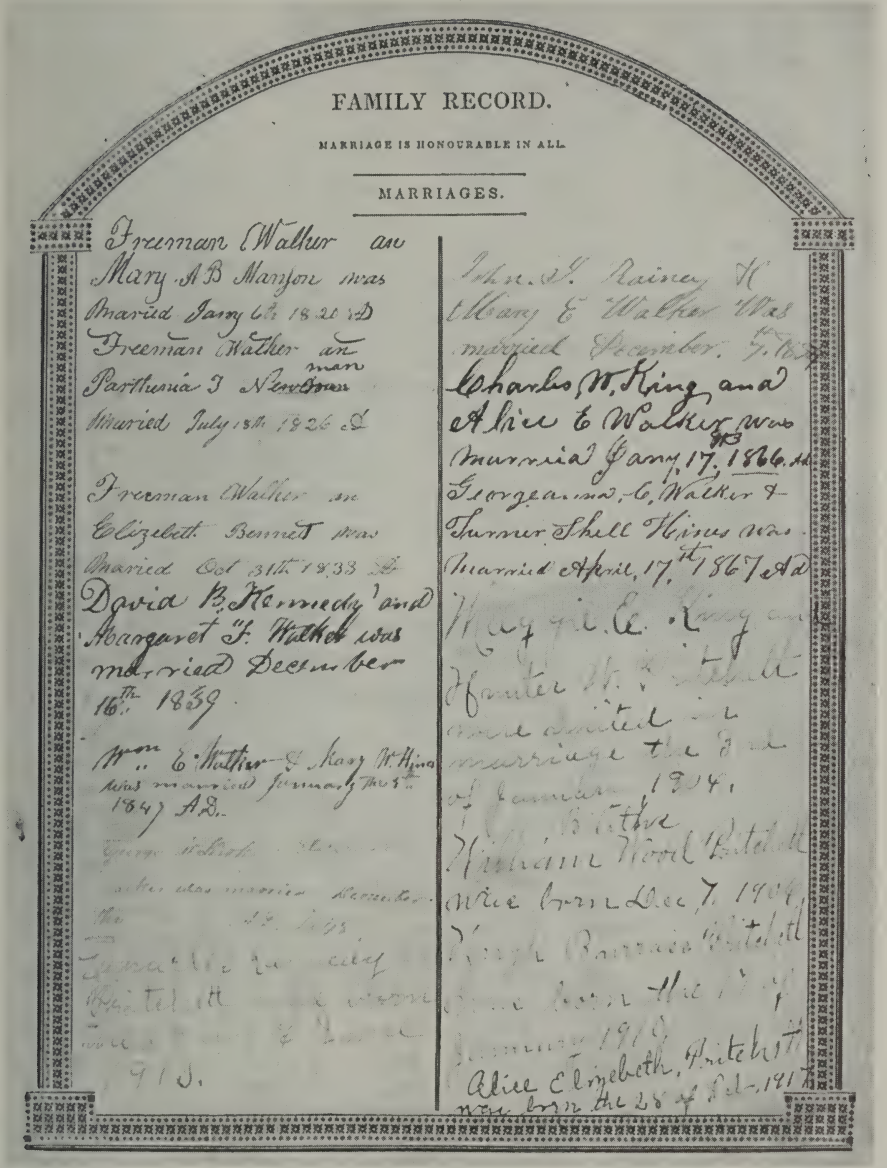
THE PROMISE IS UNTO YOU AND TO YOUR CHILDREN.

BAPTISM.

Annie Lee King was Baptized November the 8th 1869 By the Rev N. Thomas

Julia Harrison King was Born the 3rd day of Sept 1871 in the

Baptisms from the Walker Bible in the Possession of Donna Gill Goings



FAMILY RECORD.

MARRIAGE IS HONOURABLE IN ALL.

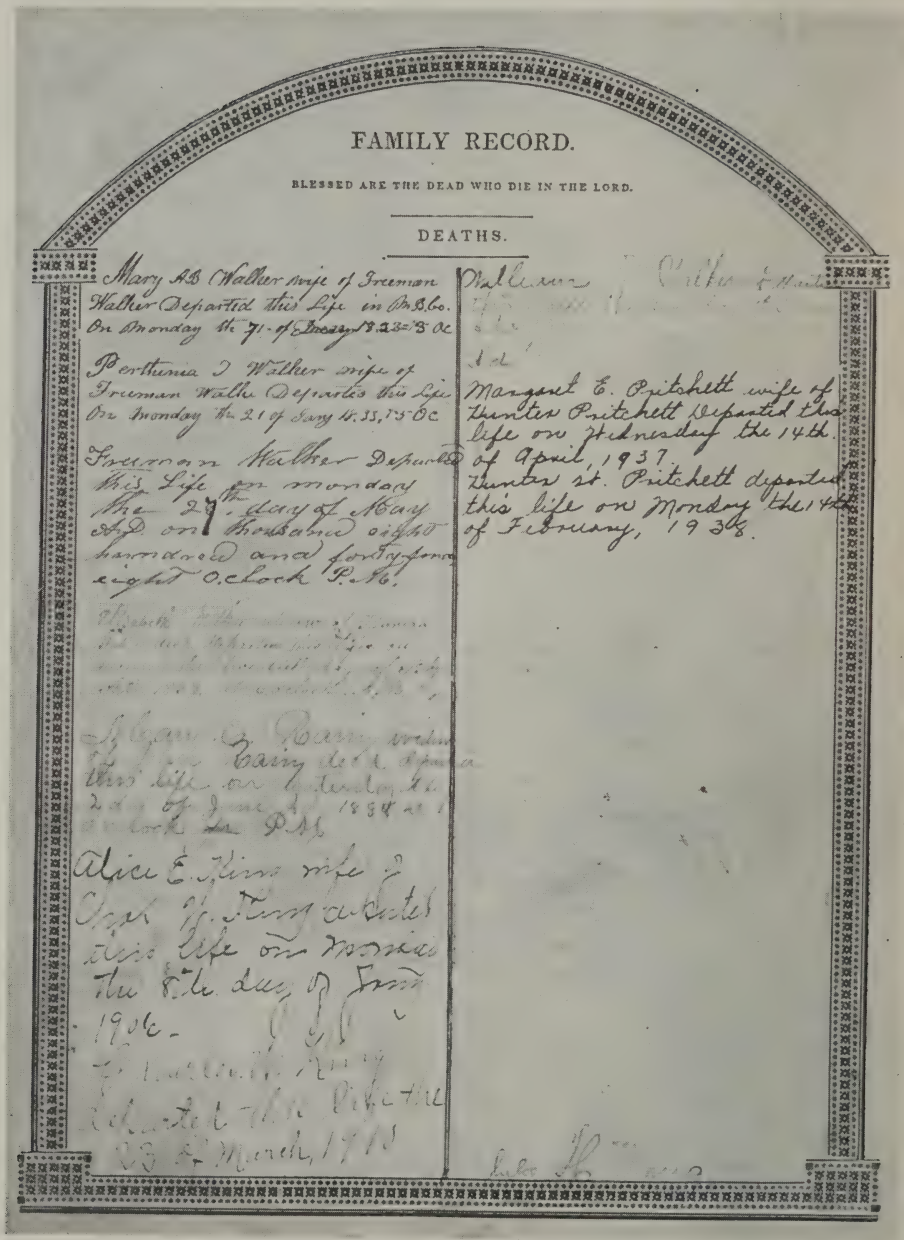
MARRIAGES.

Freeman Walker an
Mary A B Manyon was
Married Jany 6th 1820 A D
Freeman Walker an
man
Parthusia J Newton
Married July 18th 1826 A D

Freeman Walker an
Elizebeth Bennet was
Married Oct 31th 1833 A D
David B. Kennedy and
Margaret F. Walker was
married December
16th 1839

Wm. C. Walker & Mary W. Hines
was married January the 8th
1847 A.D.

Marriages from the Walker Bible in the Possession of Donna Gill Goings



FAMILY RECORD.

BLESSED ARE THE DEAD WHO DIE IN THE LORD.

DEATHS.

Mary AB Walker wife of Freeman Walker Departed this Life in Mt. B. Co. On Monday the 21 of Jany 1833 = 5 Oc

Perthenia I Walker wife of Freeman Walker Departed this Life On Monday the 21 of Jany 1833, 5 Oc

Freeman Walker Departed this Life on monday the 27th day of May A.D. on thousand eight hundred and forty-four eight O.clock P.M.

[illegible]

Mary C. Rainy widow of [illegible] Rainy dead departed this life on Saturday the 2 day of June 1884 at 1 o'clock [illegible] P.M.

Alice E. King wife of Chas. Y. King departed this life on Monday the 8th day of Jany 1906.

[illegible] King departed this life the 23 of March, 1910

Wallace [illegible] Walker [illegible]

[illegible]

Margaret E. Pritchett wife of Hunter Pritchett Departed this life on Wednesday the 14th of April, 1937.

Hunter St. Pritchett departed this life on Monday the 14th of February, 1938.

Deaths from the Walker Bible in the Possession of Donna Gill Goings

Moses Pritchett's parents were Joseph S. Pritchett and Elizabeth Ann Daniel. His father died about 1845. For this reason, his father did not appear in a Census report where his children were listed by name. The Census of Brunswick Co. for 1850 listed Elizabeth Pritchett and her children who had not yet married. The children with her were Joseph, William, Moses, Albert, James, David and Henrietta Pritchett. Moreover, when Moses married in 1867, his marriage record indicated that he was the son of Joseph S. and Elizabeth Ann Pritchett.

Accepting his age as shown in the Census reports of Brunswick Co. in 1850 (15), 1860 (25), 1870 (34), and 1880 (44), and 31 when he was married in 1867, it appears that he was born in 1836, plus or minus one year. The family lived on a farm near Danieltown VA, a farm still owned by the Pritchett family--the same lands on which the family had lived since 1765.

Before the Civil War, Moses worked as overseer for Sidney M. Kennedy, uncle to Mary Ann Hughs Burroughs Kennedy, who would be his future wife.

His Civil War record: Moses Pritchett enlisted Jun 3, 1861 in Co 1, 29th Infantry Regiment. He and David Pritchett (his brother) were members of the "Brunswick Blues," although David did not enlist until more than a year later. The 20th Regiment was part of Garnett's Brigade that was sent in the summer of 1861 into West Virginia where they were driven out by McClellan. A large number of the unit contracted the measles during this time, a misfortune experienced by large numbers of soldiers. In Sep 1862, they were transferred to Co. D, 46th Infantry Regiment. Then, in Oct, 1862, they were transferred to Wise Brigade and became 34th Co. B, 59th Regiment, and they remained in this Regiment for the remainder of the War. They were sent to SC and were down there for some time. They were even sent into Florida for a short while. David reported that he paid $10 for a gingerbread cookie in Florida when he was there during the War. After the siege of Petersburg became quite critical, they were brought back there. They were engaged in fighting in that area and were in the retreat from Petersburg to Appomattox. Moses was promoted to Sergeant Aug 16, 1864. On

the retreat there was that bloody battle at Sayler's Creek in Amelia Co., and Moses was among the some 8,000 who surrendered there. David got through the Federal lines and was at Appomattox Court House when Lee surrendered. Moses was described as having dark complexion, dark hair, dark eyes, and was five feet six inches tall. He surrendered Apr 6, 1865, three days before General Lee surrendered at Appomattox. (Information on file in war records at National Archives, Washington, D. D. Researched by McCaddin Pritchett, 1971. Dr. Pritchett's research on the

He was married to Mary Ann on Sep 11, 1867, in Brunswick Co. (BC court records). On Oct 26, 1867, Moses sold his share of land from their father's estate to brother David (BC DB 39/218).

In 1870 Moses and Mary Ann were living in Red Oak District of Brunswick Co. at Sturgeonville (Warfield). Their real estate was valued at $1,200 and personal estate, at $500. They had one child. In 1872, Moses and Mary Ann purchased a farm totaling 117 acres from John J. Cole and his wife Jane Daniel for $600. Moses was again mentioned in legal records when he attended the sale of the personal estate of his mother, Elizabeth Ann Daniel Pritchett and purchased items. In 1880, Moses and Mary Ann were living on their farm near Macedonia UMC and had four children. He died Feb 2, 1889 at his home and was buried in the garden cemetery.

MARY ANN H. B. KENNEDY

Mary Ann H. B. Kennedy was born Nov 1844 in Brunswick Co., the daughter of David Baker and Margaret Ann Kennedy. Baker was a member of a large Kennedy family that lived for many years in the northern end of Brunswick Co., not many miles from the Nottoway River. The old bridge across the River, used for so many years and replaced during the 1940s, was known as Kennedy's Bridge. The Kennedys had been there for decades when Mary Ann was born.

Mary Ann died at Kenbridge VA in 1916 at 11 o'clock on Friday night at the home of her son, H. W. Pritchett on West Fifth Avenue, the result of paralysis with which she had been stricken that afternoon and from which she never recovered consciousness. Although we do not have the month and day, we know that she was in her 72nd year, therefore it would be before November of 1916 (obituary).

Mary Ann's mother, Margaret Frances Manson Walker was the daughter of Freeman Walker (b. Jan 16, 1795 in Mecklenburg Co. VA, d. Mon May 27, 1844 at 8 PM at home in Brunswick Co. VA as per Family Bible Records) and Mary Ann B. Manson (b. Jan 22, 1793, d. Mon Jan 7, 1823, married Jan 6, 1820). She had one full sister, Eliza Ann Walker (b. 1822) who married George W. Kirk. They had a daughter Margaret Agnes Kirk who married a Moore and the Moores had a son "Bud" Moore. (There are letters, on file, written by Mary Ann, her daughter, Lillie, and William E. Walker provided by Mrs. Bud Moore) Freeman Walker married a second time Jul 18, 1826, Parthenia T. ? (b. Jul 3, 1801, d. Jan 21, 1833), a third time on Oct 31, 1833, Elizabeth Bennett (b. Apr 4, 1798, d. 1852). Half siblings were: William E. Walker (b. Jul 23, 1827), Lucretia S. Walker (b. May 13, 1829), Benjamin F. Walker (b. Jul 18, 1831), Martha Walker (b. Jul 13, 1831), Ann J. Walker (b. Aug 13, 1834), Mary E. Walker (b. Nov 22, 1835, d. Mon, Jan 8, 1906, married Jan 17, 1866 to Charles W. King d. Mar 23, 1910--their daughter, Georgiana C. Walker, b. Oct 18, 1837, married Apr 17, 1867, Turner Shell Hines) and; Susan F. Walker, (b. Nov 7, 1839).

Issue of David Baker Kennedy and Margaret Frances Walker: (7 children) (family listed in 1850 Census, #147, then, living at Planter VA in Mecklenburg Co)

Richard Kennedy (b. c1841, d. bef 1866 in Civil War, bur in family cemetery, Hastings farm, Brunswick Co.)

Robert Kennedy (b. c1843, d. bef. 1866 in Civil War, bur in Monterey).

Mary Ann Hughs Burroughs Kennedy, (b. Oct 11, 1844, d. Sep 1, 1916), married Sep 11, 1867, Moses Pritchett II, (b. 1835, d. Feb 1889).

Margaret Agnes Kennedy, (b. Aug 3, 1847, Jan 6, 1912), married c1870, Asa Stroud Lambert. Issue: (5 children)

Lou Carter Lambert (b. Sep 15, 1872, bur. Kenbridge Heights Cemetery in the Pritchett plot) never married. In later years she came to visit Hunter Pritchett when his wife Mag was ill and stayed there as long as she lived.

Elma Edwards Lambert (b. Jul 14, 1874) mar. William Bolling.

Fannie Wright Lambert (b. Jun 28, 1876, bur with husband at Rocky Run UMC Cemetery, Brunswick Co VA) married Apr 28, 1896, James William Hammock. Issue: (3 children)

Joseph Willard Hammock (b. Apr 13, 1897, bur with wife at Rocky Run UMC Cemetery, Brunswick Co. VA) mar. Jun 8, 1929, Bessie Keeton. Issue: (3 children)

James Marshall Hammock (b. Dec 1930, bur. Rocky Run UMC Cemetery, Brunswick Co. VA)

Betty Jean Hammock (b. May 1, 1933) mar. Jun 18, 1954, James Robert Turpin, Jr. They are divorced and she has remarried. Issue: (2 children)

Katherine "Kitty" Read Turpin (b. Oct. 29, 1955)
David Browning Turpin (b. Dec 13, 1956)

William Lucian Hammock (b. Jan 24, 1935)

Flora Marshall Lambert (b. Feb 14, 1876) mar. Feb 1899, Ronald Stith.

Birdie Estelle Lambert (b. Mar. 18, 1880) married Norman Bolling.

Margaret Agnes Hammock (b. Sep 28, 1898) married Arcel Robbins.

Asa Marshall Hammock (b. Oct 16, 1901, bur. Rocky Run UMC Cemetery, Brunswick Co VA)

Louise Kennedy Hammock (b. Dec 15, 1912) married Stewart Dawson. She was a registered nurse.

William F. Kennedy, (b. Oct 27, 1851, d. Sep 14, 1922) married 1) 1880, Laura Tinsley (b. Dec 8, 1861, d. Sep 14, 1903) of Petersburg VA, 2) 1906, Virginia Lambert (b. Apr 15, 1863, d. Dec 19, 1930). (See W. F. Kennedy and Kenbridge VA following Pritchett Family) Issue: (8 children)

L. Gertrude Kennedy (b. Sep 1, 1881, d. Jun 18, 1950) was a missionary to Brazil.

D. Tinsley Kennedy

Edith Kennedy (b. Apr 19, 1886, d. May 5, 1933) married Thomas Eldridge Hurt (b. Oct 15, 1885, d. Sept 13, 1926).

Lillian Kennedy mar. Joseph Blackburn. They lived in Kenbridge and had five children.

Florence Kennedy (d. age 18 yrs) married Joseph Cook of Petersburg. She died shortly after marriage and was buried in Petersburg.

W. Harry Kennedy (b. Oct 15, 1885, d. Sep 13, 1926) married Tilly Kanitzon.

Ruth Kennedy (b. Nov 7, 1898, d. Sep 11, 1946).

(Infant son) (b & d. Nov 15, 1901)

Emma Jane Kennedy, (b. Apr 22, 1853, d. Jun 9, 1929), married Jan 26, 1888 at sister Agnes' home in Brunswick Co., Joseph Pennington.

Margaret Elizabeth "Betty" Kennedy, (b. Mar 11, 1859, d. Mar 24, 1924 in Petersburg), married Bernard Berry. She accompanied niece, Bessie to Richmond when she married Thomas Garner Gee

Issue of Moses Pritchett II and Mary Ann Hughs Burroughs (Kennedy): (5 children, all born in Brunswick Co.)

Irene[6] Pritchett, (b. c1869, d. 1872), was an only grandchild and idolized by her grandmother, Margaret Walker Kennedy. Her Aunt Agnes gave her a gold dollar. She ran a high fever when her mother was in bed when sister, Lily was born. Dr. Gee was called and diagnosed a cold. She died a few days later of complications, maybe pneumonia. She was 3 years, 10 mo, 22 days of age. She was probably buried on the family farm in cemetery where other family members are buried.

Lillie[6] Pritchett, (b. 1871, d. Jan 18, 1890 of pneumonia, buried in family cemetery) was engaged to be married in February of that year to Willie Hawthorne (who later married Molly Hawthorne).

Jessie William[6] Pritchett, (b. 1872, d. 1930 in Kenbridge, VA, buried Kenbridge Hts. Cemetery).

Hunter Wood[6] Pritchett, (b. 1876, d. Feb 14, 1938 in the Farmville Hospital, bur. Kenbridge Hts. Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA). was a pioneer merchant of Kenbridge when it was a mere village

He was associated with the firm Kennedy, Pritchett and Co. He married c1904, Margaret King, (b. 1879 in Mecklenburg Co., d. 1937 at her home in Kenbridge, VA).Issue: (4 children)

William Wood[7] Pritchett, (b. Dec 7, 1906 in Kenbridge, VA, d. Aug 31, 1984 in Port Charlotte, FL, bur. Kenbridge Hts. Cemetery, Kenbridge, VA), married Apr 28, 1935, in Kenbridge, VA, Oneida "Nita" Elizabeth Kallam, (b. 1915, d. Aug 8, 1997 at home in South Hill, VA, bur. Aug 12, 1997, Kenbridge Heights Cem). He worked with his father in Hazelwood and Pritchett Grocery Store, then for Ripberger and Co and ultimately for Southern States Cooperative until his retirement. William and Oneida made their retirement home in Port Charlotte, FL. After William's death Oneida made her home in South Hill, VA with daughter, Ann Gauchet, until her death. Issue: (3 children)

Margaret Ann[8] Pritchett, (b. Jul 7, 1936), married first Jul 27, 1952, Morriss Fittz Harper. They divorced Feb 21, 1981 and Ann then married on Jun 15, 1985, Richard H. Gauchat. They divorced Jul 27, 1993. Issue: (4 children)

Sylvia Ann[9] Harper, (b. May 17, 1954), married Jun 25, 1972, David A. White. Issue: (2 children)

Amanda Louise[10] White, (b. Apr 4, 1981).

Michael Ashby [10] White, (b. Dec 9, 1984).

David William Harper[9], (b. Jan 24, 1956), married first on Jan 16, 1982, Elaine Klatt. They were divorced in 1992 and he then married on Oct 30, 1997, Terry Huey. Issue: (2 children)

Valerie Nicole[10] Harper, (b. Oct 4, 1986).

Matthew Brigham[10] Harper, (b. Jan 16, 1989).

Morriss Jackson[9] Harper, (b. Nov 1, 1958).

Patricia Leigh[9] Harper, (b. Jan 21, 1965), married Jul 21, 1984, Michael Keith Taylor. (1 child)

Cayce Rebecca[10] Taylor, (b. Jan 3, 1997).

Betty Mae[8] Pritchett, (b. Sep 5, 1939), married Dec 31, 1961, Raymond Petrie White. Issue: (2 children)

Karen Elizabeth[9] White, (b. Dec 31, 1963), married Oct 3, 1998, James Mase.

Michael Wood[9] White, (b. May 18, 1966).

Linda Lee[8] Pritchett, (b. May 6, 1943), married Jul 30, 1963, Dennis Hoffman. They were divorced in 1977, and she then married on Jun 14, 1981, Thomas Quackenbush. Issue: (3 children)

Anita Kimberly[9] Hoffman, (b. Jun 4, 1963), married Jun 23, 1984, Daniel Landowski.

Kristen Marie[9] Hoffman, (b. Sep 22, 1967), married Jul 4, 1992, Rick Peoples. Issue: (3 children)

Michael Allan[10] Peoples, (b. Aug 9, 1994).

James William[10] Peoples, (b. Dec 19, 1996).

Elizabeth Francesca[10] Peoples, (b. Apr 8, 1999).
Dennis Bradley[9] Hoffman, (b. Jul 1, 1970).

Hugh Burroughs[7] Pritchett, (b. Jan 17, 1910, d. Apr 6, 1994 in Henderson, NC).

Charles Kennedy "KP"[7] Pritchett, (b. Jun 28, 1913 at Kenbridge, VA, d. Aug 12, 1975 in Kenbridge, VA, bur. Kenbridge Heights Cem), served in WWII. He entered Service Feb 3, 1941, S/Sgt. Asiatic, Pacific, and was discharged Dec 5, 1945 (History, p. 98)

Alice Elizabeth[7] Pritchett, (b. 28, 1917), married c1937, Leon Thrower Gill, from Blackstone. He worked as a trucker for Epes

Truck Line and later in their office. Elizabeth resides in a nursing home in Durham NC in Jun 2000.

> Donna describes her mother: "Mother played the piano, did various types of needlework and was a wonderful mother and wife. She never worked outside the home and never drove a car. The only family story she told me was that her mother was quite surprised when she found out that she was pregnant (with Elizabeth). Her Kenbridge doctor had sent her to a specialist in Richmond to treat a tumor. It was in Richmond that she discovered that she was pregnant." (Mar 14, 2000)

Issue: (3 children).

Joyce Elizabeth[8] Gill, (b. Sep 1, 1943) mar. Glen Hazelwood. Issue: (2 children)

Carol[9] Hazelwood, a graduate of UNC, Chapel Hill NC.

Craig[9] Hazelwood, in study to become a chiropractor.

Margie Sue[8] Gill, (b. Oct 1, 1944), mar. Michael Hall. Issue: (2 children)

Theresa[9] Hall, mar. Greg Williamson. Issue: (1 child).

Ryan[10] Williamson.

Mike[9] Hall, mar. Jenny (surname unknown), a student at Appalachian State College.

Donna Kaye[8] Gill, (b. Sep 5, 1946) mar. ? Goings. They are divorced. Donna is a graduate of Wake Forest University and worked as a public school teacher for some years. She is now a Real Estate Broker in Charlottesville. Issue: (2 children).

Amy Elizabeth[9] Goings, a graduate of VCU in Richmond and has a JD from the University of Miami. She resides in Richmond VA.

Kristina Kaye[9] Goings, a graduate of VCU in Richmond.

(Information on William Wood Pritchett family furnished by Ann Gauchat, Jun, 1999. Information on Elizabeth Pritchett Gill provided by her daughter, Donna Goings, Mar 2000.)

Bessie Bell[6] Pritchett, (b. Sep 2, 1879, d. Jun 13, 1934 at home in Lunenburg Co., bur. in family cemetery at Armstead Watkins and later removed to Kenbridge Heights Cem. Kenbridge, VA), married Apr 16, 1902 at Methodist. Parsonage in Richmond (record in Brunswick Co. Court), Thomas Garner Gee (7-69), (b. Jan 16, 1877, d. Oct 7, 1967). Bessie grew up at her home in Brunswick. Her father died when she was just 9 years old. As a young girl she went to school to Miss Betty Bailey. As a student she lived there much of the time. (Jim Bailey and son were living at home alone. They got Miss Betty to stay at home and teach school from the home.) Tuition was $3 a month, which included room and board. (Actually it all went to tuition--Mr. Bailey just gave them room and board because he was so anxious to keep his daughter happy.) After two years Miss Betty got married and Bessie went back home where she stayed until she married in 1902.

Shortly after this, Jessie and Hunter Pritchett went to what would be Kenbridge and opened a store with their uncle, William Kennedy. Their mother, Ann (Ann Hughes Burroughs Kennedy Pritchett), eventually left the farm to live with her children.

Issue of Bessie Bell and Thomas Garner Gee: (7 children)
Susie Margaret Gee, (b. Apr 25, 1903, d. Jun 24, 1981).
Hunter William Gee, (b. Dec 21, 1904, d. Oct 12, 1950).
Ellen Morton Gee, (b. May 31, 1907).
Ruth Garner Gee, (b. Dec 23, 1909).
James Edward Gee, (b. Oct 9, 1912, d. Jan 31, 1988).
Everette Webb Gee , (b. Mar 5, 1916).
Fred Pritchett Gee, (b. Aug 23, 1919).
(See Thomas Garner Gee 7-59 for details on family)

W. F. KENNEDY & KENBRIDGE VA

{Ken (for Kennedy) bridge (for Bridgeforth)}

"Being in the right place at the right time" may be a way to describe W. F. "Willie" Kennedy, however it took more action than that to accomplish the preliminary layout of a town. He and Mr. L. William "Willie" Bridgforth owned the farmland where the town of Kenbridge now stands. When the word came that there would be a railroad laid out near the boundary of their property, they decided to work together to make the most of what they saw as a prospect. First let us look at "Willie" Kennedy's life history and weave in the story of the town.

William F. Kennedy was born on a farm in the edge of Brunswick County near the Nottoway line and also near Kennedy Bridge and Fort Pickett. His family had been established there for many years. His parents, Baker Kennedy (a son of Jesse Kennedy and Susan Manson) and Margaret Walker were from Brunswick Co.

W. F. Kennedy lost two brothers in the Civil War and in the years after the War he went to Kentucky where he was engaged in business. In 1876 he returned to Virginia and settled in Lunenburg at Browns Old Grocery along Coxs Road (state route 137 and 40 intersected here) purchasing the farm around this store. He married in 1880 Laura Jane Tinsley of Petersburg VA. The first year of married life he lived in the home of Mr. and Mrs. Nat Matthews (a few miles from Kenbridge) until he could build a house.

In 1882, the post office department decided to open a post office in Mr. Kennedy's store, and called on him to suggest a name. He sent in the maiden name of his wife, which was Tinsley, but in some manner the postal authorities got the name mixed and when the post office was announced, it was named Tinkling and continued by this name until the year 1908. He was named postmaster of this new post office and continued to hold his position until a few months prior to his death in 1922. At no time in this period of forty years was he ever opposed for the position.

The original Kennedy store burned and for some time he operated out of a log cabin type building across the way before

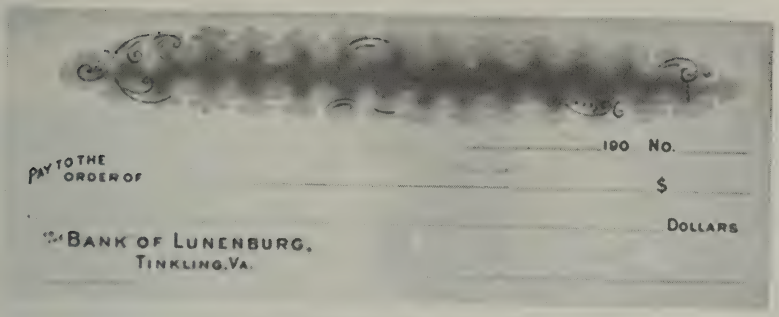
building again. The area was slow to grow, however Mr. Kennedy's two nephews, Jessie and Hunter Pritchett (sons of Moses Pritchett and Mary Ann Hughs Burroughs Kennedy) moved from their family farm in Brunswick County and joined him in a mercantile business. They formed the Kennedy, Pritchett & Co Mercantile business. The only other business at that time was that of Mr. Garland Blackwell.

Then, the railroad caused a flurry of activity when they began to survey the area to place what would be the Virginian Railroad. It eventually fell within a few hundred yards of the Kennedy store. Seeing an opportunity here, Mr. Kennedy and Mr. Bridgeforth felt they would need assistance. D. Tinsley Kennedy Kennedy's oldest son, had just finished VPI and so he called on him to help lay out the plans to start a town. The young Kennedy could see that he would need more experience than he had had so he called on a friend, John E. Walker, who had had this experience in a project elsewhere. He agreed to come and they formed the Kennedy-Walker Land & Development Co.

They made a plan for the town that was visionary enough to foretell the need for wide avenues that would accommodate even car traffic for the next hundred years. At the same time, lots were drawn off for businesses on either side of the main street, which was called Broad Street. Some of these lots sold for the 'enormous' sum of $25.

Before the town was established, they saw the need for a bank and one was started in 1906 under the leadership of Mr. W. S. Irby, The Bank of Lunenburg at Tinkling Virginia. Although the post office had been called Tinkling for some years, the unincorporated town was only known by that name from March 1906 until 1908. In 1908 the town became incorporated and the name was changed to Kenbridge by an act of the Virginia General Assembly. This took place on March 14, 1908. (A copy of the act may be found in Chapter 353 of the 1908 Acts of the General Assembly of Virginia.)

The name change was no doubt for several reasons but one thing that did not set well with the citizens was that the Morse Code letters for Tinkling was NG which was quickly picked up as 'no good'. They did not think that this spoke well for their new town.



Bank of Lunenburg, Tinkling, Virginia

Mr. Kennedy's family can be found in the Pritchett Family as he was brother to Mary Ann Kennedy who was mother to Hunter and Jessie Pritchett as well as Bessie Bell Pritchett who mar. Thomas Garner Gee (7-59) and who, herself, lived in Kenbridge during her last years.

William F. Kennedy was always active in religious activities in the community. He joined the Fletcher Chapel Methodist Church and remained a member there serving as superintendent of the Sunday School and a Steward at the same time. When Olive Branch Methodist (later Kenbridge Methodist Church) was started he moved there and likewise served as superintendent of the Sunday School and a Steward.

His obituary in the *Free State News*, Kenbridge, Va., Friday, September 22, 1922 (Vol. 9. No. 43), a lengthy article, ends with, "There was never a more indulgent parent or one who sought more the welfare of his children than Mr. Kennedy. In his days of poverty he strove to provide them with a liberal education, and made great personal sacrifices to give his children a better start in life than he himself had."

"A good and noble man is gone and the entire community will miss him sadly. So many and varied were his activities and interests that there is hardly a person in the entire town and community who will not feel his loss and miss his genial and sunny greeting."

(Information for this article has been gleaned from copies of the *BlackstoneCourier* and *Free State News*.)

Kenbridge—the Snow of 1948

CEMETERIES

GEE CEMETERY

(in woods within a mile of Oakland Christian Church on Rt. 613).

Rebecca C. Gee
b. Mar 23, 1811
d. Nov 5, 1843, aged 32 years, 7 months, and 13 days

Thomas W. Gee
Son of E. W. and R. C. Gee
b. 30th Sep 1832, d. 17th Apr 1849, age 16 years and 7 months

In the same cemetery William Taylor, a communicant of St. John's Episcopal Church (b. 1732, d. Sep 11, 1820) the Revolutionary Patriot of Lunenburg is buried. His grave was marked by the DAR in 1971. He had been clerk of the county court from 1763 – 1814, a period of 51 years and had represented the county in the Virginia House of Burgesses from 1765 – 1768.

HOLLYWOOD CEMETERY

(Richmond, VA)

William W. Webb and Virginia, his wife and all nine children with their spouses (where applicable) are buried at the Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Virginia, Parvilian 53 and 49. Tombstone inscriptions and records on file at the cemetery will confirm many of the birth, death dates here. A letter from Grace Stiff Meredith 9 March 1974 (d. 4 Jun 1975 and is buried at Oakwood Cemetery, Lawrenceville, Virginia) states, "So, with her death, Elizabeth (6-161.41) wrote 'Finis' to the history of the W. W. Webb family - a clannish, but out-going and exceptionally charming group." These plots include the Everette W. and Virginia Webb Gee family (7-53) as well.

GEE
Pavilion 49
(Obelisk in center of pavilion)
Wise gentle and kind truly a Beloved Physician
Sacred in the Memory of

Everette W. Gee, MD
Jun 20, 1868 – May 6, 1918
~~~~~
His beloved wife
Virginia Webb Gee
Jun 18 1867 – Jun 6, 1933
The Lord is My Shepherd
~~~~~
(cemetery records: died of pneumonia.
Died on Clay Street. Buried on Mar 29, 1901)
Margaret Gee
Daughter of Dr. E. W. & V. W. Gee
Jun 31, 1897 – Mar 27, 1901
~~~~~
(Mary) Virginia Gee
Jan 31, 1903 – Sep 18, 1948
~~~~~
William Webb Gee
(Nov 12, 1892) – May 10, 1959
~~~~~

WEBB
Pavilion 53
Father
William W. Webb
Feb 6, 1830 – Nov 28, 1892
~~~~~
In Loving Memory of our Mother
Virginia Harrison Webb
Wife of William W. Webb
1839 – Jan 20, 1917
~~~~~
Harriet M. Webb
1874 – Jan 31, 1887
~~~~~
Margaret Webb
(c1875) – Sep 13, 1897
~~~~~
Meade Bernard Webb
Jan 16, 1873 – Jul 21, 1913
~~~~~

~~~~~

Evelyn C. Webb
(c1862) – Nov 22, 1922

~~~~~~

William W. Webb, Jr.
1877 – Dec 11, 1920

~~~~~

Elizabeth Harrison Webb
(1878) – Feb 21, 1932

~~~~~

Sallie A. Webb
Aug 7, 1870 – Jun 15, 1960

~~~~~

Mamie Webb Stiff
1871 – Dec 22, 1950

~~~~~

Rev. James Willard Stiff
Jun 6, 1856 – Jul 16, 1934

GEE GARDEN CEMETERY

(Gee Farm on Jonesboro Road in Lunenburg Co., VA)

Dr. E. C. Gee
died
Oct 1, 1893
aged
56 years 5 months 17 days
Mary Frances Webb
wife of
Dr. E. C. Gee
born October 30, 1837
died March 16, 1915
"Not my will but
thine be done
Earth has no sorrow
that heaven cannot heal"

~~~~~

Susie R. Gee
Feb 7, 1879 -- Jun 23, 1898
~~~~~

SRG
~~~~~
Etta May
daughter of
R. E. & E. H. Gee
born Dec. 20, 1904
died Jan 18, 1908
"Sleep on sweet babe
And take thy rest
God called thee home
He thought it best"
~~~~~
George N. W
son of A. I & F. A. Gee
Jun 9, 1914 -- Aug 19, 1917
GNWG
~~~~~
Maria Green
died Dec 27, 1956
age 67
colored
~~~~~
Robert Wright
May 15, 1885
Oct 20, 1978
age 93
colored
~~~~~
unmarked graves:
Three unnamed infants
Children of Franklin & Susie Gee Saunders

## MADDUX-GEE CEMETERY

(Located on the Thomas Garner Gee farm, formerly Maddux and subsequently Clyde and Ruth Saunders were owners and then John Spencer "Billie" and Daisy Gee)

Samuel Maddux
b. 1800 -- d. 1858
~~~~~

Martha Maddux
b. 1810 -- d. 1882
~~~~~
Capt. John F. Maddux
b. 1839 -- d. 1864
~~~~~
George Edward Brydie
b. 1859 -- d. 1867
~~~~~
Rebekah Maddux Gee
b. 1795 -- d. 1862
~~~~~
Edward Bonner Gee
b. c1801, d. c1873 (grave unmarked)

MANSON/BRIDGEFORTH FAMILY CEMETERY

(Located at the farm on Fairview Road)

John Armstead Webb
1843 - 1924
"He loved God and his fellowman
And in return was loved and blessed"
~~~~~
Lavinia Susan (Manson) Webb
Jan 2, 1846 - Feb 14, 1911
"None knew thee but to love thee
None named thee but to praise thee"
~~~~~
John Manson Webb
Oct 14, 1873 - Married 29, 1907
"In heaven there is one angel"
~~~~~
J. R. Manson
Feb 13, 1798 - Mar 24, 1847
~~~~~
Susan H. Manson
Jan 5, 1807 - July 26, 1885
~~~~~
Baby
~~~~~

of T. W. & Rosa S. Webb
Jan 12, 1910 - Jan 12, 1910
~~~~~
Thomas Fletcher Manson
May 19, 1839 - Jul 16, 1922
~~~~~
Martha Dance Manson Cox
Nov 22, 1836 - Sept. 15, 1866
~~~~~
John Sidney Manson
July 2, 1831 - Nov. 6, 1851
~~~~~
Sallie Blackwell
daughter
W. S. and S. B. Manson
Oct 27, 1902 - July 27, 1903

JONES-WATKINS FAMILY CEMETERY

(Armstead Watkins Garden, now in woods near site of the old home of Edward B. Gee, Edward Crymes Gee, Nannie Gee Jones/ Watkins)

In Loving Memory of
Willis A. Jones
Nov 6, 1859 - July 5, 1896
In yonder world all bright and fair
~~~~~
Etta
daughter of
S. A. & Nannie Watkins
March 26, 1899 - March 31, 1899
~~~~~
Arthur Armstead
son of
S. A. & Nannie Watkins
Feb 28, 1901 - Jun 13, 1905
~~~~~
Nannie
wife of
~~~~~

S. A. Watkins
Feb 23, 1861 - June 24, 1928
Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord

~~~~~

Samuel Armstead Watkins
Aug 2, 1876 - Sep 25, 1952

~~~~~~

(marked only with rough stone)
Willis William Hawthorne
Oct 21, 1907 -- Oct 22, 1907
child of W. Holland & Mary Hawthorne

~~~~~

Some others that are reported to be there:
(Graves unmarked)
James J. Gee
Jan 16, 1877 -- Mar 6, 1877
Child of E. C. & Mary F. Gee

~~~~~

Charles B. Gee
Mar 24, 1881 -- Jan 12, 1882
Child of E. C. & Mary F. Gee

~~~~~

Hattie E. Gee
Apr 25, 1863 -- Jan 14, 1865
Child of E. C. & Mary F. Gee

~~~~~

Willis Milton Watkins
Jan 11, 1913 -- Aug 25, 1914
Child of Milton & Eva Watkins

~~~~~

Arthur Gordon Jones
Jan 12, 1920 -- Apr 1920
Child of E.B. & Josie Jones

~~~~~

Nellie A. Jones
Nov 1887 -- in infancy
Child of Willis & Nannie Jones

BAILEY-GEE GARDEN CEMETERY

(Old Bailey Farm on Fletcher Chapel Road)

Gertrude Gee Bailey
Sep 26, 1872 – Mar 26, 1933
~~~~~
John Garland Bailey
May 29, 1859 – Jan 7, 1935
~~~~~
Percy Bland Bailey
Apr 27, 1891 – Feb 19, 1961
~~~~~

Ruby Elizabeth Bailey
Dec 2, 1893 – Jan 13, 1964
~~~~~
James Garland Bailey
Apr 15, 1896 – Nov 27 1918

## PRITCHETT FAMILY CEMETERY
(on Lonnie Laffoon Farm)

Moses Pritchett
1835 – Feb 1889
~~~~~
Mary Ann Kennedy Pritchett
Oct 11, 1844 – Sep 1, 1916
~~~~~
Irene Pritchett
1869 – 1872
~~~~~
Lillie Pritchett
1871 – Jan 18, 1890
~~~~~

KENBRIDGE HEIGHTS CEMETERY:
(Kenbridge VA 23944)

Block 1, right.

WEBB

Richard Garner Webb
Apr 13, 1885 - Sept 8, 1961
~~~~~
Louise Walker Webb
Mar 10, 1890 - Oct 26, 1981

**GEE**

Hunter W. Gee
Dec 21, 1904 – Oct 12, 1950
~~~~~
Thomas H. Gee
Jun 21, 1936 – Jan 29, 1977
~~~~~
Thomas Garner Gee
Jan 16, 1877 – Oct 7, 1967
~~~~~
Bessie Pritchett Gee
Sep 2, 1879 – Jun 13, 1934

SAUNDERS

Clyde R. Saunders
Mar 18, 1897 – Mar 1, 1958
~~~~~
Robertson Carter Saunders
May 4, 1903 – Jul 13, 1994
~~~~~
Charles Eugene Saunders
US Army
Mar 29, 1931 – Oct 31, 1998
~~~~~
Robert Wayne Gee
Sep 24, 1950 – Jan 24, 1974
~~~~~

~~~~~

Sandra Virginia Gee
Apr 30 1954 – Sep 13, 1993

Block 2, right

KENNEDY

W. Harry Kennedy
Mar 13, 1889 – Oct 26, 1946

~~~~~

Infant son of
W. F. & Laura T. Kennedy
Nov 15, 1901

~~~~~~

Laura Tinsley Kennedy
Dec 8, 1861 – Sep 14, 1903

~~~~~

W. F. Kennedy
Oct 27, 1851 – Sep 14, 1922

~~~~~

L. Gertrude Kennedy
Sep 1, 1881 – Jun 18, 1950

~~~~~

Virginia Lambert
Kennedy
Apr 15, 1863 – Dec 19, 1930

~~~~~~

Edith Logan Hurt
May 23, 1857 – May 29, 1921

~~~~~

Thomas Llwellyn Hurt
Jan 22, 1863 – Feb 4, 1943

~~~~~

Edith Kennedy Hurt
Apr 19, 1886 – May 5, 1933

~~~~~

Thomas Eldridge Hurt
Oct 15, 1885 – Sep 13, 1926

GEE

Evelyn Crowder Gee
Apr 25, 1885 – Mar 23, 1969
~~~~~
Bracy L. Gee
Feb 13, 1882 – Sep 24, 1951
~~~~~
Virginia Mae Drewey
Gee
Apr 27, 1917 – Jun 4, 1972
~~~~~
Bracey Dennis Gee
Virginia
SK 3 USNR
World War II
Mar 20, 1916 – Mar 20, 1971
~~~~~~

Block 3, left

**GEE**

William Neville Gee
Dec 22, 1896 – Jan 27, 1955
~~~~~
Claudia Gillespie Gee
Jan 27, 1896 – Oct 13, 1946

~~~~~
Infant son of
W. N. & C. G.
Gee
Apr 2, 1924

Block 3, left

**HARRIS**

Mother
Josephine Eugenia
Harris
b. Mar 5, 1869
d. Dec 6, 1927
~~~~~
Everette Wariner
son of
Dr. T. C. & J. E.
Harris
Mar 12, 1902 – Jul 30, 1914
~~~~~
Thomas Caesar Harris, Jr.
Apr 4, 1905 – Dec 12, 1955
~~~~~
Richard Edward Harris
Sep 13, 1885 – Mar 3, 1969
(buried in Willow Dale Cemetery, Goldsboro NC)
~~~~~
Virginia Fitzpatrick Harris
Sep 16, 1890 – Jan 30, 1941
~~~~~
Thomas Ceaser Harris M. D.
Aug 17, 1876 – Dec 6, 1937
~~~~~
James E. Harris
Dec 24, 1845 – Apr 25, 1926
~~~~~
Fannie A. Harris
Mar 26, 1843 – Oct 17, 1924
~~~~~

Block 3, left

GEE

John William Gee
Methodist Minister
b. Mar 3, 1875
d. Dec 15, 1957
~~~~~
Mary Harris Gee
May 21, 1880 – Nov 16, 1972
~~~~~
Mary Frances Gee
Sep 14, 1906 – Sep 13, 1992
~~~~~
Everette Harris Gee
May 19, 1906 – Feb 9, 1981
~~~~~
Margaret Banks Gee
Mar 25, 1906 – Jul 3, 1996
~~~~~
Everette Harris Gee, Jr
Feb 22, 1948 – Jul 20, 1948
~~~~~
Ella Harris Gee
Aug 21, 1878 – Nov 22, 1961
~~~~~
Robert Edward Gee
May 8, 1870 – Jan 4, 1936

Block 2, left

**GEE**

Mildred Jordon Gee
Sep 5, 1914 – Apr 28, 1997
~~~~~
Daisy Vaughan Gee
Jul 30, 1894 – Dec 28, 1978
~~~~~
George Hanry Gee
Apr 1, 1881 – May 2, 1949
~~~~~

~~~~~

John Hannibal Gee, Sr.
Sep 12, 1918 – Feb 11, 1970
~~~~~
Nathan May Gee Sr.
F1 US Navy
World War II
Sep 27, 1926 – Aug 9, 1988
~~~~~

GEE

J. A. Gee
~~~~~
Minnie Gee
~~~~~
Margaret Gee
1912 ---- 1949

Block 3, left

GEE

Frank Rives Gee
Mar 8, 1906 – Apr 22, 1952
~~~~~
Frank A. Gee
Jun 21, 1884 – Jul 3, 1948
~~~~~
Anna Inge Gee
wife of
Frank A. Gee
Nov 27, 1888 – Nov 28, 1983
~~~~~~
John S. "Billy" Gee
Mar 4, 1924 – Nov 28, 1983
~~~~~
~~~~~

Block 3, left

HARRIS

William Roswell Harris
Nov 14, 1906 – Feb 5, 1994
~~~~~
Mary Hardy Harris
Mar 21, 1907 – Dec 18, 1993
~~~~~
Elizabeth Hardy Harris
Robertson
Jun 22, 1914 – Nov 1, 1996
~~~~~~
Richard Short Harris
May 9, 1908 – Mar 6, 1946
~~~~~

Block 3, left

PRITCHETT

Ruth English Pritchett
May 30, 1898 -- Nov 26, 1970
~~~~~
Hugh Burroughs Pritchett
Jan 17, 1910 – Apr 6, 1994
~~~~~
Margaret K. Pritchett
1879 ---- 1937
~~~~~
Charles Kennedy Pritchett
SSGT US Army
World War II
Jun 28, 1913 – Aug 12, 1975
~~~~~
Jessie William Pritchett
1872 ---- 1931
~~~~~
Hunter W. Pritchett
1876 ---- 1938
~~~~~

William Wood Pritchett
Dec 7, 1906 – Aug 31, 1984
~~~~~
Oneida Kallam Pritchett
Jun 28, 1915 – Aug 8, 1997

Block 2, right

**CROWDER**

Ruth Kennedy Crowder
Nov 7, 1898 – Sep 11, 1946
~~~~~~
Lambert C. Crowder
Aug 14, 1899 – Jan 29, 1936
~~~~~
Lambert Tinsley Crowder
Sep 14, 1932 – Feb 19, 1991

SAUNDERS

Thomas F. Saunders
May 4, 1902 – Jul 31, 1986

~~~~~
Susie Gee Saunders
Apr 25, 1903 – Jun 24, 1981

**SIDDONS**

Anne S. Siddons
Jul 23, 1933 – Sep 18, 1999

**ELLIOTT**

Etta S. Elliott
Feb 18, 1943 –Jul 31, 1996

**WILLIS**

Plumer D'Arcy Willis
US Army
World War II
Aug 15, 1919

## LAKEVIEW CEMETERY
(Victoria VA)

**WEAVER**

M. Frances Harris Weaver
Apr 25, 1903 – Dec 17, 1997
~~~~~
Robert Samuel Weaver, Jr.
Nov 17, 1900 – Dec 6, 1973

SEWARD

Thomas William Benjamin Seward
Jun 30, 1872 – Jun 19, 1935
~~~~~
Emma Hawthorne Seward
May 11, 1876 – Oct 28, 1952

## LAKESIDE CEMETERY
(Blackstone VA)

**BARNES**

Rebecca Caroline Gee Barnes
Oct 20, 1845 – Feb 2, 1920
~~~~~
Oliver Caphart Barnes
c. 1847 – Sep 19, 1934
~~~~~
Nannie Elizabeth Barnes
c1873 – Mar 28, 1900

~~~~~

Mary Lizzie Barnes
c1874 – Feb 29, 1896

GEE

James Edward Gee
Oct 9, 1912 –Jan 31, 1988

~~~~~

Martha Lula Brydie Gee
Sep 16, 1904 – Aug 1, 1990

BARNES

Bettie Sue Bailey Barnes
Dec 7, 1899 – Apr 27, 1967

~~~~~

William Thomas Barnes
Nov 27, 1895 – Jan 29, 1963

~~~~~

WATKINS

Eva Gertrude Jones Watkins
May 6, 1889 – Feb 23 1962

~~~~~

Milton Watkins
Jul 1, 1883 – Jan 27, 1970

GEE FAMILY CEMETERY ON BRUSHY RIDGE
(Williamsburg, WV)

The Family Patriarch, Everard Wilson Gee, established the cemetery by necessity on Jun 7, 1850 at the death of the son, James H. Gee, named after his great grandfather. The family had only been on the property a short time—less than a year. The farm, deed for which was recorded May 27, 1850 (GC DB 18/328) contained 700 acres. Here the family had settled, consisting of some 22 people, including slaves. In addition to the cemetery as
~~~~~

we see it today, tradition tells us there was a slave cemetery which is no longer visible nor is there any record of persons buried there. Ben Gee and his son, Jeffrey, renewed the Gee Family Cemetery on Brushy Ridge in recent years and are the faithful keepers of these grounds. Known to be buried in the cemetery:

JAMES H. GEE, b. 4 Nov 1830, d. 7 Jun 1850

MARTHA B. MARABLE GEE, b. 9 Apr 1824, d. 7 Oct 1852

HANNAH PIERCY GEE, b. 23 Nov 1804, d. 30 Mar 1858

EVERARD WILSON GEE, b. 12 Jun 1798, d. 31 Jan 1859

CORA EVERARD GEE, b. 7 Feb 1879, d. 11 Feb 1879

MAGGIE THORNTON GEE, b. 22 Jan 1880, d. 11 Feb 1889

SALLIE B. GEE, b. 1859, d. Fri 3, Feb 1922

JANNETTA J. GEE, b. 6 Feb 1836, d. 26 Apr 1857

SARAH R. McFERRIN GEE, b. c 1853, d. 1898.

ANDREW CHAPEL UM CHURCH CEMETERY
(Williamsburg WV)

CHARLES WILSON GEE, b. 6 Jul 1847, d. 1919

JOSEPHUS WILLIAM GEE, b. 9 Oct 1838, d. 23 Jul 1922.

MARGARET V. McCLINTIC GEE, b. 27 Feb 1842, d. 9 Feb 1914

JOHN SAMUEL WILKINSON Jr, b. 28 Dec 1870, d. 28 Nov 1949

EMMA ELWOOD GEE WILKINSON, b. 3 Nov 1873, d. 3 May 1948

ROBERT EDWARD GEE, b. 26 Jan 1883, d. 19 Feb 1950

MAYMIE HANNA GEE, b. 22 Jul 1890, d. 3 May 1965

LULA GRIFFITH GEE HEDRICK, b. 10 May 1876, d. 1930

JOHN H. HEDRICK

ROBERT EARL GEE, b. 28 Sep 1920, d. 6 Aug 1944

LLOYD ARMSTEAD GEE, b. 24 Aug 1922, d. 2 Dec 1968

GERALDINE RUTH TAYLOR GEE, b. 17 Jul 1925, d. 28 Sep 1997

JOSIE SULLIVAN GEE THRASHER, b. 27 Apr 1887, d. 2 Jan 1956

PAUL GRADY THRASHER, b. 28 Dec 1892, d. 26, Oct

JAMES HENRY SIMMONS, b. 2 Mar 1908, d. 15 Aug 1983

CLEO CAMPBELL THRASHER SIMMONS, b. 16 Dec 1915, d. Jan 1, 2000

JAMES WILLIAM SIMMONS, b. 12 Oct 1944, d. 26 Feb 1981

KATHERYN RUTH SIMMONS, b. 28 Feb 1950, d. 15 Dec 1975.

KELLY ELIZABETH SIMMONS, b. 14 Dec 1971, d. 14 Dec 1971.

WILLIAM EARL DIXON, b. 27 Sep 1953, d. Feb. 1954.

FLORENCE M. WILKINSON, b. 15 Sep 1903, d. 1906.

EUGENE B. WILKINSON, b. 17 Oct 1906, d. 17 May 1982.

FLORENCE B. WILKINSON, b. 13 Jan 1911, d. 9 Oct 1992.

MARGARET ISABELL WILKINSON, b. 23 Dec 1914, d. 8 Dec 1947

GLEN DIXON WILKINSON, b. 5 Jan 1910, d. 30 May 1984.

RIVERVIEW CEMETERY
(Ronceverte WV)

ROBERT PLEASANT GEE, b. Jul 9, 1834, d. May 3, 1906.

FRANCES McCLINTIC GEE, b. Nov 14, 1836, d. Mar 3, 1901.

EDWARD EVERARD GEE, b. Dec 23, 1860, d. Mar 4, 1932.

MARGARET FOGLESONG GEE, b. Oct 16, 1870, d. Apr 16, 1958.

ARTHUR LEE GEE, b. Aug 2, 1863, d. May 3, 1944.

NETA MAE GEE, b. Jun 1, 1870, Sep 4, 1937.

MARY E. GEE LINK, b. Jun 18, 1866, d. Dec 26, 1939.

HERNDON FRAZER LINK, b. May 32, 1866, d. Aug 19, 1919.

ROBERT FRANKLIN LINK, d. Jul 8, 1889.

PAUL DAVIS LINK, b. Apr 27, 1891, d. Jul 23, 1963.

CORA MORGAN LINK, b. Jul 4, 1893, d. Jan 10 1980.

VIRGINIA LINK JOHNSON, b. Jul 7, 1914, d. Dec 26, 1998.

RUSSELL WILBURN JOHNSON, b. Jan 14, 1915, d. Jul 26, 1978.

PERRY WILLIAM BAKER, b. Apr 29, 1913, d. Jan 22, 1989.

ROGER LEE LINK, b. Mar 24, 1922, d. Feb 6, 1978.

CARRIE VIRGINIA LINK, b. Apr 11, 1894, d. May 6, 1978.

ROSEWOOD CEMETERY
(Lewisburg WV)

EUGENE CLYDE HAYES, b. Jun 27, 1919, May 4, 1999.

RALPH EUGENE HAYES, b. Jun 13, 1949, d. Dec. 21, 1986.

GREENBRIER MEMORIAL GARDENS
(Lewisburg WV)

Dwain Edward Wilkinson
Sep 15, 1912 – Jan 16, 1997

EPILOGUE

Our 'watch' has come to a stop. Of course, we know that time is not governed by a watch. Time moves on at its standard tempo. Yet, we have arrived at the 'time' of publication. It is certainly not a finished history of the GEE family. The family saga, like time, continues on. At this juncture, we feel that it is the right time to share our findings, to give everyone an opportunity to reflect on the family as we have presented it. It has been our goal to make the story as accurate as available facts would allow, however if there are errors, please forgive but also report them to us. We do hope that you will find it accurate, enlightening, interesting and enjoyable.

For us it has been a privilege to gather and prepare this story and we do appreciate the backing and assistance from so many people. Also, it has been a pleasure, otherwise, I am sure we would have abandoned the project long ago. Especially has it been rewarding to get to know so many members of the family, persons we knew before but by working together on this undertaking we developed a greater appreciation for each individual and our kinship.

A new, positive reception has been reached for these words written by Thomas Jefferson, 1789, "No Society is so precious as that of ones own family."

FOOTNOTE

Scrapbooks on each of the families of Robert Pleasant, Edward Crymes, and Josephus William Gee have been prepared containing the wealth of artifacts, information and pictures, which have come into our possession. Being aware that these things belong to the total family we have given considerable thought as to how to make them safely available to anyone who would like to see or use them. As soon as they are compiled they will be placed in the archives most convenient to the families. The one for Robert P. and Josephus W. Gee (one volume for each family) will be placed in the Archives in Lewisburg WV and the one for Edward Crymes Gee (two volumes) will be placed in the VA State Archives in Richmond VA. A copy of this book will also be placed in each library.

~~~~~

It would be good to keep the story up to date if possible. We would like to invite each family to update your family as changes occur. We will make every effort to prepare an annual letter containing statistical information (births, deaths, marriages and accomplishments) available at each reunion. Let's make a month before the annual family reunion the deadline for sending updates to us.
~~~~~

BIBLIOGRAPHY
Document Sources

PREFACE

Gee, Samuel Edward, *The Kin of Dr. Ned Gee, Lunenburg Co. Virginia,* Keuffel & Esser Co., Arlington VA. 1975. (Abbreviation: The Kin)

CHAPTER 1

Banks, Charles Edward, *Topographical Dictionary of 2885 English Emigrants to New England 1620-1650*, Philadelphia, 1957.

Bardwell, John D. , *The Isles of Shoals, A Visual History*, The Portsmouth Marine Society, 1989.

Cognets, Louis des, Jr., *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records*, Princeton, NJ, 1958.

Eichholz, Alice, Ph.D., C. G. (editor), *Ancerstry's RedBook*, Salt Lake City UT, ©1992.

Fletcher, W. J., *The Gee Family*, The Tuttle Publishing Co, Inc., Rutland, Vermont. © 1937. (Abbreviated *TGF*)

International Genealogical Index (IGI), Church of Latter Day Saints Data Base, Salt Lake City UT.

Jenness, John Scribner, *The Isles of Shoals, An Historical Sketch*, Hurd and Houghton, New York, 1878

McIntosh, Charles Fleming, *Abstact of Norfolk County Wills*, Colonial Dames of America In the State of VA., 1914.

New England Historical and Genealogical Register.

North Carolina Booklet, NC Society DAR, Vol. VII, July, 1907.

Rutledge, Lyman V., *The Isles of Shoals in Lore and Legend*, Barre Publishers, Barre, Mass. 1965.

Savage, James, *Genealogical Dictionary of The First Settlers of New England, showing Three Generations of Those Who Came Before May, 1692 on Basis of Farmer's Register*, Vol. II (of IV), Genealogical Publishing Co, Inc. Baltimore MD.

Virginia State Library, *The British Public Record Office*, Richmond, VA., 1960.

Withington, Lathrup, *Virginia Gleanings in England*, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1980.

Additional information:
Head right: ...the "right" to claim fifty acres for every "head" arriving in the colony; most head rights were claimed by the person who paid the passage. Head rights of indentured servants may have been claimed more than once: by the master of the transporting ship, by the merchant who sold the indenture, by the person who bought the indenture, and/or by the servant. Head rights could be bought and sold; many people who paid their own transportation sold their head rights for money to establish themselves in the colony. (Redbook, p. 774)

CHAPTER 2

Boddie, John Bennett, *Virginia Counties: Surry*, Pacific Coast Publishers, Redwood City, CA, 1958.

Boddie, John B., *Colonial Surry*, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD., 1966.

Brayton, John Anderson, *The Descendants of Chaney Boyce, "Ancient Planter," and of Richard Craven, for Seven Generations*, Cain Lithographer's, Inc. © 1996.

Childs, James Rives, *Reliques of the Rives,* J. P. Bell , Co., Lynchburg, VA. ©1929.

Colonial Wills of Henrico Co., Virginia, Part One, 1654-1737, Abstracted & Compiled by Benjamin B. Weisiger III, 1976. (Henry[1] Gee)

Davis, Elizabeth T., *Surry Count Records, Surry Co., VA.*, 1955.

Ford, Annette Gee, (compiled & edited), *The Captive, Major John H. Gee, Commandant of the Confederate Prison at Salisbury, North Carolina 18864-1865: A Biographical Sketch with Complete Court-Martial Transcript,* Utah Bookbinding Co., Salt Lake City, Utah. ©2000.

Fothergill, Augusta B., compiler, *Marriage Records of Brunswick Co., Virginia, 1730-1852.* Baltimore MD: Clearfield Company, 1976.

Hart, Lyndon H., III, *Surry County, VA.: Wills, Estate Accounts, and Inventories (1730-1800),* Southern Historical Press, 1983.

Hopkins, William Lindsay, *Wills from the Burned Counties of Virginia,* Richamond, VA., 1987.

Lawrence-Dow, Elizabeth, *Autographs, 1701/2, Charles City/Prince George and Surry Counties.* Richmond VA: The Dietz Press, Inc., 1976.

Lindsay, Joyce H., *Henrico County Marriages 1980-1808.*

Love, Mary Elizabeth "Lizzie", *History and Genealogy of The Henry Hicks Love Family of Lunenburg, Virginia*, ©1972 by Mary Elizabeth (Lizzie) Love.

Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia, Edited by H. R. McIlwaine. Virginia State Library, 1979. (Henry[1]Gee)

Miscellaneous Henrico Co. Records 1650-1807, Part II, p. 407.

Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers: Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants, 1623-1800*, 5 vols. ©1979.

Prince George Co., *Virginia Wills and Deeds, 1713-1728*, Abstracted and Indexed by Benjamin B. Weisiger III. ©1973.

Quit-rent Roll (1704-5) is found in the Public Records Office, London, in Colonial Office Papers. Class 5, Vol 1314, Doc. VIII. (Charles[1] Gee)

Ratcliffe, Clarence E., compiler, *North Carolina Taxpayers, 1679-1790,* Vol 2. Genealogical Publishing Co. Inc.,1987.

Rymer, S. Bradford, *A Family Chronicle,* self-prepared. ©1960.

The Secret Dairy of William Byrd of Westover, 1709-1712, edited by Louis B. Wright and Marion Tining, The Dietz Press, Richmond, Virginia. © 1941.

Tidewater Virginia Families Vols 1 - 2, May 1992 - Mar 1994, A Magazine of History and Genealogy. (Henry[1] Gee)

Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly, Vol 13-15, 1975-77, vol 15, April 1977 #2, p. 53.

Weisler, Benjamin B., III, *Colonial Wills of Henrico Co., VA.*, 1976

CHAPTER 3

(Sources not previously listed)

Arvin, Evelyn Ferguson, *Ante-Bellum Homes of Lunenburg*, Whittet & Shepperson, Printers, Richmond VA. 1969.

Bell, Landon C., *The Old Free State,* The Williams Byrd Press, Inc., Printers, Richmond, Virginia. ©1927. (A contribution to the History of Lunenburg County and Southside Virginia).

Bell, Landon C., *Sunlight on the Southside, Lists of Tithes Lunenburg Co., Virginia, 1748-1783,* Genealogical Pub. Co., Inc. Baltimore MD. ©1931.

Bradshaw, J. Douglas, *The Wigfield and Nelson Families of Fauquier Co., Virginia*, 229 Littletown Quarter, Williamsburg, VA 23185.

Claiborne Parish Sketches, "The Family of Sack Pennington Gee" by Jean Craighead Shaw, Papers prepared for the Claiborne Parish Historical Association, Homer, Louisiana, 1956.
Gee Cemetery in Claiborne Parish, Homer, LA

Historic Claiborne '69, "Gee Cemetery" by Marguerite Henry Garrett, CPHS, Homer, Louisiana, 1969.

Liber 4 Folio 186 of land warrants, land office, Annapolis, MD.

Neville, Joseph B., *One Neville Family (1612-1982).* Tempe AZ, 1982.

Newman, Harry Wright, *The Flowering of the Maryland Palatinate,* Genealogical Publishing Co. Inc. ©1984. (An intimate and objective history of the Province of Maryland to the overthrow of Proprietary Rule in 1654, with accounts of Lord Baltimore's settlement at Avalon. Pages 239-242 give records telling the story of John Nevill, our Primogeniture.)

Register of Albemarle Parish Surry and Sussex Counties 1739-1778, Transcribed and Edited by Gertrude R. B. Richards Ph.D., Published by The National Society Colonial Dames of America in the Commonwealth of Virginia, ©1958, Garrett & Massie, Incorporated, Richmond, Virginia.

Revolutionary Patriots of Brunswick Co., Virginia, by Rosa Thornton Lane of the Colonel Charles Lynch Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution.

Stories of Dixie, "The Gee Place", by James W. Nicholson, p. 106, 1966 reprint.
Virginia Revolutionary Publick Claims, Vol 1, compiled and transcribed by Janice L. Abercrombie and Richard Slatten

Map of Lunenburg County, Virginia Prepared under the Direction of the Board Of Survey of Washington and Lee University by Jeff Hotchkiss, Top. Eng., Staunton, VA. 1871

CHAPTER 4

The Vestry Book and Register of Bristol Parish, Virginia, 1720—1789, Transcribed and Published by Churchhill Gibson Chamberlayne, © 1898, (the original book housed in the rare book section of Swem Library, W. & M. College).

Brayton, John Anderson. "Using Middle Names to Reconstruct A 'Burned Co.' Pedigree". Virginia Genealogist, (a quarterly), Vol 36, #3, 1992: 163-172.

Additional sources or information:
Obtaining a patent: As settlers moved westward the land was considered public property and each Co. issued patents upon request from the surveyed land in their jurisdiction. Anyone who received a patent was required to build a dwelling and plant crops within three years or the patent was void. (Family History Library, Salt Lake City, Utah, Research Outline—Virginia, p. 7)

CHAPTER 5

China Voyager: Gist Gee's Life in Science by William J. Haas, Armonk, NY/London, England: M. E. Sharpe, Inc. © 1996.

Gee, Wilson, *The Gee Family of Union County, South Carolina,* Jarman's Incorporated, Charlottesville, Virginia. © 1935.

Gee, Wilson, *The Gist Family* of South Carolina and Its Maryland Antecedents, Jarman's Incorporated, Charlottesville, Virginia. © 1934.

Hardestry's Historical and Geographical Encyclopedia, ©1883. (Found in Greenbrier Co. Archives, Lewisburg WV)

CHAPTER 7

The Link Family, Antecedents and Descendents of John Jacob Link, 1417-1951, by Paxson Link, 1951

CHAPTER 8

Bell, Landon C., *Lunenburg Co, VA Wills*, 1746-1825,

Hawthorne, Julian A., *The Descendants of John Alfred Hawthorn of Brunswick Co. Virginia,* Personally printed, ©1981.

Journal of the Virginia Annual Conference, The United Methodist Church, Edited and published for the Conference, Virginia United Methodist Communications, Inc. P. Box 11367, 4016 West Broad St., Richmond, Virginia 23230. Published annually.

APPENDIX

Ligon, William D. Jr., *The Ligon Family and Connections*, ©1947.

Pritchett, William McCaddin, *Civil War Soldiers from Brunswick County, Virginia*, Gateway Press, Baltimore, MD. ©2000.

Harris, George A. Jr., *A Brief History of the Jonesboro Baptist Church,* printed in 1950.

Palmer, Frances H. & others (church historian, 1988), *A History of Perseverance Christian Church, 1828 – 1988.* Hand typed and bound. 1988.

Pritchett, William McCaddin, Dr., *New Hope Christian Church at Danielton in Brunswick County, Virginia 1893 to 1968.* Typed and issued by The Official Board, George W. Brown, Chairman & Harvey E. Pritchett, Vice Chairman. July 1968.

Pulley, Mary Croft, *History of Lunenburg Co. in World War II*, The Dietz Press, Inc. Richmond VA,© 1949.

Wallace,Robert E., *Hight-Hite Families of Sussex and Surry Counties, VA*, Heritage Books, Inc, Bowie, MD. ©1976, 1993.

INDEX

ADAIR
Eddie, 177
Ian Forrest Allen, 177
John C. Francis, 177
Noah Hunter Lee, 177
Sean C. Francis, 177
ADAMS
Bayley Edward, 253
Brenna Jan, 253
Douglass Mordock, 253
Eileen Grace, 253
Greg, 366
John Bayley, 253
Thomas, 106
ADCOCK
Carolyn Elliot, 246
Irvin J., 246
ALAOUI
Chahd, 243
Creena Yasmin, 243
Albemarle Parish Register, 26, 94
ALDEN
Alice Maude, 223
ALDERMAN
Dorothy Ellen, 376
ALDRIDGE
Marcia Elaine[9], 86
Sandye Joanne[9], 86
Stanley Preston, 86
ALEXANDER
Emily Holland, 214
Jimmy, 214
Margaret, 278
ALLEN
Ashby B. Jr., 178
Ashby Bridgforth, 178
Cary Bolling[10], 126
Charles Littlepage, 179
Elizabeth Littlepage, 179
George, 260
George E., 178
Lucy Harwell[10], 126
Mary Frances, 179
Mary Margaret, 179
Rebecca Warren, 178
Robert Bridgforth, 179
Samuel Harrison, 126
Samuel Harrison[10], 126
Thomas Wilson, 126
Una Vivian, 288
Virginia Gee, 120
W. G., 47, 48
William Gaston[9], 47, 48
ALLGOOD
Cathy, 269
AMARA
Barry Kenneth, 181
ANDERSON
Elvis Gene, 333
Gabrial Wayne[11], 79
Kimberly Louise, 333
Lula, 107
Mary, 33, 36
Pamela Susan, 180
Richard, 36
Shannon Elizabeth, 333
Thomas, 18
Wayne Clark, 79
ANDERSON,
Elizabeth, 392
ANDERTON
Elsie Elder, 216

Andrew Chapel, 370
Andrew Chapel Cemetery, 152, 355, 357, 359, 362, 363, 364, 365, 369, 371, 374, 467
ANDREWS
Drury, 66
Elizabeth, 68
Patsy, 54
Sandra Mae, 331
Willie, 331
ANGLES
Jerry N., 223
Antrim Parish, 32
ARBAUGH
Maggie Cleveland, 174
ARJONA
Susanne Elizabeth, 298
Armstead Watkins' Home, 219, 229
ARTHUR
Adeline, 181
Henry, 181
ARVIN
Cornelia Frances, 56
ATKINS
Elizabeth Danielle, 246
Ernest Duane, 246
ATKINSON
Bettie Helen[10], 119
Mallory Cook, 119
Pansy Anne, 213
Patsy Anne, 213
Samuel Edgar, 213
Theodore E., 119
ATTWOOL
Quenton Thomas James, 274
AUGHEY
McKenzie, 181
AUTRY
A. E.[6], 64
Crawford T.[6], 64
Frances[8], 64
Hayen[6], 64
Jane[6], 64
John, 64, 65
Mary R., 64
Permelia[6], 64
AXON
Ernest, 1
BABBITT
Brian Ellis, 335
Christopher Robert, 335
Sean Richard, 336
Bacon's Rebellion, 14
BAGLEY
Anderson, 111
Carolyn, 267
Claiborne Clarence, 267
Clifton, 191
Elizabeth, 392
George, 392
Lewis, 405
Mary, 392
BAGWELL
Susanna, 428
BAHNSON
Helson, 238
BAICY
Mary Helen, 88
BAILEY
Adam Saunders, 296
Alvin Forrest, 268
Bettie Sue, 272, 466
Betty, 444
Catherine Elizabeth, 268
Edward Gee, 206, 270
Everett Blackwell, 262
Everett Bland, 268
Glenda Ann, 270
Glenn Percy, 270
Helen Gee, 264

James Garland, 271, 456
Jim, 283
John Garland, 261, 283, 404, 456
John Willis, 261
Marjorie Angela, 269
Marshall Siddons, 296
Percy Bland, 262, 456
Ruby Elizabeth, 262, 456
Sandra Lee, 268
Sarah Wilson, 296
Susan Elizabeth, 270
Tammy L., 85
Thelma Elizabeth, 262
Thomas Marshall, 296
Verta, 403
Wayne Jr., 85
Wayne Sr., 85
William Winfrey, 268
William Winfrey Jr., 268
Winston, 69
Bailey/Gee Cemetery, 455
BAILLET
Frances Auretta, 89
BAKER
Edna Elizabeth, 374
Perry William, 174, 469
Susan C., 54
William Lake, 174
BALL
Brent Allen, 360
Larry Kenneth, 359
BALLEW
Harley G. Jr., 241
Jake Benjamin, 241
Joshua Ross, 241
Kayley Jane, 241
Luke Joseph, 241
BAME
Rebecca Lynn, 358
Bank of Lunenburg, 446, 447
BANKS
Margaret, 250, 461
Sarah, 31
William Lynn, 250
BANTY
Daniel Heath[10], 127
James Louis, 127
BARBOUR
Danny Lee[10], 81
Danny Lee[9], 81
Harrison Lee, 81
Shelly Rene[10], 81
Thomas Russell[10], 81
BARE
Mary Virginia, 368
BARKER
Albert H., 385
Charles Moody[9], 126
Charles O'Connor, 126
Forrest W.[8], 126
Jack[9], 125
Kay Eileen, 77
Ruth, 385
Sidney Hill[8], 125
Spratley, 125
William[9], 125
BARKEY
Brandon, 173
Brandy, 173
Branson, 173
BARKSDALE
Judge William, 251
Pauline, 218
Richard, 218
William R., 248
BARLOW
R. J., 251
BARNARD
Elijah Herbert, 387
Kenneth Ford, 387

BARNES
Alexander James, 267
Andrew Benedict, 267
Anne Dudley, 273
Benjy, 320
Bettie Sue Bailey, 274
Blanton, 384
Cheryl Eugenia, 267
David Garland, 275
Eddie C., 386
Eddie Haskins, 385
Edgar Eugene, 267
Eleanor Glenn[11], 406
Elizabeth Gregory, 265
Elizabeth Susan, 272
Elizabeth Webb[11], 406
Eugene Bridgforth, 264
Floyd, 386
George Olin, 384
Grace Katherine, 385
Gregg, 384
Gregory, 384
Harry W. Jr., 385
Harry Wallace, 384
Jamie Moreton, 385
Jamie Oliver, 385
Lavinia Susan[11], 406
Lee Wallace, 385
Lemuel G., 384
Lemuel G. Jr., 384
Letcher Blackwell, 274
Letha Thomas[11], 406
Lew, 419
Linda Haskins, 385
Llewellyn Bland, 267
Marie Bruce[11], 406
Mary Blackwell, 274
Mary Letcher, 273
Mary Lizzie, 384, 466
Mary Rachel, 268
Mary Tucker, 386
Michael Edgar, 267
Michael Gee, 384
Nannie Elizabeth, 384, 465
Oliver C., 383, 465
Sara Marie, 268
Steven Hardy, 384
Susan Carol, 387
Virginia Lee, 385
William Bruce, 406
William E. Jr., 384
William Everett, 384
William Thomas, 272
William Thomas Jr., 272
William Thomas, III, 272
William Thomas, Jr., 466
Winifred, 406
Barnes Family, 264
BARNEY
Alice Mary, 28
BARROW
Dennis, 430
BARRY
Andrew, 102
Armstead, 102
John, 101
Joseph, 102
Richard, 101
Sarah[4], 95
William, 101
William T., 100, 101, 102
William Taylor, 101, 102, 112
Barry's Bridge, 101
BATEMAN
Pamela Hope[11], 77
Raymond Sprul, 77
Raymond Sprul, Jr.[11], 77
Robert Christopher[11], 77
Velerie Sue[11], 77
BATTEN

Kayla Michele, 333
BAUMEILLER
Michelle Ann, 82
BEDFORD
T. H., 69
BEEBE
Shirley, 409
BELL
Ann Elizabeth, 237
BELLE
Berta, 79
BELLING
Chelsea Ann, 165
Christopher Gee, 164
Ella Jo, 165
George D., 164
George M., 164
Karen Em, 164
Samuel Gene, 165
BENNETT
Elizabeth, 437
BERDA
Francis John, 222
Shelly Ann, 222
BERG
Melissa, 257
BERNARD
Faye, 221
BERRY
Bernard, 440
Martha, 82
Newton S., 96, 105
BETTS
William, 389
BETZARES
Ann Mario, 79
BEVELL
Virginia Harrison, 399, 450
BIGGERSTAFF
Aaron, 65
George Washington[6], 65
Henrietta Moore[6], 65
James Madison[6], 65
John Sanders[6], 65
Josephine Gee[6], 65
Martina E.[6], 65
Mary Marcella[6], 65
Samuel Grubbs, 65
William C., 65
Willie Ann[6], 65
Zachary Taylor[6], 65
Bill of Sale
Everard W. Gee, 149
BILLINGSLEA
Jean, 252
BILLINGSLY
Malinda, 64
BINGAMAN
Rebecca Jo, 89
BISHOP
John, 145
BIVENS
Conrad, 361
Margaret Irene, 361
Black Water Swamp, 41
BLACKBURN
Joseph, 439
Blacks & Whites, 193, 197
Blackstone VA, 190
BLACKWELL
Garland, 446
Marietta Letcher, 272
Martha Harriett, 344
Pattie Edmundson, 287
BLAIR
Christie Leigh, 243
Christopher Keith, 243
Christopher R., 243
Courtney Lynn, 243
Keith, 243

BLAKE
Lina M., 145
Margaret A., 145
BLALOCK
Heather Paige[11], 77
William Lewis, 77
BLANDFORD
Alma Elizabeth[7], 73
Samuel Hustleton, 73
William, 74
BLANK
Carlos, 339
BLANTZ
Francis Xavier, 225
BLEVINS
Calvin Ray, 39
BOBBITT
Ray Maxwell, 415
BOBO
Martha Cornelia, 119
BODDIE
Diane[11], 412
Harriet Susan[10], 413
Henrietta Lela[10], 413
John Thomas[10], 413
Kitty Sue[11], 412
Margaret Webb[10], 411
Mary Frances[11], 413
Mary Nell[10], 413
Needham James, 411
Needham James, III[11], 413
Needham James, Jr.[10], 412
Richard Franklyn[10], 412
BOHANNAN
Elizabeth, 43
John, 70
Joseph Buchannon, 43
BOLLING
Norman, 439
William, 438
BONNER
Elizabeth[3], 41, 44, 62
Margaret, 26
BOONE
Jasmine Denise, 177
BOOTH
Joel, 111
BORGAN
Helen, 212
BOSWELL
Henry E., 399
Hodges Swan, 406
James, 223
James Allen, 223
Shirley Ann, 223
Thomas Leonard, 223
BOUTWELL
Alice Jean, 29
BOWEN
Ashley Michelle[10], 86
Marcus Sydney, 86
Stephanie Ann[10], 86
BOWERS
Clarke Gee, 341
Francis, 94
Ivan Matthew, 341
James Matthew, 341
James Matthew, Jr., 341
BOYCE
Bethyer, 23
BOYD
Benjamin Butler, 78
Debra Lynn, 85
Kathleen A., 326
T. Mumford, 403
Vanet Mercides[10], 78
BOYLES
Milton, 69
BRACEY
Thomas, 75

BRADY
Brent, 211
Nellie H., 211
BRAGG
Alice Proctor, 337
Elizabeth, 80
John Orgain, 337
Julia Ann, 209
Katrena Charlene, 375
Oscar, 384
Pearl, 384
Russel Gale, 375
BRANCH
Eula, 230
Robert Watkins, 230
Sara Elizabeth, 218
Tena Miller, 230
BRANSFORD
Edythe Dair, 359
Florence Edna, 357
Franklin W., 357
BREAULT
Hector Joseph, 289
Rose Ann, 289
Wilcid Francis, 289
BREWER
Sackfield, 31
Silvanus, 31
BRIDGFORTH
Austin, 405
Blackwell Harris, 245
George Blackwell, 245
Joseph Seward, 245
Katherine Elizabeth, 245
L. William, 445
Mary Lee, 178
William L., 54
BRIGGS
Lucretia, 429
Sarah, 51
BRIGHT
Gerald Arthur, 226
BRINSON
Michael Craig, 264
Michael L., 264
Bristol Parish Registry, 94, 96, 98
BRITT
Florence, 409
BROADWAY
Robert, 15
BROCK
John, 66
BRODNAX
Edward, 111
BROOKS
Dorris[8], 87
Gayle Rice[9], 87
Hilah[8], 88
James Franklin[9], 87
James Otho[8], 87
Jeanne Barker[9], 87
Jeffrey Todd[10], 87
Jessie Gee[8], 87
Kathryn Sue[9], 87
Mary Emma[8], 87
Mildred Sue[8], 87
Onie, 48
Otho T., 87
BROTHERS
Hugh Allen, 35
Seleah Melvina Ellen[8], 35
William Riley[8], 35
BROWDER
Benjamin D., 345
Daisy, 122, 193, 345
Rebecca, 262
Rebecca Annjulina, 207
Walter Eldred, 345
William, 30, 32, 345
BROWN

Alexander Maxwell[11], 90
Armon, 430
Benjamin Richard[11], 90
Charles C., 212
Charles C., Jr., 212
Clifford Olustee, 38
Elizabeth, 389
Florean Cecelia[8], 38
Jesse, 418
Joan, 407
Keith Ray[8], 38
Lesley Worthing[11], 90
Mary Alice[8], 38
Melissa Bragg, 223
Michael Morris, 308
Morris, 308
Nicholas Morris, 308
Rebecca J., 402
Richard Bayard, 90
Upton, 402
W. D., 401
William, 430
Zachary Carter, 308
BRUNELLE
Gloria Ann, 240
Horace Lee, 240
Brushy Ridge Gee Cemetery, 73, 147, 152, 155, 357, 362, 466
BRYANT
Stephen, 395
BRYDIE
George Edward, 122, 453
Martha Lula, 331, 466
Robert Samuel, 331
Brydie P. O., 199
BUCKNER
Jemima, 71
BUGG
Benjamin, 66
Lucy, 68, 70
BULLOCK
Kathleen, 254
BURDA
Frances, 263
BURFORD
Ann Elizabeth, 26
BURGAY
Christopher James[11], 84
Burke
James, 330
Louisa Catherine, 330
BURKS
Nola Zell, 374
BURNHAM
Elizabeth, 68
John, 68
BURT
Bettie Gee, 47, 48
BYBEE
Elizabeth, 63
BYERS
Mae, 411
BYNUM
Mary, 118
BYRD
William II, 16
Wm, 14
BYRON
Mauree, 79
CAFFREY
Mamie, 251
CALDWELL
Mary, 166
Norman I., 56
CALLAHAN
Virginia Alice, 386
CALLIS
Ashton Wilkins[10], 77
Cameron Wilkins[11], 77
David Franklin', 298

Donald Ray, 297
Hugh Warren, 76
Jessie Arthor, 77
Jessie Weldon[9], 77
Keith Cameron[10], 77
Margaret Paige[10], 77
Mark Gregory[10], 77
Matthew Franklin, 298
Michael Weldon[10], 77
Philip David, 298
Richard Elroy, 246
Samuel Wilkins[9], 77
Sarah Arlene, 246
Shannon Rachel[11], 77
Sheila Rae, 298
CAMPBELL
Alexander, 100
Emmazetta, 371
Nancy, 100
CANE
Elizabeth, 78
CANNON
Julia Ann, 347
CAPUTI
Marie, 264
CARD
Vivian Davis, 268
CARDER
Eva Gertrude, 365
CARLTON
Ashley, 227
Christopher, 227
Michael Wayne, 227
Robert Lee, 226
Steven Craig, 227
CARROL
Isabell Margaret, 356
CARTER
Aline Dunnington, 242
Amanda Diane, 270
John, 17
Robert "King", 17
CASH
Ethel May, 322
CAUDLE
Olivia, 174
Cedar Creek Church, 193
CHANDLER
Bert Cecill, 120
Elizabeth Jeter[9], 120
William Shaw, 120
CHANEY
Deborah Lynn, 311
Jill Marie, 312
Robert Linwood, 311
CHAPMAN
Allen, 27
Charles, 27
Sarah[3], 27
CHAPPELL
Mary, 24, 71
Ruby G., 128
Charles City County, 13
CHART
Miss Maud's, 61
CHASE
Philip Edward, 125
CHAVOUSTIE
David, 246
CHEELEY
Louise M., 212
Robert M., 212
CHESLEY
Gilley, 222
CHILDS
Benjamin Gordon, 413
Benjamin James[11], 413
Richard Gordon[11], 413
Robert Webb[11], 413
Susan[11], 413

CHILES
Earnest Foster, 230
Eva Branch, 208, 230
Henry Foster, 231
Kathryn Armstead, 231
Claiborne Parish LA, 66, 67
CLARK
Amber[10], 90
Margaret A., 107
Roger Darryl, 90
Roger[10], 90
CLARKE
George, 340
George Benjamin, 107, 340
Gladys Finks, 107, 340
Jesse C., 107, 340
CLAYTON
Steve Mark, 76
CLEATON
Diana H.[9], 127
Hunter, 86
Janet Gee[9], 86
Preston Stith, 127
Preston Stith[10] III, 127
Preston Stith[9] Jr., 127
CLEM
Heather Noelle, 264
Herbert, 263
Herbert Lindsey, 263
Jennifer Nicole, 263
CLEMENT
John, 419
CLEMONS
Christy, 360
CLIBORNE
Douglas[10], 80
Edgar Allen, 80
Robert Allen[10], 80
CLUTTER
Angela Yvonne, 376
Barbara, 373
Brooklyn, 376
Jennifer Renee, 376
Richard Lee, 376
Robert Derrick, 376
Robert Lee, 376
COCKRAN
Louisa M., 35
COGAN
Ashby Bridgforth, 179
George, 179
James Zachary, 179
Jonathan Edwards, 179
COLE
John J., 436
COLEMAN
Allison, 342
James C., 342
John B., 430
Paula Danridge, 84
COLLIER
Mary[5], 51
William, 51
William, Sr., 51
COLLINGS
Annie Fern[9], 35
Birdie[9], 35
Elisha Jackson, 35
Elisha Jackson, Jr.[9], 35
Frances Geraldine[9], 35
Horace Anderson[9], 35
Lawrence Benjamin, 35
Lilly Pearl[9], 35
Lorena[9], 35
Martha Evelyn[9], 35
Robert Barney[9], 35
Roy Harding[9], 35
COLLINS
Margaret Elizabeth, 80
COOK

Joseph, 439
Mary Lou, 119
Regina, 175
Tracy Alison, 175
William Douglas, 175
COOKE
John Herbert Petty[11], 407
Lennie, 29
Walter W., 407
COOPER
Bonnie, 367
Edgar Claude, 367
COOTS
Jeston, 35
CORDLE
Coye, 351
Lily, 351
COTTON
Biddleman Bascom, 26
James Gee[6], 26
Smith, 26
William Milton[8], 26
William[9], 26
COULTER
Martha, 33
COUSINS
Elizabeth H., 397
Peter, 397
COX
Bonnie Lynn, 346
Florence Ethel, 125
George F., 125
George W., 189
Martha, 454
CREEDLE
Pearl Louise, 86
CRENSHAW
Martha, 340
Crooked Creek, 62
CROSTIC
Stuart, 79
CROUCH
Phoebe A., 80
CROWDER
(Mrs.) Harvey, 252
Eulalia Emma, 75
Evelyn, 59
Lambert C., 464
Lambert Tinsley, 464
CRUM
Susan, 369
CRUMP
Charlotte Morris, 292
Claude Hamilton IV, 292
Claude Hamilton, II, 292
Claude Hamilton, III, 292
William Reginald, 292
CRUTE
James Edmondson, 407
James[10], 407
John Manson Webb[10], 407
John Manson Webb[11]Jr., 407
Nancy Sue[10], 407
CRYMES
Mourning, 107
Patsy, 104
CULLEN
Mary Irene, 341
Cumberland Parish, 30, 93, 103
CUTHBERTSON
Sunisa, 245
CUTRIGHT
Arlene, 385
DAIRYMPLE
Mae, 87
DALTON
Benjamin Scott, 386
Danny, 386
Elsie Mae, 76
Jacob Tyler, 386

DANCE
Matthew, 393
DANFORTH
Art, 196, 235, 397
DANIEL
Arianna, 430
Elizabeth Ann, 430
Flossie Gene, 297
George, 430
George W., 430
Jane Thomas, 430
John, 27
John Eddie, 431
Joseph, 430
Marmaduke, 430
Michael C., 87
Paul[10], 87
Reese, 430
Richard, 430
Susan Louisa, 431
Thomas, 430
William, 430
DANIELS
Jacqueline Marie[11], 415
John Maxsey, 415
DANKEL
Julie K., 290
Jullian R., 290
Richard Charles, 290
Riley Ellen, 290
Robert William, 290
D'AQUINO
Michael, 308
Michelle, 308
DAR, 47, 61, 96
DARDEN
Elizabeth, 103, 105
DAULTON
Elizabeth, 213
Leslie, 213
DAVIS
Allen W., 51
Benjamin James, 74
Brenda, 263
Charles McQueen, 118
Clara Belle, 118
Crystal Faith, 363
John Marcus, 86
Lewis, 51
Milly[7], 125
Susan, 429
Wayne, 367
DAWAULT
Phillip E., 413
DAWSON
Stewart, 439
DEARDEN
David, 94
Deed
Virginia Farm, 1950, 143
DeLANY
Lawrence, 409
DEMPSEY
Sarah Ella, 415
DESMOND
Anne Elizabeth, 342
Cornelius, 342
DEVEREAUX
Alfred, 411
Alfred, Jr. [11], 412
Carolyn[11], 412
Joan Elizabeth[11], 412
Melissa[12], 412
Steven Boyce[12], 412
Devon, England, 2
Diary of Everard W.[5], 131
DICKINSON
John Joseph, 269
DILWORTH
Mary Elizabeth, 305

Sadie, 314
DIXON
Arthur G., 368
Brenda Sue, 368
Ginger Faye, 369
John, 53
Michael Wayne, 369
Neil Mychel, 369
Rick Wesley, 372
Scott Russell, 369
William Earl, 369, 468
William F., 368, 370
DOBSON
Austin Everette, 224
George L. Jr., 224
James, 224
DOBY
Elizabeth, 46
Nathaniel, 47
William, 46
DODD
Ingrid, 89
Walker, 390, 393, 395
DOGGETT
Hannah, 389
DOWDY
John Corbertt, 78
DOWLING
Mary Pat, 253
DOWNS
Evelyn Elizabeth, 372
Kate, 278
DOZIER
Leonard, 102
DRAKE
Lucy, 393
DRAPER
Ella, 405
DRUMRIGHT
Gee, 67
DRURY
Charles, 20
DUDLEY
Ruby Cecil, 272
DUGGAR
Maggie, 345
DULANEY
Ben Kristopher[11], 82
Dale Bruce, 82
Dale Bruce[11], 82
David Scott[11], 82
DUNBAR
Lula Edna, 165, 166
Dunbar Family, 166
DUNN
Jason Lee, 363
Matthew Lee, 363
Michael Marvin, 363
DYER
James, 67
Jane Ann, 68
EAKINS
James, 391
EANES
Virginia H., 232
EARNHARDT
Kelley King[11], 83
Ralph Dale, 83
Ralph Dale, Jr.[11], 83
EARP
Linda Mae, 226
EASTON
Kirk Harrison, 305
Ralph, 305
ECKLES
Ida Virginia, 386
EDMONDS
John R., 252
EDWARDS
Benjamin Lucas, 359

James E. Sr., 358
James Edward, Jr., 358
EGGLESTON
Beverly Purnell, 270
Fannie Purnell, 270
ELAM
Elizabeth, 15
Gilbert, 15
Mary, 15
Thomas, 15
ELDER
Allen Wayne, 222
Edward M., 73
James Gordon, 222
Johnnie Boyde, 221
Johnnie Wood, 222
June Allen, 220
Lula Price[7], 73
Michelle, 222
Nellie Virginia, 222
Paul, 222
Rennie, 222
Susan Rene, 222
Thomas Rennerson, 220
Virginius Allen, 220
William T., 189
ELLIOTT
Amber Nicole, 246
Jeffrey Wayne, 301
Justin Matthew, 301
Kelsey Harris, 246
Lynda Gayle, 301
Michael Wayne, 246
Robert Warren, 299
Robert Warren, Jr., 301
Susan Dianna, 300
Vickey Lyon, 80
ELMORE
Alan Wade, 345
James Edward, 345
James W. Sr., 429
Loney Mae, 70
Mary Elizabeth Minor, 431
Michael Lee, 345
Sarah Lee, 266
Wanda Joanne, 345
ENYART
Abraham, 63, 65
EPES
Elizabeth, 391
EPPERSON
James, 429
EPPES
Anne, 407
ESTEP
Cynthia Lynn, 301
ESTES
Arthur Adolphus, 119
Bessie Eulala, 119
EUBANK
Clay, 217
Donna Louise, 217
EURY
Tony Ralph, 83
Tony Ralph, Jr.[11], 83
EVANS
Elizabeth J., 69
Howard Earl, 415
James Walter[12], 415
John Thomas[12], 415
Marjorie, 81
William Howard[12], 415
EVERETTE
David, 225
Jan Bramley, 225
Laura Katherine, 225
EVIR
Susannah, 100
EWELL
Prof., 187

EWING
Beverly, 83
FARISS
Nancy, 330
FARRIE
Janie, 215
FARVER
Reeta Fay, 308
FAULKNER
Lessie, 243
FEAMSTER
Alexander Hill, 173
FEATHERSTUN
John Haskins, 210
Lucy Ann M., 344
Mary E., 210
FEIBER
Howard, 80
FERNANDEZ
Teresa Maria, 408
FERRELL
Nancy, 329
FEURY
Daisy Ella, 372
FIELD
George, 220
FINKS
Katherine Hamilton, 107, 340
Lewis, 340
Mark, 340
Simeon Hamilton, 340
FINLEY
Karen Lynn, 294
FISHER
Barbara Mae, 84
FITZHUGH
Austin James[10], 87
Brooke Hidden[10], 87
Cory Woodroof Hite[10], 87
Phillip W. H., 87
FITZWATER
Dale L., 363
Dale Lee, 363, 370
Lee Andrew, 363
Lee S., 363
Nancy Ellen, 363
Zachary Alan, 363
FLEMING
Motiah Harrison, 386
Ruby, 386
FLETCHER
John Malcolm[7], 28
Malcolm Nicholson, 28
W. J., 2, 28, 53, 72
Fletcher Chapel Church, 196, 199, 396, 417
FLIPPEN
Herbert Lilborn, 386
Jamie Wallace, 386
Steven Tucker, 386
William T. II, 386
William T. III, 386
William Tunstall, 386
FLOWERS
Joyce, 221
Linda Marie, 215
FOGELSON
David Harvey, 162, 163
Margaret Ellen, 162, 469
FOLLIS
Craig Michael, 304
John, 304
FORD
Annette Gee[8], 28
Deborah Kaye, 373
Donald, 372
Donna Raye, 373
Elizabeth, 387
Russell, 372
Sarah Katheryn, 373

FORRESTER
Jennifer, 279
Martha E., 29
Fort Delaware, 353
FOTOPOULOS
Anthanisos, 88
FOURNIER
Sean, 163
FOWLKES
Hubert, 127
Hubert[10] Jr., 127
FOX
Joshua Allen, 361
FRAHER
Mary B., 212
FRANCIS
Annie Nan, 56
FRANKLIN
Florence, 125
FRANTZ
Charles James, 39
Debra Charlene[10], 39
Larry Charles[10], 39
Robbie Dale[10], 39
FRANZ
Carol, 179
FREDERICKS
Connie Eileen, 163
William G., 163
FREEMAN
Anna Blanche, 360
John, 360
Laura Neal, 360
Mattie, 70
FRY
Brian Kenneth, 408
FUNDERBURG
Jesse Gee[11], 80
John Kenneth, III[11], 80
John Kenneth, Jr., 80
GABBERT
Carl Michael, 368
Lindsay Renee, 369
Matthew Aaron, 369
Michael Trent, 369
GALESKE
Brandy, 82
GALIGHER
Alexis Christine, 362
Michelle Lynn, 362
GANTEAUME
Maritza, 339
GARDNER
Alex[10], 58
Ovan Drenna, Jr., 58
GARLAND
David S., 143, 145
GARNER
Lucy, 389, 416
Garner Name, 416
GARRETT
Marguerite Henry, 67
Tyler, 222
GARY
Martha Gee[5], 26
Susan, 376
GASTON
John Williford, 119
Mary, 119
GATES
Bertie Elizabeth, 79
GAUCHAT
Richard H., 441
GAULDING
Ann Leonora, 60
GAY
Arch C., 75
Arch C. III[10], 75
Arch C., Sr.[9], 75
Mary Del[10], 76

Ruth Gee[9], 75
Virginia Gee[10], 76
GEE
Aaron[5], 34
Abigail L.[6], 71
Adriana, 339
Agnes Jessie[6], 60
Alfred Barton[7], 69
Alfred[5], 68
Alice B.[6], 108
Alice Frances[6], 75
Alice[8], 70
Allen[6], 64
Almarinda Artemza[6], 69
Alt Elizabeth[9], 39
Alvin H., 74
Alvin Hunter[8], 89
Amanda L.[5], 65
Amey[4], 66
Amy Elizabeth[11], 76
Amy Fairbank[10], 81
Amy[4], 47
Anderson G.[5], 55
Anderson Lewis[6], 56
Anderson[5], 36, 38, 54
Andre Linda[10], 79
Anita Virginia[9], 80
Ann[7], 69
Anna Louise, 148, 166, 168
Anne Maude[8], 80
Anne[4], 54
Annie Elizabeth, 251, 255, 256
Archibald Taylor[6], 48
Archie Garland[9], 76
Artemia[7], 69
Arthur Lee, 162, 165, 166, 167, 168, 469
Arvin Hite[7], 88
Ashley Brooke[11], 82
Ashley Nicole[10], 89
Aubrey Charles[9], 39
Aubrey Commodore[8], 39
Austin McElveen[7], 28
Bailey[4], 31, 34
Barbara Allen[9], 76
Beatrice Virginia, 363, 370
Ben Blackwell[9], 82
Benjamen Mills, 348
Benjamin, 147, 148, 150, 366, 367, 370
Benjamin C.[5], 74
Benjamin Charles[7], 75
Benjamin Charles[8], 80
Benjamin F., 154, 437
Benjamin[3], 41, 42, 44, 52, 62, 93
Benjamin[4], 72, 74, 106
Benjamin[5], 105
Bolivar Hopkins[5], 29
Boyce[4], 26
Bracey Dennie, 459
Bracey Dennis[8], 59
Bracey Linwood[7], 59
Bracy L., 459
Bradford Page[9], 76
Brenda Lorraine[10], 83
Brendon Thomas, 304
Bridget N.[4], 72
Bridget[4], 51
Bryan Cary[10], 81
Caleb Christian[11], 82
Carol Lea, 366
Carolina Adelia[6], 74
Carrie G., 404
Carrie G. "Gertie", 191, 202, 204, 206, 261, 348, 456
Champness Morton[5], 38
Charles (PF)[4], 50, 62, 63, 93, 95, 99, 101, 111, 112, 113
Charles B., 204, 336, 405, 455
Charles Henry[5], 36

Charles James, 3
Charles James[5], 47, 48
Charles James[6], 47
Charles James[7], 48
Charles Jr.[5], 112
Charles McQueen[9], 118
Charles Ray[9], 39
Charles Robert [6], 38
Charles W., 467
Charles Wesley, III[11], 80
Charles Wesley, Sr.[9], 80
Charles Wesley[10], 80
Charles William[7], 106
Charles Wilson, 146, 152
Charles[1], 3, 13, 17, 18, 23, 28, 29, 41
Charles[2], 9, 20, 23, 27, 30, 41, 42, 52, 62, 63, 93, 103
Charles[3], 24, 27, 41, 43, 44, 46, 62
Charles[4], 25, 32, 36, 46, 62, 73, 95, 96, 105, 107
Charles[5], 120
Cindy Louise, 333
Cinthy[4], 33
Claiborn[5], 68
Clarence L.[8], 79
Claribel[9], 119
Claude[8], 39
Claudie Gillespie, 459
Cora, 354, 362
Cora, 467
Cora[6], 71
Corkey Bee[9], 39
Cornelia[7], 57
Cristin Wesley[11], 80
Cynthia[10], 118
Daniel Lee[9], 39
David Earl[10], 84
David Hunter, 304
David Palmer[5], 38
David W.[6], 100
David[4], 93, 95, 100
David[5], 100
Delilah[4], 33
Dimple Margueritte[7], 38
Dona M. L.[6], 71
Dorothy[9], 37
Drucella Elizabeth[9], 119
Drucilla Elizabeth[8], 120
Drury B.[7], 60
Drury[3], 24
Drury[4], 104, 107
E. B. "Ned", 123, 185, 187, 191, 453
E. B."Ned", 146
E. Harris, 250, 251, 255, 278, 461
E. Harris Jr., 255, 461
E. W., 400
E. W. "Buddie", 199, 201, 203, 207, 231, 232, 234, 280, 281, 283, 400, 404, 449, 450
E. W.[5], 74
Edith[6], 37
Edmund W.[5], 100
Edmund[5], 25
Edward Anderson[5], 55
Edward B., 121
Edward B. "Ned", 282
Edward C., 48, 106, 122, 123, 146, 150, 151, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 194, 195, 196, 197, 204, 232, 265, 398, 400, 403, 451
Edward Everard, 162, 469
Edward Harrison, 334
Elbert Rudolph[10], 70
Eliza F.[6], 100
Elizabeth, 31, 105, 396
Elizabeth Ann[5], 55
Elizabeth Ann[6], 37

Elizabeth F., 395
Elizabeth J.[6], 70
Elizabeth Jane[5], 146, 155
Elizabeth Jane[6], 34
Elizabeth Jennings, 106
Elizabeth Jones[6], 69
Elizabeth Lucas[5], 69
Elizabeth Raine[10], 82
Elizabeth S., 106
Elizabeth S.[6], 64
Elizabeth[2], 20, 23, 41
Elizabeth[3], 24, 27, 90
Elizabeth[4], 32, 34, 36, 52, 54
Elizabeth[5], 36, 38, 64, 105
Elizabeth[6], 39, 71
Elizabeth[7], 69
Ella Gertrude[6], 75
Ella[8], 70
Ellen Morton, 265, 305, 312, 350, 444
Emily[6], 100
Emma E., 356
Emma Elwood, 352, 355, 467
Emma Elwood., 354
Ernestine[10], 70
Estelle Madeline[8], 86
Ethel Lee[8], 81
Etta May, 250, 251, 452
Eugenia Emily[7], 57
Eva Love[7], 54
Evelyn Crowder, 459
Evelyn Virginia[8], 89
Everard W., 155, 353, 403, 467
Everard W.[5], 50, 66, 93, 103, 107, 112, 113, 117, 130, 131, 143, 145, 146, 149, 151, 185, 383
Everard W.[5]., 367
Everette Webb "Tiny", 332, 333, 444
F. A. "Frank", 192, 201, 204, 206, 281, 336, 338, 348, 405, 462
Floyd[9], 70
Frances Jane[5], 55
Frances[4], 54
Frances[5], 64
Frances[7], 35
Frank Rives, 338, 462
Fred Pritchett, 333, 334, 351, 444
Frederick[5], 64
Gene Cary[9], 81
George Eldred[6], 54
George Hanry, 461
George Henry, 293
George Henry[7], 106
George L.[5], 68
George N., 452
George Nelson Winn, 343
George Samuel, 348
George Samuel, Jr., 348
George W.[6], 37
George Washington[5], 106
George[4], 66, 105
Gertrude Elizabeth[9], 39
Gertrude Gist[9], 119
Gertrude[8], 119
Gilbert[2], 15, 16
Gladys Hortense[8], 81
Grace, 6
Greenberry[6], 35
Hall S.[6], 69
Hañah, 18, 20, 21, 41
Hannah[3], 33
Hannah[4], 52
Harold Benjamin, III[10], 76
Harold Benjamin, Jr.[9], 76
Harold Benjamin[8], 76
Harriette B.[6], 37
Harrison[6], 37
Harry Addison[8], 85

Harry[8], 70
Harvey Gray[8], 81
Hattie E., 203, 231, 404, 455
Hazelponi, 8, 10
Heather Melissa, 335
Henry, 94
Henry, Jr.[4], 106
Henry[1], 14, 15, 16
Henry[2], 15, 16, 21, 23, 26, 27, 41
Henry[3], 23, 24, 32, 33, 36, 37, 38, 41, 44, 52, 53, 62, 72, 73, 93, 95, 103, 105, 106
Henry[4], 28, 29, 32, 36
Henry[5], 38, 100, 105
Henry[6], 34, 63
Herbert David[9], 79
Herbert Hartwell[8], 86
Holly Gail[10], 76
Hunter Banks, 255
Hunter William, 302, 444, 457
Ida E.[7], 75
Ina Pearl[6], 71
Irene[7], 55
J., 186
J. A., 462
J. N.[7], 107
J. S. "Billy", 203, 345, 462
J. W. "Willie", 185, 186, 190, 202, 204, 275, 348, 394, 404, 461
James A.[6], 37
James Anderson[7], 37
James Baillet[10], 89
James Benjamin[5], 55
James Brooks[9], 48
James Dwight[9], 89
James Edward, 331, 444, 466
James Edward, Jr. "Ned", 331
James Edward[5], 106
James H., 146, 151, 467
James H.[5], 74, 112, 113, 114
James J., 204, 280, 336, 404, 455
James M.[6], 70, 108
James Mack[6], 38
James Marvin[7], 80
James Munroe[7], 120
James Pennington[5], 70
James Street[4], 72
James Talbert[6], 71
James, Jr.[4], 93, 95, 100, 112
James[2], 20, 23, 25, 41, 46
James[3], 24, 26, 27, 28, 30, 41, 44, 62, 63, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 99, 101
James[4], 33, 49, 52, 62, 68, 70
James[5], 28, 96, 105
James[6], 100
Jamie G[7], 60
Jane Clarke, 341
Jane S.[5], 106
Jane Street, 340
Jane[4], 72
Jane[5], 74
Jazman Lorraine[11], 84
Jean Audrey[9], 85
Jefferson[5], 70
Jeffery Scott[10], 76
Jeffrey Cooper, 368
Jenette Elizabeth[11], 81
Jennifer Lynne[10], 48
Jennifer Nicole[11], 83
Jeremiah[4], 53, 54
Jesse, 65
Jesse[3], 41, 42, 44, 62, 71, 72, 107
Jesse[4], 53, 55, 63, 65
Jesse[6], 63
Jessie Lee[7], 88
Jessie Q.[5], 74
Jo Ann, 366
Joan Arlene[9], 85
John, 2, 6, 8

John A.[6], 37
John Almond, 70
John Barton[8], 70
John Bugg, Jr.[6], 69
John Bugg[5], 69
John Edward[11], 81
John Hannibal, Sr., 462
John Harvel[5], 55
John Jefferson[6], 70
John L., 67
John Raymond, Jr.[8], 60
John Raymond[7], 60
John Richard[6], 60
John Richard[9], 60
John Robert, 347
John Robert Bugg[7], 69, 70
John S., 65
John S., 193, 345
John Sanford, Jr.[6], 64
John Sherwood, Jr, 346
John Smallwood[6], 29
John William, 278
John[3], 24, 27, 28, 32, 33, 34, 41, 42, 44, 62, 93, 112
John[4], 31, 33, 34, 47, 50
John[5], 34
John[7], 55
John[8], 106
Johnny[10], 70
Johnthan David[12], 70
Jones L., 67
Jones[4], 66, 72
Jones[5], 105
Joseph J.[5], 72
Joseph[4], 47
Josephus W., 148, 150, 151, 155, 352, 353, 356, 379, 467
Joshua, 10
Joshua Benjamin[11], 82
Joshua N.[6], 107
Joshua[4], 52, 95, 104, 107
Joshua[5], 107
Josie E., 202, 203, 206, 236, 348, 404, 460
Josie S., 352, 354, 468
Josie Sullivan, 370
Judith[5], 123
Julia Kay, 333
Julia[6], 55
Junius Frank, 339
Katherine Michelle[10], 48
Kathleen Elizabeth, 253
Kathryn Ann, 340
Kayle Thomas[11], 84
Kendall Earl[10], 82
Kenneth Wayne[11], 84
Kenny Russell[11], 84
Kerrin Tara, 335
Kimberly Kay, 368
Kimberly Nichol[10], 86
Kristin Ann[9], 90
Lawrence Everett[10], 84
Leah Renae[11], 83
Leonidas Irvin[6], 74
Lewis R.[6], 39
Lillian Irene[6], 75
Lillian[7], 61
Linda Ann[10], 76
Lloyd Armistead, 370
Lloyd Armstead, 364, 468
Lonnie[8], 39
Lorena[8], 86
Louisa Elizabeth[7], 35
Louisa[7], 69
Lucas, 116
Lucas[4], 66
Lucas[5], 66
Lucas[6], 64
Lucetta Bell[6], 70
Lucinda[5], 34

Lucius, 67
Lucy Almaria[7], 76
Lucy Jane[6], 69
Lucy M.[6], 100
Lucy R.[5], 65
Lula G., 354, 362, 468
Lydie Arabella[7], 35
M. F's. Will, 200
Maggie T., 354, 362, 467
Majorie[8], 60
Malinda[6], 35
Mandy Elizabeth, 332
Margaret, 233, 400, 450, 462
Margaret Anne, 278
Margaret[4], 33
Margaret[5], 38
Margueritte J.[9], 37
Marie Maude[6], 17, 61, 95, 96, 106, 111, 114
Marie Virginia[7], 60
Marion Augustus, Jr.[9], 86
Marion Augustus[8], 85
Mark Edward, 163
Mark Langley, 347
Mark Wilson[10], 82
Mark[4], 33
Mart Delane[9], 39
Martha A., 38
Martha Ann[5], 74
Martha Ann[6], 34
Martha Annie Jane[7], 35
Martha E.[6], 37
Martha Elizabeth[6], 28
Martha Faye, 305
Martha Jane[6], 100
Martha Rebecca[9], 76
Martha[5], 64, 96
Martha[8], 60
Mary, 32, 80
Mary Ann, 164, 165
Mary Ann Brock, 67
Mary Ann Rebecca Frances[7], 120
Mary Ann Rebecca[6], 69
Mary C.[7], 106
Mary Elam, 15
Mary Eleanor, 162, 170, 172, 182, 183, 469
Mary Ellen[7], 35
Mary Etta, 54, 201, 202, 203, 206, 234, 235, 259, 404
Mary Evans[9], 82
Mary Frances, 277, 278, 421, 461
Mary Jane[5], 74
Mary Jennifer, 335
Mary Jo, 154, 368, 370
Mary Kathryn, 348
Mary Marie[9], 39
Mary Michaux[10], 82
Mary Ogburn[9], 88
Mary Polly, 38
Mary Preston, 304
Mary Virginia, 234, 400
Mary Wilson[8], 118
Mary Wilson[9], 120
Mary[4], 51
Mary[5], 64, 100
Matilda Carolyn[7], 35
Matilda[6], 34
Matthew Langley, 347
Matthew[4], 33
Maud[8], 70
Maurice L., 60
Maurice[10], 70
May Proctor, 343, 345, 351
Maymie (Hanna), 153
Melanie Elizabeth[10], 48
Melinda Langdon, 253
Melissa Ann, 368
Merritt Emmett[6], 75
Micajah[5], 38

Michael Dority, 255
Michael James[10], 48
Michael Pittman, 255
Michael Taylor[10], 86
Mike[11], 69, 70
Mildred, 461
Mildred[4], 53
Mildred[8], 106
Mildred[9], 119
Miles Maryland[6], 34
Minda[8], 70
Minerva[5], 114, 124, 185
Minnie, 462
Minnie George, 106, 293
Molly Anne[10], 81
Molly Sue[7], 87
Morris[5], 34
Moses[5], 34
Myrtle Irene[8], 39
Nancy, 33
Nancy Elizabeth[9], 39
Nancy Ella[6], 29
Nancy Ellen[6], 71
Nancy[4], 63, 107
Nancy[5], 66, 72, 100, 105
Nancy[6], 63, 70
Nanie Elizabeth[7], 57
Nannie B., 191, 192, 201, 203, 207, 208, 228, 230, 348, 365, 404, 421, 454
Nannie[7], 69
Naomi Irene[9], 39
Nathan May, Sr., 462
Nathan[4], 106
Nathan[5], 107
Nathan[8], 106
Nathaniel Gist[8], 118
Neavil A.[5], 68
Neavil[3], 41
Neavil[4], 68
Neavil[6], 63
Neta Mae, 162, 166, 167, 182, 183, 469
Nevil[3], 41, 44, 62, 66, 68, 72, 93
Neville[4], 47
Nora Mae[8], 60
Octavia[6], 75
Ogburn Lee[8], 88
Opal Mae[7], 38
Pamela Jo, 70
Parthenia, 49
Parthenia[4], 50
Patricia Ruth[9], 39, 80
Pattie Williams[7], 47
Patty, 3
Patty[4], 47
Paul McDaniel[8], 119
Paula Creedle[9], 86
Pearl[7], 59
Penelope[4], 51
Pernell C.[6], 100
Peter, 4
Peterson P.[6], 117
Peterson Williams[7], 118
Phebe[6], 64
Philip[3], 31, 33
Phillip Douglas[11], 83
Polly[5], 105
R. E. "Eddie", 202, 203, 204, 206, 248, 250, 251, 259, 281, 283, 348, 404, 461
R. M., 112
Rachel, 27
Rachel V.[8], 60
Rachel[4], 33
Ralph, 4
Randy Everett[11], 84
Rebecca C.[5], 107
Rebecca C.[5], 50, 103, 107, 131, 151, 155, 185, 353, 403, 449

Rebecca Caroline, 146, 150, 151, 155, 382, 383, 465
Rebecca Elise, 366
Rebecca Elizabeth[9], 37
Rebecca[3], 27
Rebecca[4], 73, 107, 155
Rebecca[5], 49
Rebecca[6], 108
Renee Martha Dodd[10], 89
Reuben Monroe[7], 69
Reuben Thompson, 118
Reuben Thompson[8], 119
Reuben[4], 72
Rhonda Fay[9], 76
Richard Michael, 336
Robert (Bob) Edward, 153, 252, 362
Robert Anderson[5], 38, 39
Robert Anderson[9], 37
Robert David[7], 39
Robert Earl, 363, 364, 468
Robert Edward, 252, 352, 362, 367, 467
Robert Edward, II, 365
Robert Edward, III, 366
Robert Edward, Jr.[10], 83
Robert Edward,II, 370
Robert Edward., 354
Robert Edward[9], 83
Robert Ernest[8], 119
Robert Estes[9], 119
Robert P., 73, 114, 120, 124, 143, 146, 148, 151, 155, 156, 158, 162, 187, 197, 353, 383, 469
Robert Raymond[7], 38
Robert Wayne, 334, 457
Robert[2], 23, 29, 31, 32, 34, 41
Robert[3], 31, 34
Robert[3], 31, 33
Robert[4], 31, 32, 34, 36, 37, 38
Robin Lynne, 332
Ronald Owen[9], 89
Rosalie Euphemia[6], 75
Ruth Garner, v, 265, 312, 350, 416, 444
Ruth May[8], 75
S. E., 51
S. E. "Ned", 107, 121, 131, 142, 185, 198, 339, 351
S. P., 67
S.E., 400
Sach Homer[5], 71
Sack Bedford[7], 69
Sack Jefferson[6], 69
Sack P.[5], 66, 67
Sallie[5], 64
Sally[4], 34
Samme Lynn, 148, 367
Samuel[6], 34
Sandra Louise[10], 83
Sandra Virginia, 335, 458
Sara Ann, 255
Sarah Ann[6], 34
Sarah B., 146, 150, 152, 355, 467
Sarah Emily[5], 54, 55, 61
Sarah Evalin[6], 69
Sarah J.[5], 71
Sarah J.[6], 37
Sarah Martha[10], 76
Sarah Viva[7], 38
Sarah[3], 24, 27, 33
Sarah[4], 24, 32, 36, 47, 101
Sarah[5], 36, 38
Sarah[6], 71
Scott Langley, 347
Shelby Alyne[10], 60
Sherry Mae[10], 84
Sheryl Lynn[10], 84
Silviss[4], 33
Stella, 70

Stephanie Camille[11], 83
Stephen Ned, 332
Sterling James[8], 48
Steven Lynn, 254
Sue Ella, 163, 165
Susan Jane[6], 55
Susan Lorraine[10], 83
Susan R. "Susie", 204, 336, 404, 451
Susan[4], 51
Susan[7], 69
Susanna, 193, 347
Susanna[4], 51
Susannah T[6]., 64
Susanne Elizabeth, 336
Susie Margaret, 287, 288, 302, 350, 444, 464
T. G. "Tommy", 122, 185, 189, 194, 202, 204, 206, 280, 282, 312, 350, 404, 416, 440, 444, 447, 457
Tempie Hilliard[6], 47, 48
Tempie Williams, 3
Terry Wilson, Jr.[11], 84
Terry Wilson[10], 84
Thomas, 3, 9
Thomas E.[7], 60
Thomas Edward[6], 55
Thomas Edward[9], 89
Thomas H. B.[6], 34
Thomas H.[5], 100
Thomas Hunter "Tommy, 304
Thomas Hunter "Tommy", 457
Thomas Hunter, Jr., 304
Thomas Jefferson[6], 70
Thomas Malcolm[8], 60
Thomas Nevil[5], 55, 107
Thomas S.[6], 108
Thomas W., 187
Thomas W., 151, 449
Thomas William[6], 25
Thomas[4], 33, 103, 107
Thomas[5], 25, 34, 100
Thompson[6], 39
Thornton Harrison[6], 69
Tiffany Marie, 255
Timothy Wayne[9], 86
Toria Ann[10], 80
Vernon Elbert[9], 83
Virginia, 450
Virginia Drewey, 459
Virginia Emeline[6], 55
Virginia Louise, 248, 251, 258
Virginia Olivia[8], 86
Virginia[8], 59
Virginious Odel[10], 83
Virginious Oliver[6], 74
Virginious Oliver[7], 81
Virginous Garland[8], 76
Vivian Ester[8], 79
W. Webb, 232, 234, 450
Walter Ashton[6], 75
Walter Blackwell, Jr.[9], 84
Walter Blackwell[8], 82
Walter Frank, 347
Walter Frank, Jr., 347
Walter Herbert[7], 79
Wanda Lou[9], 39
Wayne Elbert[10], 84
Wayne Lavern[9], 39
Wilkins Dale[8], 89
William, 2, 71
William Anderson, Jr.[9], 37
William Anderson[8], 37
William Earl[9], 81
William Edward[7], 69
William I., 72
William J.[6], 71
William James[6], 69
William Jordon, 106

William Jordon[6], 106
William L[5]., 66
William Lynn, 254
William M.[5], 38
William Neville, 459
William Neville, Jr.[8], 57
William Neville[7], 57
William O.[5], 68
William Raymond[9], 60
William Thomas[7], 35
William[3], 30, 41, 43, 44, 49, 50, 52, 62, 93, 94, 120
William[4], 31, 34, 47, 51, 66, 73
William[5], 34, 64
William[6], 34, 55, 64, 100
Williford Gaston[9], 120
Wilson P[6], 112
Wilson Parham[6], 117
Wilson Warren[8], 86
Wilson[5], 50, 115
Wilson[8], 96, 119
Winifred[5], 64
Winifred[8], 60
Winnifred[3], 27
Zoey, 70
Gee Brushy Ridge Home, 355, 362
Gee Cemetery LA, 67
Gee Cross, 1, 3
Gee Family Bible, 204
Gee Family Reunion, 168, 175
Gee Farm, 25
Gee Garden Cemetery, 336, 451
Gee Home, 338
GERALD
Mary F., 64
GIBBS
Virginia Ella, 345
Gig P. O., 199
GILCHRIST
Shannon, 343
GILES
Jen, 126
GILL
Donna Kaye[8], 443
Floy, 348
Joyce Elizabeth[8], 443
Margie Sue[8], 443
GILLESPIE
Claudia, 57
GILLIAM
Betty Jane, 89
Drucilla, 118
Reuben, 118
GIMBALL
Dorothy, 126
GIST
Gertrude, 118
Nathaniel, 118
GITTMAN
Betty Ann, 78
GLASS
Julia Thomas, 328
Winona, 70
GLAZENBROOK
Anieta, 33
GLOV
John, 47
GOAD
C. Larry, 328
Charles R., 329
James Calvin, 328
Stacey Lynn, 328
GODFREY
Garland Lee, 85
Garland Lee[10], 85
Jack Glenn[10], 85
Jacklyn Nicole[11], 85
Jeffrey Joe-Walter[10], 85
Linda Arlene[10], 85
Lindsey L., 244

Susan Roswell, 244
Tara[11], 85
Wayne Edward, 244
Wayne Edward Jr.., 245
GOGGIN
Edward Joseph[10], 81
John[10], 81
Joseph, III, 80
Mary Ann[10], 80
Meggin[11], 80
Melissa[11], 80
GOINGS
Amy Elizabeth[9], 443
Donna Kaye[8], 444
Kristina Kaye[9], 443
GOLDSMITH
Dana Beth, 329
Mark Bernard, 329
GONZALEZ
Angelina G., 338
GOODRICH
Charles, 18
GOODWIN
Amy Ann, 396
Anne Elizabeth, 292
Iddye, 69
James C., 292
GOODWYN
Edward, 294
Fleta H., 294
GOODWYNNE
Jesse, 71
Winefred, 62
Governor W[m] Berkeley, 14
GRADY
Brenda Joyce, 347
Nancy Louise, 304
Preston Graham, 304
GRAF
Zola Rymer, 28
GRAHAM
Rosa William, 407
Samuel, 407
GRAVINA
Erin Reed, 336
GRAW
Cecil Vivian, 56
Donald Lee[9], 56
Linda Sue[9], 56
Richard Vivian[9], 56
Stewart[9], 56
GREAVES
Weller, 55
GREEN
Elizabeth, 53
Jane, 53
John, 53
Maria, 452
Greenbrier County, WVA, 129
Greenbrier Memorial Cemetery, 470
GREENE
Elizabeth, 103, 106
John, 103
Thomas Rae, 58
Tonya Rae[10], 58
GREGORY
Dallas Christopher, 291
Dallas Maynard, 291
Dallas Merton, 291
Flavius J., 189
GRIFFIN
Nettie, 119
Willie, 55
GRIFFITS
Margaret Catherine, 330
GRIZZARD
Emma, 88
GURGANEY
Adria, 391

GUY
Sheldon, 177
HAEFNER
Heidi Sue[12], 408
Maury Jon, 408
Milissa Ann[12], 408
Troy Mace[12], 408
HAIR
James Richard, 263
James Richard Jr., 263
HALBERT
Elizabeth, 39
HALE
Margaret Merrell, 366
HALL
Darlene Smith, 223
Lesley Shannon, 246
Michael, 443
Mike[9], 443
Theresa[9], 443
HALSELL
Mordeciah, 71
Turner, 69
HAMILTON
Joseph Hampton, 50
Julius Winston, 268
Maxine Goode, 268
HAMLET
Patty, 394
HAMLIN
Emily, 280
William C., 424
HAMM
Nellie Grace, 332
HAMMOCK
Asa Marshall, 439
Betty Jean, 438
James Marshall, 438
James William, 438
Joseph Williard, 438
Louise Kennedy, 439
Margaret Agnes, 439
William Lucian, 439
HANCOCK
Beverly Yvonne, 217
Howard, 217
HANEY
Velma Artheia, 169
HANNA
Douglas, 374
Edward, 150
Josie Elizabeth, 375
Maymie, 362, 365, 370, 468
Michael Lee, 374
HARDESTY
Doris Ellen, 39
HARDIE
Barbara Love[9], 58
Jeffrey Brian[10], 58
Thornton Jefferson, 58
HARDY
Elijah D., 104
Elizabeth, 245
Elizabeth, 243, 463
Emily Elizabeth, 222
Henry Thomas, 242, 245
Joshua, 104
Mary Wilson, 242, 463
Nannie, 384
Virginia, 385
W. D., 252
William H., 104
HARPER
David William, 441
Frances, 74
Maryellen, 334
Matthew Brigham[10], 441
Morriss Fittz, 441
Morriss Jackson[9], 441
Patricia Leigh[9], 441

Sylvia Ann[9], 441
Valerie Nicole[10], 441
HARRIS
Ann Hardy, 244
Courtney Ann[12], 77
Dorinda, 107, 340
Elizabeth Josephine, 245
Ella Randolph, 248, 250, 251, 259, 275, 404, 461
Ellianna Mae, 247
Emma, 54
Everett Wariner, 237
Everette Wariner, 237, 460
Fannie A., 259, 460
James E., 259, 460
James Edward, 236, 246
Jason Clarke, 247
Jeffery Lee, 77
Mary, 391
Mary Eugenia, 243
Mary Frances, 237, 465
Mary Ritcher, 248, 275, 404, 461
Nancy, 63, 64
Richard Edward, 460
Richard Irvin, 246
Richard Short, 245, 463
Richard Wilson, 246
Richard Wilson, Jr., 247
Rintha, 89
Sarah Elizabeth, 246
Sherry Neal, 246
T. C., 199, 236, 248, 275, 404, 460
Thomas, 391
Thomas Caesar, Jr., 242, 460
Virginia Fitzpatrick, 460
William, 340
William Raymond[12], 77
William Roswell, 242, 463
Harris Hospital, 236
HARRISON
Alice[7], 55
Charles[7], 55
Ishmael, 52
Lucy[7], 55
Nathaniel, 30
Richard B., 55
V. L. A.[7], 55
HART
Edith, 412
HARTFORD
A. C., 354
HARVELL
Constance, 333
HARVIE
Armistead Taylor, 179
Armistead Taylor, III, 180
Armistead Taylor, IV, 180
Armistead Taylor, Jr., 179, 180
Charles Carter, 180
Gordon Link, 180
Lewis Edwin, 180
Lewis Edwin, Jr., 180
Maria Warren, 180
Matthew Anderson, 180
Rebecca Littlepage, 180
Stephanie Nicole, 180
HARWELL
Elizabeth, 47, 48
HASKINS
Christopher Columbus, 344
Marietta Cole, 344
HASS
William J., 118
HATCHER
Anne, 15
Edward, 15
P. A., 75
Preston G.[7], 75
HATCHETT

Henry, 405
HATTON
Cecil R., 406
HATWOOD
Nancy, 31, 34
HAVEY
Dana, 84
HAWKINS
Alwyn Thomas, 225
Callie Mary[8], 51
Laura Lynn, 225
Mary Katherine, 225
Robert[7], 51
Wiley T., 51
HAWKS
John Edward, 87
HAWTHORN
Samuel W., 189
HAWTHORNE, 59
Andere F., 212
Anthony G., 212
Aubrey[8], 59
Barbara Lee, 210
Bennett Warren, 262
Bennett Warren, Jr., 263
Carole Ann, 214
Cornelia Elizabeth[8], 59
Edith Hoye, 216
Edward[8], 59
Elaine Bailey, 263
Emma Walton, 302, 465
Eugene 'Gene', 212
Everette[8], 59
Faye Michele, 264
Frederick Joshua W., 344
George Tyler, 262
Gordon E., 212
Hattie Ferguson, 57
Hazel Elizabeth, 262
Holland, 209
Janie[8], 59
Jeffrey Tyler, 211
John Julian, 211
John Willie, 209
Julia Whitney, 212
Julian A., 210
Justin Todd, 211
Kenneth[8], 59
Lawrence H. 'Pike', 213
Lawrence Owen, 213
Lewis[8], 59
Lisa Caitlyn, 263
Lisa Holland, 214
Lizzie Lee, 210
Louise, 294
Love[8], 59
Marietta Wilkins, 343
Mary Elizabeth, 210
Mary Fraher, 212
Meghan Dameron, 263
Nannie Mae, 214
Peter Wynn, 344
Sandra Lynn, 213
Stephanie Lee, 213
Steven Lee, 213
Susan, 405, 453
Susanna, 337
Tyler, 191
William A., 59
William Anderson, Jr.[8], 59
Willie, 440
Willis W., 210
Willis William, 455
HAYDT
Joshua Warren, 300
Steven Jerome, 300
Steven Jerome, Jr., 300
HAYES
Carrie Ann, 169
Eugene, 148, 168, 470

Marianna, 374
Ralph Eugene, 169, 470
Sharon Ann, 170
HAZARD
Anthony, 240
Ryan Anthony, 241
HAZELWOOD
Carol[9], 443
Craig[9], 443
Glen, 443
Jean, 192
John, 282
Lillian, 60
Robert, 281
W. W., 251
HEATH
Louisa Williamson, 127
Penelope[3], 41, 44, 62
William, 18, 20, 26
HEDRICK
John H., 362, 468
HEIGHWAY
Cristin, 411
HELMINTOLLER
E. G., 354
HENSLEY
Narva, 211
HICKCOCK
Thomas Rainey[9], 128
HICKEY
James, 150
HICKS
Alma[6], 74
Balaam, 74, 146, 155
Bettie[6], 74
Henrietta M.[6], 73
Jannetta J., 467
Jannetta J.[6], 73, 155
Jannette J.[6], 146
Jesse[6], 74
Martha[6], 73
Sarah[6], 74
HIGDON
Wanda Janet, 84
HILL
Edward, 17
Kemp Plummer[7], 47, 48
Pattie Gee[8], 47, 48
William H., 47, 48
HILLEY
F. A., 67
Mary A., 67
HILLMAN
Isaac Mitchell, 326
Isabel Ruth, 326
Joseph S., 324
R. David, 324
Hillman/ Misenheimer Family, 324
HINES
Turner Shell, 437
HINSON
Debra Carol, 84
HITCHCOCK
Ann Louise[8], 127
Clifford Short[9], 127
Heath, 126
Karen Ann[9], 128
Minnie Ellen[8], 127
Orville Heath[8], 127
Robin Channing[9], 127
William Atkinson, 127
William Rainey[8], 128
HITE
Charlie Jamerson, 216
David Jamerson, 217
David Jamerson, III, 217
David Jamerson, Jr., 217
Emily Louise, 217
Ida Floyd, 75
J. Alonzo, 75

Louis Holland, 217
Mary Elizabeth, 75
Monica Holland, 217
Richard A., 216
Richard Holland, 217
HIX
Agnes, 100, 101
John, 100, 101
Mourning, 101
Sarah, 101
HOBSON
Susannah Cordelia, 386
HODGES
Ann Gregory[10], 75
Archie Bald[10], 75
Jay McDonald, III, 75
Jay McDonald[10], 75
W. F., 371
HOFFMAN
Anita Kimberly[9], 442
Dennis, 442
Dennis Bradley[9], 442
Kristen Marie[9], 442
HOLLAND
Stella, 241
Hollywood Cemetery, 449
HOLMBERG
Lillian Karin, 273
HOLMES
Addie, 214
Ann Christine[10], 125
Ben Randolph[11], 82
Harry Randolph, 82
Laura Elizabeth[11], 82
Raymond Thomas[10] III, 125
Robert Gardner[10], 125
Susan Elizabeth[10], 125
HOLSCLAW
Sally, 64
HOLT
Gregory Warren, 311
Marie Josie, 29
Sally Carter, 311
HOLZHAUER
Richard W., 406
Hotchkiss
Jeff, 478
HOUGH
William, 334
William Christopher, 334
HOUSE
Elizabeth[4], 31
Isham, 34
William, 32
HOVIK
David Wayne[11], 89
Jacob Levi[11], 89
Joshua Ryan[11], 89
Mark Allen[11], 89
Michael J., 89
Thomas Earl[11], 89
HOWARD
Ann, 342
HOWE
Isaac E., 247
HOWELL
Mary Ruth, 36
HUBBARD
Jennifer Kathleen, 326
Michael Woodrow, 324
Shaun, 326
Hubbard/ Boyd Family, 327
HUBBLE
Ralph, 212
HUDSON
Joseph C., 70
Lucy, 100
HUEY
Terry, 441
HUFF

Clarence, 410
Doris Elouise, 215
Oscar Nathaniel, 215
Shirley, 410
HUFFMAN
Jesse, 63
HUFFORD
Alexander, 360
HUGGIN
Mary Helen, 81
HULL
Josiah Carl, 242
Josiah Thomas, 242
Josie Lee, 242
HUMPHREYS
Susanna, 392
HUNDLEY
Edna[8], 128
Frances[8], 128
Frank Babcock[8], 128
Jack[8], 128
Thomas F., 128
Thomas Rainey[8], 128
HUNT
Charlotte Anne, 292
HUNTER
Durward Lester, 374
Hannah Michelle, 372
James Durward, 375
Rebecca Ruth, 375
Scott, 372
Shane Elizabeth, 374
William, 374
HURT
Edith Logan, 458
Thomas Eldridge, 439, 458
Thomas Llwellyn, 458
HUTCHINGS
John R., 69
HUTCHINS
Ada Catherine, 268
Cesly, 15
HUTCHINSON
Barbara Ann, 172
David, 410
Owen[12], 410
IGI, 3
INGE
Anna, 338, 462
Anna Rives, 337, 405
Curtis, 351
Frances, 351
George, 337
Jack, 424
James, 351
Lucille, 351
Samuel Jordan, 337
Thomas, 402
Vincent, 105
INGRAM
John, 49
Tabitha, 49
IRBY
'Parson', 280
W. S., 202
William, 418
Isles of Shoals, 6
JACKSON
James E., 242
John G., 74
Sarah Thomas, 274
William Martin, 83
JAMES
John Joseph, 332
JANG
Young Ja, 275
JANNEY
Thomas T., 60
JARRETT
Harry Francis, 375

James Matthew, 375
James Mical, 375
James Reid, 375
Mark Stuart, 375
Zachery Mical, 375
JEFFERSON
Thomas, 418, 424
Jefferson Medical College, 47, 188, 189
JEFFRES
Alex, 150
JENKINS
Lila Dean, 289
Robert Boyd, 289
JENKS
Hershel, 374
Karen Elaine, 374
JENNEY
Carol Sue, 60
JENNINGS
Nancy, 33
JETER
Alley, 396
James M., 423
Olive, 393
Prestley, 393
JOHNSON
Virginia Frances, 330
JOHNSON
Barbara, 409
Bennie, 76
Charles G., 406
Edward C., 57
Edward C. Jr.[8], 57
Elinor Frances[8], 57
Ernestine, 70
Helen Webb[11], 406
James A., 384
Jean Billingslea, 252
Joanne, 227
Judith Lynn, 173
Mary Betty, 384
Melvin Ray, 311
Milton W., 270
Philip, 252
Rebecca R., 431
Russell Wilburn, 173, 469
Shirley Ann, 270
Sidney Frank, 173
JOINER
Roslyn Marie, 409
JONAS
Lettie Dawn, 299
Jones
Peletiah, 330
JONES
Arthur Gordon, 225, 455
Benjamin Stephen, 207, 262
Betty Ann, 223
Carrie Ridley, 219, 228, 349
Catherine, 66
Charles, 328
Charlotte Zion, 223
Chiss Edward[10], 87
Christopher Sean[10], 88
Clarence Porter, 207
Danny Brooks, Jr.[10], 88
Danny Brooks[9], 88
David, 62
Dylan Blake, 329
Eddie Boyd, 220
Edward Aubrey, 223
Effie, 402
Elliott Blake, 301
Erika Dianna, 301
Eva Gertrude, 218, 228, 229, 349, 466
Frances H., 69
Hannah, 31
Heather Lynn, 301

Howard Aubrey, 222
Howard Michael[10], 87
J. S., 80
James, Sr., 97
John L., 68
John R., 424
Josie Nannie, 220, 228, 349
Kittie Angelina, 262
Laura Gee, 223, 229, 281
Laura Ida, 219, 228, 349
Lee Ann[10], 87
Lois Elizabeth, 225
Mary, 97, 209, 213, 228
Maude, 87
Minerva Ann, 261
Montfort, 189
Nancy Carolyn, 226
Nellie A., 217, 455
Nellie Boyd, 220
Ray, 328
Richard Addison, 220
Ricky James, 301
Robert B., 424
Sandra Baldenie[9], 88
Stephen, 422
Tracy Lynn[10], 88
Virginia Lorraine, 83
Willie Frances, 227
Willis, 192, 207, 228, 262, 404, 454
Zeb Newman, 87
Zeb Newman, Jr.[9], 87
Jones/Watkins Cemetery, 336, 454
Jonesboro Baptist Church, 422
JOPLIN
Nancy Moorman, 330
Josephus Gee Family Bible, 379
JUSTICE
Lillian Crawley, 262'
Willie Jane, 220
KALLAM
Oneida, 464
Oneida, 441
KANITZON
Tilly, 440
KASEGUMA
Rick Robert, 275
Robert, 275
KEAUGH.
Linda, 88
KEEHN
Virginia, 375
KEETON
Bessie, 438
KELLY
Darling Wade, 29
Donald Gee[7], 29
Maye, 221
Wade C.[8], 29
Kenbridge, 445, 446
Kenbridge Hts. Cemetery, 277, 287, 288, 294, 302, 321, 338, 345, 457
Kenbridge, VA, 448
KENNEDY
Betty, 283
D. Tinsley, 439, 446
David Baker, 431, 438, 445
Edith, 439, 458
Emma Jane, 440
Florence, 439
James W., 431
Jean G.[11], 51
Jesse William, 431, 445
Joseph W., 431
Julia A., 431
L. Gertrude, 439, 458
Lillian, 439
Margaret Agnes, 438
Margaret Elizabeth, 440

Mary Ann H. B., 282, 431, 437, 444, 446, 456
Richard, 438
Richard J., 431
Robert, 438
Ruth, 440, 464
Sidney M., 435
Virginia Lambert, 458
W. F., 285, 418, 439, 445, 458
W. Harry, 440, 458
W. L., 431
KENNEY
William R. Jr., 33
KENT
Mary Louise, 77
KERR
Elizabeth, 69
Julia Kelly, 81
Mary, 69
KESSLER
Kerrie Ruth, 324
Paul W., 326
William Thomas, 322
William Troy, 322
Kessler/Cash Family, 323
KESTER
James Grier[9], 59
Stephen Hunter[9], 59
Walter Bird, 59
KIESSELL
Elena, 339
KING
Alfred, 238
Charles, 30
Charles Jr., 98
Charles W., 437
Henry, 29, 98
Laura, 238
Margaret, 441, 463
Patsy, 57
KIRBY
Ron, 225
KIRK
George W., 437
John Richard, 351
Margaret Agnes, 437
KIRKLAND
Carole Elizabeth, 257
Coeltryn Wynne, 258
James Arlington, 257
John E., 257
Randolph Manson, 257
KIRKPATRICK, 64
E., 65
Elijah, 64
Elizabeth[6], 71
Hugh, 64
John Dowling, 253
John M.[6], 71
Kate, 254
Lucy[6], 71
Moses, 64, 71
Nancy J.[6], 71
Pennington J., 71
Robert H.[6], 71
William J.[6], 71
William Martin, 253
William Robert, 254
KLATT
Elaine, 441
KNOELL
Josephine A., 164
KNOTT
Anna Bethany, 328
Kirk, 328
Robert Franklin, 328
Thomas Quinton, 328
KNOX
Alice, 331
KUNAU

Larry Jo[9], 38
Leo Jo, 38
Robert Lewis[9], 37, 38
Yvonne Sue[9], 38
KURSTEDT
David Jennings[10], 89
Elizabeth Bennett[10], 89
Harold Andrew[10], 89
LACKS
Grace, 214
LAFFOON
Dorothy, 318
Lonnie, 285
LAIRD
Maria Frances, 345
Lakeside Cemetery, 465
Lakeview Cemetery, 384, 385, 465
LAMBERT
Asa Stroud, 438
Birdie Estelle, 439
Elma Edwards, 438
Fannie Wright, 438
Flora Marshall, 439
Hazel Lynch, 59
John, 43
Lou Carter, 438
Sue, 257
Thomas I., 424
Virginia Lambert, 439
LANDOWSKI
Daniel, 442
LANE
Margaret Carr, 250
LANFORD
Elizabeth, 211
Joseph G., 210, 211
Sarah H., 211
LANGERAK
Robert Alan, 305
LANGFORD
Mary L., 69
LANGLEY
Susan, 346
LANIER
Hattie Eliza, 345
Nicholas, 29, 30
Sterling Edward, 345
Thomas R., 81
LAVERY
Rosalie Huscher, 342
LEACH
Rega Josephine, 289
LEAR
W. W., 283
LeBLANC
Rose Marie, 289
LeCRAW
Valerie Gay, 57
LEE
Alice, 179
Henderson, 155
Kristian, 181
LEGGE
Joseph Mansfield, 60
Woodrow Herman, 60
LEONARD
Mary, 353
Mary., 155
LESESNE
James Henry, 119
Margaret[9], 119
States Gist[9], 119
LEWIS
Bridget Ann, 85
Brittney Renae, 85
Cleo Glenn, 310
Pamela, 377
Patsy Ann, 310
LEY
Catherine, 330

LIBBY
Robert, 240
Liberty Hall, 196, 265, 399
LIGON
Fannie Pascal, 270
Green, 392
Green[6], 393, 395
James, 392
John[7], 392
Lucy[6], 393
Martha[6], 393
Mary[6], 390, 391, 393
Mathew, 392
Matthew[3], 392
Matthew[4], 392
Matthew[6], 393
Phebe Carter[6], 393
Richard, 392
Richard[2], 391
Richard[5], 390, 392, 396
Richard[6], 393
Samuel, 389
Samuel[6], 393
Thomas[1], 391
Walter D., 391
William[6], 392
LILES
Harriette Elaine, 85
LILY
Ida, 70
LINCOLN
Percy M., 304
Thomas, 65
Thomas Jefferson, 64
LINK
Beverly Jean, 175
Carrie Virginia, 172, 177, 182, 469
Cora Morgan, 469
Donna Lee, 175
Frances Pauline, 174, 182
Gordon Lee, 172, 177, 181, 182
Gordon Littlepage, 180, 182
Herndon Frazer, 170, 172, 174
469
John Jacob, 479
Joyce Warren, 179, 180, 182
Martha Lou, 176
Mary Lee, 178, 182
Max Stuart, 181, 182
Paul Davis, 172, 182, 469
Rebecca Eleanor, 181, 182
Robert Franklin, 172, 469
Roger Lee, 175, 469
Virginia, 469
Virginia Adeline, 173, 182
Link Family, 171, 182
LINTON
Bradley, 373
Donald, 373
Erica Lea, 373
Leah Shay, 373
Steven Leon, 373
LITTLE
Vivian Elane, 83
LITTLEPAGE
Charles Frazier, 178
Mary Frances, 177, 182
LLOYD
Patricia, 87
Thomas, 29, 30
LOBAY
Anthony, 212
Mary Alice, 212
Lochleven P. O., 199
LOISELLE
Isabelle Maria, 333
LOLLAR
Jacob S., 64
LONG
Branden Preston[10], 86

John Fletcher, III, 86
Melessia Maria[10], 86
LOONEY
Kathleen, 252
William Matthew, 252
LORBACHER
Evelyn, 48
LORTON
Polly, 330
LOVE
Bernice Lynwood[8], 58
Bracy N.[8], 58
David Morris[10], 58
Dennis Madeline[8], 59
Edgar Gee[8], 58
Ellen Brown, 54
Florence[8], 57
Frances Ann[9], 58
Francis Mildred[8], 59
Grace Evelyn[8], 58
Hunter Wilson, Jr.[9], 59
Hunter Wilson[8], 59
James Harold[8], 57
James Hunter, 57
James Hunter, II[9], 58
Lelia Elizabeth[8], 59
Lewis Henry, 55
Lewis Henry[8], 59
Lois Patricia[9], 58
Martha Elizabeth, 60
Mary Elizabeth, 55
Mary Elizabeth[9], 58
Nannie June[8], 59
Richard Linwood[9], 58
Terrance Lester[10], 57
Terrance Lester[9], 57
Tracy Elizabeth[10], 58
Vicki Ann[10], 58
Virginia Hazel[8], 57
William, 54
LOVINS
Veva, 386
Low
Hannah, 330
LOWE
Casey Gee, 164
David Leslie, 164
LUCAS
Jennifer Lynn[11], 85
John Cabel[11], 85
Kerr Rae[11], 85
Raymond Preston, 85
Raymond Preston, Jr.[10], 85
LUCY
Isham, 32
Lucy Si, 192
LUNDERMAN
Edward James, 29
Sarah, 29
Lunenburg County Map, 478
LYN
Joseph, 33
LYNNE
Georgetta, 215
MADDOX
Tom, 351
MADDUX
Bettie[6], 54
Frances[6], 54
John F., 453
John W., 122
Louise[6], 54
Martha, 453
Martha F., 122
Mason, 281
Rebekah, 121, 123, 187, 192, 421, 453
Samuel, 121, 422, 424, 452
Samujel, 121
Washington, 54

Wm, 191
Maddux/Gee Cemetery, 452
MAIHAFE
Harry James, 267
Veronica Jeanne, 267
MALLAHON
Bertha, 363
MALUGENT
William, 100
Manchester, 1
MANDARINO
Daniel Mark, 335
Joseph Edward, 336
MANSON
Charlotte Hawes, 256
Dick, 405
J. R., 453
John, 405
John Sidney, 454
Lavinia Susan, 405, 410, 453
Mary Ann, 432, 437
Sallie Blackwell, 454
Susan, 431, 445
Thomas Fletcher, 454
W. S., 251
Manson Cemetery, 453
MAP
Gee Cross, xviii
Newton Ferrers, Devon, England, 5
Virginia Counties, 1701-1710, 12
MARABLE
John F., 131
Martha B., 131, 143, 145, 151, 383, 467
MARKER
Eugene, 248
MARMARAS
Anne Elizabeth, 310
Grace Victoria, 310
Peter Bowe, 310
MARQUARDT
Aubri Ane, 177
J. W., 176
Jeffery Keith, 176
Kasea Lyne, 177
MARSHALL
Alexander, 390, 393
Christine, 304
Grace T., 203
John W., 54
Le, 320
Lou, 187, 196
Paul, 304
MARTIN
Cindy Renna[11], 78
Elizabeth Carrie, 238
Glenn Otis, 221
Jane, 84
Joseph Arthur, 78
Lester P. Jr., 238
Lester Poindexter, 238
Lester Poindexter III, 238
Melissa Gail[11], 78
Nancy, 221
Robert S. W., 238
Martin Brandon Parish, 24, 26
MARTINEZ
Fabian, 256
Fiona Angelina, 256
Lucas David, 256
Raul, 256
MASE
James, 442
MASON
Daniel, 94
Doreen, 411
John, 52
Joseph, 62
Laurence, 411

MASUHARA
Hiro, 275
MATTHEWS
Frances Elizabeth, 258
Nat, 445
MATTOX
Nell, 344
MAXEY
John Ed[6], 69
Lucas[6], 69
Lucy[6], 69
Nancy J.[6], 71
Nancy[6], 69
Nimrod[6], 69
Pennington Gee[6], 69
Polly[6], 69
Radford J.[6], 69
Sack J., 69
Sarah Turner, 70
Sarah[6], 69
William Jr., 69
William[6], 69
MAXWELL
Gretchen Andrews, 102
MAYS
Woodrow Marcus, 79
MAYTON
Stanley, 285
McBRIDE
Betsy, 87
McCARTHY
Debra, 240
McCARTY
Sarah Ann, 38
McCLINTIC
Edgar Michael, 365
Estaline, 152
Frances, 152, 155, 156, 157, 158, 162, 353, 469
Maragret V., 352
Margaret V., 152, 155, 353, 379, 467
Robert, 145, 155, 353
Susan Carder, 365
McCLUNG
Bollar, 148
Carl Gene, 377
Coleman Andrew, 377
Edgar, 377
Edwin Andrew, 377
Hound Bill, 355
Jill Ann, 377
John Edgar, 377
Jos., 148
Lindsey Shirleen, 377
R. S., 168, 174
Ralph Andrew, 377
Robert Edwin, 377
Stuart, 145
Travis Cameron, 377
McCRAW
Elizabeth, 107
McCULLOUGH
Nancy, 264
McCUTCHEON
Deanna Kay, 215
Harry Roderick, 215
McDANIEL
Mary, 118
McELVEEN
Margaret Susan, 29
McFERRIN
Sarah R., 152, 467
McGAHA
Beatrice Faye, 328
McMILLIN
John H., 69
McNEIL
Carrie Ann, 296
Kelly Elizabeth, 295

Richard Craig, 295
McPEEK
Lura Lee, 89
MEADE
Harry S., 416
Harry Stratton, 411
Harry Stratton, III[12], 411
Harry Stratton, Jr.[11], 411
Heidi[11], 411
John, 411
John Mason, 411
MEDLEY
Mary, 176
MELUGENT
Polly, 100
METZGER
Mary Celeste, 342
MIANO
Anthony Paul, 163
Domonick, 163
Kathi Ann, 164
Mark Anthony, 163
Melinda Sue, 164
Nina Nicole, 163
Renee Maureen, 163
MICKEY
Howard Philip, 88
Jenifer Brooks[10], 88
Michelle Diane[10], 88
MIDGLEY
Judy Marie, 215
MILBURN
Robert, 84
MILES
Bolling, 125
Laura Ann Dinah, 125
MILLER
Debra Lynn, 309
Ida Maxine, 175
Mintie Irene, 163
William Rufus, 175
MISENHEIMER
Jean, 324
MITCHELL
Ashley Leigh, 225
Brandi, 227
Joseph Paul, 227
Larry Paul, 227
Mary Ann[6], 51
Milissa Lane, 225
Paul Albert, 227
Robert, 51
Scott, 225
Steve, 228
MITCHIE.
Flaudie Lee, 26
MONROE
Emery, 173
Paul Edgar, 173
Rebecca Virginia, 173
Russell Emery, 173
MONTGOMERY
Shelby Grayson, 312
Walter Baron, 312
MOODY
Olive M., 126
Salley, 73
MOORE
Betsy Jennings, 96, 105
Bud, 437
Caliph, 284
Diann Lynn, 169
Elisha, 106
Helen, 163
Henrietta, 65
Jenny, 55
Jo Anne, 409
John William, 169
Kay, 376
Keith Tyler, 176

L. T., 69
Lee Richard, 175
Lee Richard, Sr., 175
Nina, 126
Pauline, 213
Rhiannon Grace, 176
Roger, 227
Sarah Agnes, 246
W. R., 203
MORETON
Sue, 385
MOREY
Mariah Elizabeth[12], 409
Maxley, 409
Penelope May[12], 409
MORGAN
April Dawn, 176
Cora Mattie, 172, 182
Delmas, 176
Dora Ellen, 268
Heather Lynn, 177
Kourtney, 370
Meredith, 370
Rebecca Eileen, 86
Rodney D., 369
Samuel Edward, 172
Tia Ann, 177
MORRIS
Gail Ann, 58
Morris Chair, 198, 201
MORRISON
Adeline Exonia, 239
MOSS
Martha, 375
Rev., 206
MOULTON
Matilda, 118
MUDD
Elizabeth Edna, 37
MULLEN
Frank, 375
MULLING
Dawn Marie[12], 77
Robert, 77
MURLEY
William B., 64
MURPHY
Allison, 238
Callie Lynn[10], 86
Edward Kenneth, Jr., 86
Irene, 327
Jessica Lane[10], 86
Kathryn Ann, 295
Ross, 238
Shannon Leigh, 295
Stephen Thomas, 295
MURRAY
Florence, 119
George Albert, 119
MURRELL
John, 66
MUTH
Charles William, 361
William Carl, 361
MYRICK
Benjamin, 343
Charles Rives, 345
Edward Rives, 344
John, 343
John Cincinatus, 343
John Dwight, 344
John Francis, 344
John Hawthorne, 343
John Witlock, 344
Robert Gee, 344
Myrick Family Cemetery, 343, 344
NAPIER
Charles, 376
Steven Charles, 376
NASH

Edwin, 273
Edwin Bracey, 273
Elizabeth Love[9], 59
Kathryn Lee, 273
Martha Ann, 59
Robert Webster, 59
Sarah Bracey, 273
NAVE
Lester D., 298
NEAL
Agnes, 246
NEAVILL
John[4], 43
NEBLETT
W. E., 270
NEVILL
Bridget, 9, 41, 42, 93, 103
Bridget[4], 43, 63
Elizabeth[4], 43
Ellen, 43
George[4], 43
Jacob[3], 43
James[2], 43
James[3], 43
James[4], 43
John[1], 42
John[2], 43
John[3], 43
Joseph[4], 43
Rachel, 43
Richard[3], 43
William[2], 43
NEVILLE
John[1], 43
New Hope Christian Church, 422
NEWELL
Mary, 69
NEWMAN
Jeffery, 174
Newton Ferrers, 4, 8
NICELY
Catherine Rose, 357
NICHOLSON
James W., 67
NICKELSON
James W., 68
Sarah A., 68
NIELSEN
Nicholas A., 308
Nicholas Andre, 308
Sandra Marie, 308
Stephen Gordon, 308
NOBLE
Mark, 33
NOLAN
George Ross, 239
Vera Lee, 239
NORRIS
Samuel Barnes, 385
Thomas F., 385
Tilden L., 385
NORTON
Roy W., 89
NUNN
Sally, 64
ODEN
Dena Nicole, 176
Jeanna Roxanne, 176
Kenneth Woodward, 175
OGBURN
John P., 75
Vera Gee[8], 75
OGLESBY
Emily Margaret, 69
OH
Pong Suk, 275
Sook-Mee, 275
OPENSHAW
Benjamin Lee, 264
James Bradley, 264

James Nicholas, 264
Tami Renee, 264
ORGAIN
Minerva, 337
ORTT
Charles Robert[10], 90
OSLING
Jesse, 94
OVERBY
George', 54
Sudie[8], 54
OVERCASH
Christopher Matthew[11], 83
Justin Martin[11], 83
Steve Martin, 83
OVERMAN
Amy Kileen Flaten, 243
Auinton David, 243
Jennifer Leigh, 244
Lynwood Earl, 243
Lynwood Earl Edwards, 243
Maryanne Faulkner, 243
Quinton Davis, 243
Roswell Quinton Edwards, 244
William Davis, 244
OVERTON
Hazel Mae, 83
OWEN
Rosa Lee, 213
OWENS
Agnes Ann, 79
Jeff, 360
OZLIN
Edith Rebecca[8], 76
Emma Lucille[8], 79
Ida Sue[8], 77
Jessie Weldon[8], 79
Mary Agnes[8], 76
Samuel Ashton[8], 77
Samuel Wilkins, 76
PACE
Ashleigh Penn, 297
Jason Andrew, 297
Jon Ashley, 297
Jonathan Michael, 297
Lindsey Marie, 297
Sally F., 63
William Ingram, 63
PADGETT
Irene, 244
PAGE
Archer Anderson, 126
PALMER
Dorothy Marie, 342
Timothy J., 342
PAMA
Josephine, 163
PANETTIERE
Angela Kellett, 181
Charles Link, 181
Charles Vincent, 181
Robert, 181
Tracy Lee, 181
PARHAM
Ephraim, 49, 50
Frances, 50
Lewis, 50
Nancy M.[6], 50
Peterson G.[5], 117
Peterson G.[5], 50
Rebecca, 115, 117
Rebecca[5], 50
PARKER
Connie Louise, 79
PARRISH
Chuck, 320
Jolene, 213
Joseph Atwell, 223
Joseph Atwell, Jr., 223
Joseph Blick, 223

Joseph C., 213
Kayla Marie, 224
Kim Marie, 224
Laura Jane, 225
Michael Joseph, 223
Nancy Katherine, 225
Richard Dean, 78
Virginia Lee, 344
William Atwell, 224
PARRUCCI
Caitlin Rochell, 170
Dennis James, 170
Vincent James, 170
PASQUARELLO
James L., 263
Jamie Lou, 263
PATTERSON
Amanda Estelle, 299
David W., 86
Jessica Lynn[10], 86
Sherie Jane, 299
PATTON
Frances Lucille[9], 51
Nancy Jane, 162
Roberta, 360
Stanley Duke, 51
PAULETTE
Julie Catherine, 180
Vernon Fielder, 406
PAYTON
Elizabeth Letitia, 330
PEACE
Betty, 414
Samuel M., 424
Willis, 414, 431
PEARCE
Janice Marie[10], 89
Linwood Earl, 89
PEARSON
Gertrude, 279
PEEBLES
Susannah, 25
PEEPLES
George, 415
Marie, 415
PEEPLES Mary Ann, 125
PEETER
James, 9
PENDLETON
Hugh T. Jr., 327
Hugh T. Sr., 327
John E., 328
Laura P., 328
PENNINGTON
Joseph, 440
Lucy, 66
S., 66
William T., 74
PEOPLES
Elizabeth Francesca[10], 442
James William[10], 442
Michael Allan[10], 442
Rick, 442
PEPPER
Mary Charles Heady, 262
PERDUE
Audie[9], 127
Eugene Anderson, 127
Josephine Hoffman, 48
Miles[10], 128
Thomas Bolling[9], 127
PERKINS
Ann C., 344
PERRY
Alyssa, 176
Angella Jean[11], 85
Chase, 176
Damien, 176
David, 85
Garilyn, 176

Kennith Garry, 176
William Solomon, 176
Perseverance Christian Church, 209, 422
PETS
Nancy, 330
PETTY
Daniel, 423
Elizabeth Webb[10], 406
Herbert Lee, 406
John Herbert[10], 406
Sallie Manson[10], 407
Susie Lee[10], 406
Thelma Kate[10], 406
Winifred[11], 406
PHELPS
Ashley Elizabeth[11], 84
Brian Keith, 84
Tara Jessica[11], 84
PHILLIPS
William, 282
PHILPOTT
Mary E., 71
PIERCE
Carrie Rebecca, 26
PIERCY
Christian, 131
Hannah, 131, 146, 467
PILKINTON
Willie, 403
PINEDA
Aurora Rachelle, 38
PIPPIN
Rebecca, 80
PIRRO
Elizabeth, 238
PITTMAN
Robert Fulton, 254
Vivian, 254
Plat
Brushy Ridge Farm, 145
PLUMMER
Ben Ellis, 288
John F. Lin, 289
John Franklin, 288
John Matthew Breault, 290
Rachel Marie, 290
Rebecca Ann, 290
Sarah Rose Gee, 291
Saundra Ellis, 291
Thomas Robert B. F., 291
POINTER
Fannie Ann, 80
POLLARD
Mary Lee, 273
POOLE
Emma Butler, 82
PORTER
Johanna, 43
Joseph, 52
Joseph, II, 51
Kelley Elaine, 79
Rosanna, 52
Samuel, 52
POTTER
Melissa, 412
POTTINGER
Robert, 64, 65
POTTS
Edgar A., 276
POWEL
Jane Ann, 76
POWELL
Henrietta Orgain, 337
President John Tyler, 24
PRICE
John Stanley, 80
Princess Ann Co VA, 9
PRITCHETT
"KP[7]", 463

Albert Alexander[5], 431
Andrew[1], 427
Asa J.[4], 429
Bessie B., 282, 404, 440, 444, 447, 457
Betty Mae[8], 442
David[5], 431
Edwin[4], 430
Elizabeth[7], 442, 444
Henrietta[5], 431
Hugh B.[7], 463
Hugh B[7]., 442
Hunter, 438
Hunter W.[6], 285, 440
Hunter W[6], 444, 446
Hunter[6], 463
Indiana J. C.[5], 430
Irene[6], 440, 456
James[5], 431
Jessie W.[6], 285, 440, 446, 463
Jessie W[6]., 444
John, 430
Joseph Samuel[4], 430
Joseph[5], 431
Julia A.[5], 431
KP[7], 442
Lillie[6], 440, 456
Linda Lee[8], 442
Lori Ann R., 291
Margaret Ann[8], 441, 444
Martha M.[4], 429
Mary Elizabeth[4], 429
McCaddin, 421, 436
Morgan Elizabeth, 292
Moses II, 282, 431, 446, 456
Moses[3] I, 428
Opel Ciera, 292
Ruth English, 463
Shelby Danielle, 292
Susan W.[4], 430
William R.[5], 431
William[2], 428
William[4], 429
William[7], 441, 464
Pritchett Cemetery, 456
Pritchett Family Cemetery, 431
Pritchett Name, 427
PROCTOR
Elizabeth, 337
PRUITT
Ned Carter, 211
PRYOR
Martha, 37
PUCKETT
Alice, 118
Elizabeth, 36, 37
Rebecca Elizabeth, 37
PURYEAR
Bernard, 55
Bernard Anderson[8], 56
Bertie Sue[8], 56
Bonnie Renee, 347
Herbert F.[8], 56
Ray H.[8], 56
Robert W.[8], 56
Thomas Johnson[8], 56
Worner Allen, 347
PYBURN
Anita, 311
PYNE
Jane Grace, 253
QUACKENBUSH
Thomas, 442
RADOTICH
Mary Ann, 170
RAGAN
George W., 247
George W. III, 247
George W. Jr., 247
George Washington, 247

Matthew Stewart, 248
Michael Christopher, 247
RAGSDALE
Ann Marie[6], 54
Arlene, 263
Baxter, 94, 395
Benjamin Howard[6], 54
Elizabeth[5], 54
Frances[5], 54
George Alexander[6], 54
Hester Bracy[6], 54
James Gresham[6], 54
Joel Baker[6], 54
Joel M.[5], 54
John B.[5], 54
John Hancock[6], 54
Lois Jennie, 77
Margaret Naomi, 77
Mary, 66
Mary Frances[6], 54
Mary[5], 54
Rebecca[6], 54
Richard[6], 54
Sicily Jane[5], 54
Susan Mabray[6], 54
Tom, 284
William, 53
William Irby[6], 54
RAIMOND
Mary Ann, 38
RAINEY
Aba[7], 128
Ann Williams, 118
Annie[7], 128
Berta[7], 128
Bolling Eppes[7], 125
Carolyn Page[10], 125
Christine[9], 125
Elsie Cox[8], 125
Elsie Juanita[9], 125
Evelyn Florence[9], 125
Florence Gail[9], 126
Francis, 112, 124
James Thomas[6], 125
James Thomas[9], 125
John[7], 128
Laura Peebles[7], 128
Laura Spain[9], 126
Leonard[7], 128
Linda Gail[10], 125
Mattie Wilson[7], 126
Minnie Holcot[7], 126
Pleasant Henry[6], 128
Robert Wilson[9], 125
Sally Wilson[6], 124
Sally[7], 128
Thomas Beatrice[7], 126
Thomas Wilson[8], 125
Wilfred[7], 128
RAMSAY
Evelyn, 375
William, 375
RAMSER
Jackson Scott, 257
James Edward, 257
James Richard, 257
Scott Edward, 257
RASH
Robert, 418
RATHER
Brightwell, 393
RAY
Andrew Lee, 298
Ann Marie, 242
Gary Simpson, 242
Jacob Mitchell, 298
Sarah Holland, 242
Stephen Lee, 298
Zachary Thomas, 298
REAMY

Hilda Kaye, 78
REAVIS
Gid Macon, Jr.[9], 56
Jordon Toone[9], 56
Myra Jeannette[9], 56
REAVIS,
Gid Macon, 56
REDWINE
Emily, 39
REED
Elizabeth Gee[9], 89
James Thomas, 273
Kathleen J., 336
Margaret Blackwell, 274
Myer Stratton, 89
Myer Stratton[9], 89
Thomas David, 273
REESE
Charles David, 88
Charles David, Jr.[10], 88
Mary Charlene[10], 88
Roger, 30
REFFE
John, 165
REID
Clare, 410
REIVES
Robert, 18
REYNOLDS
Garth Hobart, 221
Hannah Alexandra, 221
Heather Xaiver, 221
Roy David, 221
Roy Deck, 220
Roy S., 220
Stephen Virginius, 221
RICE
Deborah Lynette, 84
Linda Sue, 84
Vincent Gregory, 84
RICHARDSON
John, 102
Mary, 181
Susan, 58
RIFFE
William, 166
Riverview Cemetery, 158, 162, 168, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 177, 182, 469
RIVES
Briggs[5], 24
Byrdie, 402
Francis Everard[6], 24
John, 24
Judith[5], 51
Sallie Jane, 337
Sarah Gee[6], 24
Tabitha[5], 51
Thomas, 51
RIZZO
Raul, 290
Raul, Sr., 290
ROACH
Nora A., 48
ROBBINS
Alfred A., 430
Arcel, 439
Robert P. Gee Bible, 159
ROBERTS
Gwendolyn Rose, 266
Henry Thomas[8], 35
Ida Ladonna Lee[8], 35
Jesse Lee[8], 35
Katherine, 16
Louisa Matilda[8], 35
Mary Frances[8], 35
Miles Maryland[8], 35
Nancy, 102
Piety Isabelle[8], 35
Susanna Dozier, 102

Thomas, 102
Thomas Bryant, 35
Thomas Gregory, 266
William Duvall, 266
ROBERTSON
Belinda Gayle, 164
Israel, 98
Judith, 251
Loretta, 251
Louise, 386
William S., 245
Robertson School, 251
ROBINSON
Anna, 330
ROBY
Ethelbert Starkey, Jr., 73
Rocky Run UMC, 438
RODGERS
Gordon Frank, 360
Jeffrey Scott, 360
John Burton, 360
Roberta Ann, 360
Sherri Lynn, 360
ROGERS
T. W., 96, 106
ROLLINS
Anna Nancy, 33
Elias, 33
John, 33
ROONEY
John Kevin, 181
ROSE
Almand Hall, 75
Martha Euphemia, 74
Rosewood Cemetery, 168, 169, 470
ROSS
Phyllis, 411
ROWE
Glenna Jane, 375
ROWLES
Betty Sue, 272
Charles Thomas, 272
RUDD
Alice Blandford[8], 73
Edward Taylor, 73
John C., 418
Thomas, 112
RUEV
Catherine Louise, 411
David Robert, 411
Nicholas Alexander[12], 411
Peter, 411
RUN
James, 395
RUNGE
Evelyn, 262
RUSSELL
J. D., 376
Margaret Marian, 376
RUX
Andrew, 394
RYAN
Kathleen, 90
RYBURN
Phoebe Emiline, 273
SADILEK
Mildred Ann, 256
SAMMANS
Baxter, 353
SAMMONS
Benjamin, 145
SANFORD
Elizabeth, 63
John, 63, 102
John[5], 63
SAUNDERS
Anne, 464
Anne Marie, 309
Betty Jean, 315, 328

Charles Eugene, 307, 457
Clyde R., 314, 457
Dorothy Gee, 305, 308, 350
Dylan Thomas, 299
Elizabeth Blackwell, 288
Emily P., 315, 327
Etta, 299, 464
Frances, 297
George Thomas, 106, 293
James Franklin, 299
James Franklin, Jr., 299
James Lawrence, 310
Jennifer LeAnn, 311
John Thomas, 287, 299
Lucy Anne, 294
Margaret Gee, 291
Marian E., 148, 314, 322
Mary Virginia, 292
Monica Anne, 299
Nancye Carolyn, 311
Patsy, 296, 300
Paul Lawrence, 311
Percy, 314
R. Carter, 305, 457
R. Garnette, 318, 329, 416
Reason Carter, 265, 305, 405
Rebecca Vaughan, 293
Thomas F., 464
Thomas Franklin, 287
Saunders/Dilworth Family, 321
SCARBERRY
Ernie Eugene, 415
Marilee Jean[11], 415
Randall Eugene[11], 415
Rose Marie[10], 416
Sheri Ellyn[11], 415
SCARBOROUGH
Ann, 428
Lucy, 429
William, 429
SCHIEWE
Brandon Michael, 244
Dan, 244
Kaitlin Marie, 244
Michael Daniel, 244
SCHOLL
Biller Jo, 366
Heath Elliot, 366
Knute Rockne, 366
Robert Penman, 366
William Merrill, 366
SCOTT
Amy, 23
Boyce, 18, 23
Drew, 18
John, 18, 23
Pamela D., 81
Thomas, 23
SEAL
Betsy, 100
SEAMANS
John, 36
Sarah, 36
Thomas, 36
SEAY
George N., 424
George N. Seay, 418
Petronella L., 418
SELF
James Parker[11], 79
James W., 79
SELLERS
Pauline, 332
SENSABAUGH
Helen, 328
SEWARD
Katherine Louisa, 245
Sarah Campbell, 302
Thomas William B, Jr., 302
Thomas William B. Jr., 465

Seward/Hawthorne Family, 303
SHACKLEFORD
Eva, 212
SHAFFER
Daniel Sleeth[10], 57
David Mineer[10], 57
Hubert A., 57
Hubert Adams, Jr.[9], 57
James Hunter[9], 57
John[9], 57
Kendoll Adams[10], 57
SHANKLIN
James Thomas, 163
Mary Sue, 163
Virginia Marguerite, 174
SHANNON
John Howard, 266
Ryan Gregory, 267
SHARP
Harry, 227
SHAVER
Angela Victoria, 361
Eric Dwain, 361
Grover Lewis, 361
Robert, 361
Tasha Ann, 361
Timothy Allen, 361
SHAW
Jean Craighead, 67
SHEARIN
George, 269
Hazel, 269
SHEEHAN
Patricia Ann, 255
SHELBURNE, 423
James, 423
Silas, 423
SHEPHERD
Drew, 320
John, 320
SHERMAN
Henry, 15
SHIELDS
W. H., 149
Shirley Plantation, 17
SHOE
Deena Marie, 83
SHORT
John Cincinatus, 343
Rebecca Frances, 343
SHORTER
Catherine, 372
Elden Berton, 372
SHOWALTER
Mary Eva, 331
SICCARDI
Teresa Ines, 256
SIDDONS
Bernard, 294
Bernard Earl, 294
Christine Michelle, 294
Elizabeth Blackwell, 295
Mary Elizabeth, 294
Mary Louise, 296
Sharon Ann, 294
Timothy Earl, 294
Timothy Michael, 294
Valerie Hawthorne, 296
SIMMONS
Barbara Jane, 374, 378
Charles Henry, 156, 371, 378
Charles Whitfield, 371
Cleo, 355
Elizabeth Anne, 375, 378
Glenn Clyde, 373, 378
Helen Lucille, 371, 378
Henry, 30
Ira Campbell, 373, 378
James Henry, 371, 378, 468
James William, 374, 378, 468

Katheryn Ruth, 468
Kathreyn Ruth, 375, 378
Kelly Elizabeth, 374, 468
Mary Virginia, 376, 378
Michelle Lynn, 374
Mildred Louise, 376, 378
Sarah Agnes, 372, 378
SIMMS
Anna, 69
Rebecca, 70
SIMPKINS
Paula, 173
SIMS
Mary Coleman, 118
SINGLETON
Ernest Thomas, III, 309
Marlene Nichole, 310
SKAGGS
Sandy, 152
SKELTON
Frances, 408
Mamie, 402
William, 408
SKILLMAN
Emily, 267
SKINNER
Bob[10], 36
Elizabeth, 105
John, 187
John, 123
Joseph Terry[10], 37
Kezzia, 95, 96
Robert, 37
Robert, Jr., 37
Samuel, 95, 96, 105
SKOFIELD
Ermine, 220
Slave
Aneed, 117
Chaney, 150
Davie, 395
Duncan, 150
Eliza, 150
Frederick, 150
Griffin, 150
Issac, 149
Littleton, 150
Mery Ann, 150
Pantena, 395
Peter, 116, 117
Ralph, 117
Richard, 149
Ryland, 150
Sandra, 150
Shadrick, 396
Silvey, 117
Solomon, 150
Tercy, 150
Vinny, 395
Willis, 150
SLEETH
Ann, 57
Clark, 57
SLOAN
Opal Estelle, 310
SMELSER
Martha, 70
SMILEY
Rebecca, 74
SMITH
Mary, 330
SMITH
Arthur, 47
Bessie, 364
Cameron Tara, 343
Donald Bertrand, 342
Donald Bertrand, III, 342
Donald Bertrand, Jr., 342
Douglas Edward, 343
Elizabeth Ann, 257

Eva, 81
Hannah Marie, 257
Inez, 173
John, 64, 65
Kaitlin Elizabeth, 343
Kerrigan Ann, 343
Lauren Gee, 343
Maudie Mae, 269
Nellie Drumright, 67
Richard M. Dick, 256
Richard Maclin, 256
Richard Maclin, III, 257
Robert Grant, 48
Robert Jackson[11], 48
Rochelle, 371
Sarah Lynn, 256
Scott Edward, 257
William H., 342
Willie E., 256
SNATTERLY
Linda McCabe, 244
SNEAD
Debra Ann, 347
Frances, 351
John, 145
Virginia, 351
Walter Marthall, 347
SNEDEGAR
Lena Virgie, 367
SNELLING
Kenneth Charles, 88
SNIDER
Joel D., 68
Wm L., 68
SNYDER
Lucinda, 340
Robert, 340
SODERLUND
Janice Frances, 255
SOMERS
Mary, 410
SOMMERS
Mattie, 120
SORKIN
Bryna, 218
Martin, 218
SOUTH
Christine Norad, 118
John Henderson, 118
SPAIN
Florence, 125
SPANGLER
Katherine, 279
Lewis E., 279
Sarah Dean, 181
SPILMAN
James Carter, 309
Karen Anne, 310
Kathryn Lynn, 309
Laura Ellen, 309
Lisa Marie, 309
Louis, 309
Robert Louis, 309
Robert Moon, 309
SPRENKLE
Clarence William, 262
John Thomas, 262
John Thomas, Jr., 262
Stacey Elizabeth, 263
Warren Tyler, 263
St. Andrews Parish, 29
St. John's Church, 107
STANFORD
Nellie Carolyn, 226
STANLEY
Mathew H., 214
Steven Clark, 214
Susan Lee, 211
Thomas Wilson, 211
W. Thomas, 214

W. Thomas, III, 214
W. Thomas, Jr., 214
STEELEY
Leah Markham, 262
STEIDLY
Justin Lee, 361
Marcus James, 361
Ryan James, 361
STEIGER
William A., 309
STEINWAND
Mary Virginia, 267
STEMLER
Arthur, 409
Carol Kimberly, 409
STEPHENS
Bart, 262
STEPP
Cory Austin[10], 88
James Virgil, 88
James Virgil[9], 88
Jonathan Jones[10], 88
Marcia Sue[9], 88
Sharon Lee[9], 88
STIFF
Elizabeth[10], 401
Grace[10], 401, 449
James Willard, 401, 451
STILES
Heather Martha, 217
STITH
Drury, 98
Ronald, 439
STOECKER
James Manson[11], 413
Robert, 413
Sally Webb[11], 413
Thomas Boddie[11], 413
STOKES
Edward Garland, 274
Judith Friend, 274
STOKES FAMILY
Marshall, 318
STOKLOSA
Anna Julia, 240
STOVER
Joyce, 66, 68
STRADLEY
Jay T.[11], 84
Joseph, 84
STRATTON
Edward, 392
Ella, 411
STREB
Donald Robert, 262
George Peter, 262
STRICKLAND
Ivy Kieron[12], 409
Jana Britt[12], 409
Kara Christine[12], 409
Mary Sue[11], 409
Robert Baird, 409
Robert Baird[11]Jr., 409
Shannon Marie[12], 409
William, 409
William Webb[11], 409
STROUD
Judy A., 341
STRUTT
John, 410
STUART
Edna Irene, 299
Homer, 170
SUDDATH
Barbara, 409
Richard, 409
SUITS
Jacob Edward Alan, 164
Neil Scott, 164
SUMMERS

Bessie, 314
SUTRY
James S., 64
SWARTZ
Meredith, 247
SWEEDEN
Elizabeth, 39
SWIFT
Barbara Mae, 256
David Otis, 256
TALLEY
Cordelia, 56
TANNER
Janet Dorma[11], 78
Julia, 55
Percy Lee[11], 78
Thomas Earl, 78
Vivette, 88
Willie Coleman[11], 78
TATUM
Bridget, 52
Chaney, 52
Robert, 47
TAYLOR
Cayce Rebecca[10], 442
Emily, 337
Emma, 414
Geraldine, 370, 468
Geraldine Ruth, 364
Lake Anderson, 364
Michael Keith, 441
Polly, 33
Richard, 145
W. R., 412, 414
William, 116, 131, 449
TAZEWELL
Littleton, 32
TEASS
Ann Carter, 331
Gwynne Whitaker, 331
Horace Argyle, 329
Horace Argyle (Bud) , Jr., 329
James Anderson, 329
John Fariss, 330
Thomas, 330
Thomas Neavil, 330
William Garner, 330, 416
William Hennings, 329
TERRAS
Brittany Lynn[11], 38
Eddie, 38
Joey Anthony[11], 38
Justin Allen[11], 38
Ryan Andrew[11], 38
Thomas Matthew[11], 38
Thomas[10], 38
TERRELL
W. Dandridge, Jr., 74
THERSON
Joel M., 148
THOMAS
Aaron Thomas, 226
Charlie, 412
David[12], 412
Elizabeth, 70
Lelia, 386
Mary, 63, 71
Mary Linda, 258
Petty Daniel, 258
Richard Wesley, 258
Robert Allen, 386
Robert Edward, 226
Vonda, 214
Wayne, 214
THOMASON
Geneva, 291
Thompson
Mary Carol[10], 79
THOMPSON
Allen Ingram, 215

Andrew R., 68
Benjamin Wade[11], 79
Betsy Rae[10], 78
Bonita Carol, 332
Brittany Maeve, 216
Carrie Robin[11], 78
Charles Varn[9], 79
Charlotte Rebecca[10], 78
Christopher Allen, 215
Daniel Grey, 215
Dick, 191
Edward Willis, 215
Edwin Lee[10], 79
Emeline L., 67
Emily Brooke, 215
Emma Leona, 119
Everette Dale, 215
Everette Grey, 214
Henry, 47
Hubert Colins[11], 78
Hubert LaChester, Jr.[10], 78
Hubert LaChester, Sr.[9], 77
Ida Courtney[10], 77
Jack Clayton[10], 78
James Marcus[11], 79
Jean Sue[10], 78
John Shepherd, 126
John Shepherd, Jr., 126
Mabel Marjorie[9], 78
Mary Carol[10], 79
Maude, 223
Michael Scott, 216
Nancy Gray, 215
Pomp Lee, 77
Sirena Wren, 216
Walter Jefferess[9], 78
Wanda Kay[11], 78
Willie Ann[10], 78
Willie Robin, 77

THRASHER
Brian, 377
Cleo C., 156, 371, 378, 468
J. Dorsey, 370
Margaret Lucy, 377
Paul Grady, 370, 468
William Grady, 376
William Leroy, 376

THRIFT
Charles Tinsley, 409
Charles Tinsley[10] Jr., 410
Jack Russell, 226
Laura Nell, 410
Susie Webb[10], 410
Trudy Kay, 226

THROSLY
Bridget, 42

THWEATT
Martha, 429

TIGNOR
Amanda Leigh, 293
Brett Allen, 293
Rex Allen, 293

TILLAPAUGH
Charles Edward, 81

TILLERY
John Thomas, 268
Stacy Lynn, 269
Woodrow Wilson, 268

TIMBLIN
Brandon Pearson, 267

Tinkling P. O., 445

Tinkling, VA, 446, 447

TINSLEY
Laura, 439, 445, 458

TISDALE
Martha Allen, 76
Susan Love, 54

TITSHAW
James Mark, 175

TODOR

Winney, 65
TOLIN
Clarence Einar, 407
Clarence Einar[11] Jr, 408
Elizabeth Anne[11], 408
TOMLINSON
Benjamin, 66, 111
Harris, 111
W. D., 248
TOMLISON
Mildred, 351
TOMPKINS
Everett, 78
TOMPLINSON
Annie Eliza, 343
TOONE
Edith[8], 56
Edwin L. Jr.[8], 56
Edwin L.[7], 56
Jordon Anderson, Jr.[8], 56
Jordon Anderson[7], 56
Marie Frances[7], 55
Martha Allen[7], 55
Maude[7], 55
Nancy[8], 56
Rebecca[8], 56
Sudie[8], 56
Thomas, 55
TORIAN
Elizabeth, 37
Martha, 37
TOWNSEND
Elizabeth, 71, 72
TOWNSON
John, 71
TRAVIS
Kim Elizabeth, 85
TRAYLOR
William G., 126
Tree P. O., 199
TRENT
Elizabeth, 15
TREVINA
Amanda Dawn, 373
Douglas, 373
TRUAX
John, 65
TUCK
Margaret Kute, 78
Sidney Page, 89
Taylor Morgan, 89
Thomas E., 89
TUCKER
Barbara, 386
John Gee, 279
John Gee, Jr., 279
Lewis C., 386
Matthew, 280
Michael Barkley, 279
Nate, 280
Samuel Harris, 280
Sandra Lynn, 279
Walter B., 278
Walter Boisseau, III, 279
Walter Boisseau, Jr., 278
TUDOR
Henry, 63, 64
James H., 64
Kinsey, 64
Susannah, 63
TURBYFILL
John, 50, 115
William, 111, 115
TURNER
Charles William, 215
David Oliver, 215
Derek Lee[11], 85
Etta Missoura, 58
Julie Elizabeth, 216
Keith Andrew[11], 85

Mary Elizabeth, 88
Michael Wilbur[11], 85
Wilbur Monroe, 85
TURPIN
David Browning, 439
James Robert Jr., 438
Katherine Read, 439
TWOHIG
Eliza Catherine, 173
UPTON
Betty Jo, 127
USETED
Barbara Ann, 329
UTZ
Lucy, 340
VANDERBEEK
Shannah, 38
VANWART
Roger, 273
Roger Kendall, 273
William Kendall, 273
VAUGHAN
Daisy, 106, 293, 461
Dan, 99
Martha, 56
Peggy Lou, 89
VINEYARD
Jack Douglas, 297
Kathryn Penn, 297
Stephen Douglas, 297
Taylor Victoria, 297
Walter Kenneth, 297
VOGEL
Bryan Eric[11], 90
David Eric[10], 90
Ellen Jane[10], 90
Laura Ann[11], 90
Michael Worthing[10], 90
WADDELL
Annie, 270
WADSWORTH
Annie Ruth[10], 36
Bobby Jay[11], 34, 36
Carol Orvil[10], 36
Elizabeth Elaine[10], 36
Harold Louis[10], 36
Larry Wayne[11], 36
Lola Mollene[10], 36
Lone, 36
Lula Pauline[10], 36
Martha Marie[10], 36
Maurene[10], 36
Ralph Jackson[10], 36
Susan Dianne[11], 36
WAGGY
Ray, 332
Rebecca Sue, 332
WAGNER
Dorothy Rowena, 60
WALKER
Alexander Smith, 330
Ann J., 437
Benjamin F., 437
Carol Gee[9], 79
Daniel, 393
David, Jr., 330
Dr. James Alexander, 330
Eliz Ann, 437
Freeman, 432, 437
Georgia Coleman, 329, 330
Georgiana C., 437
Jeremiah, 422
John, 410
John E., 446
Leslie Eugene, 79
Louise, 457
Louise Willard Mace, 410
Lucretia S., 437
Margaret Frances, 432, 437, 438, 445

Martha, 437
Mary E., 437
Robert Mumford, 330
Susan F., 437
William E., 437
WALL
Bethany, 247
Rachel Annie, 371
WALLACE
Lizzie Lee, 384
W., 148, 149
WALLER
James, 105
Martha, 106
Susan, 105
WALSH
Mary Ellen, 334
WALTERS
Jean, 87
WALTON
Brenda Michele, 227
Martha, 214
Tom, 214
War of 1812, 25
WARREN
Joseph H., 406
Maude, 178
WARRINGTON
Mary, 100
WATERS
Elizabeth, 36, 37, 38
Fred, 58
WATHALL
Katherine, 125
WATKINS
A. Winston, 421
Armstead, 207, 230, 364, 404, 455
Arthur Armstead, 230, 349, 454
Arthur Winston, 218
Christina, 431
Etta, 230, 454
Eula, 230
Milton, 218, 285, 466
Thomas Milton, 218
Williams Carrington, 219
Willis Milton, 218, 455
Winston Branch, 218
Winston Tate, 219
WATSON
Charles Jones, Jr., 79
Kyle Woods[12], 412
Leslie Walker[10], 79
Robin, 79
Thomas, 412
WEAVER
Brooke Shaw, 241
Frances Elizabeth, 238
Frances Holland, 242
Jo Ann, 242
Joe Thomas, 241
Justin, 173
Kaylee Jo, 173
Melanie Rose, 240
Robert Samuel, 237
Robert Samuel III, 239
Robert Samuel IV, 240
Robert Samuel, Jr., 237, 465
Roxanne, 173
Vera Elizabeth, 239
WEBB
Ann Garnett[11], 410
Bernard[9], 401, 450
Byrdie Brown[10], 402
Catherine Renee[11], 78
Christine Rebecca[11], 78
Cora[9], 403
Daisy[9], 403
David, 389
Edmund C.[8], 191
Edmund L.[8], 398, 399, 402

Edward, 315
Edward[9], 414
Elizabeth Ellynne[10], 415
Elizabeth H., 414
Elizabeth Harrison[8], 399, 402
Elizabeth Harrison[9], 400, 451
Elizabeth Porter[10], 403
Elizabeth[7], 394
Ella Fletcher[9], 409
Evelyn C.[9], 400, 451
Fanny Lou[9], 414
Franklin Wright[11], 410
Garner, 315, 398
Garner W.[8], 399, 414, 416
Garner[8], 265
Graham[12], 408
Green Washington[7], 395, 396
Harriet H.[8], 399, 405
Harriet M.[9], 401, 450
Harriet Susan[9], 406
Harvey[9], 402
Henrietta Bacon[9], 411, 418
Herbert Harris, Jr.[10], 416
Herbert Harris, Sr.[9], 415
Isaac, 389
Jack Graham[10], 408
Jack Graham[11] Jr., 408
James, 389
Jane[7], 393
Jennie Sue[10], 411
John A., 265
John A.[8], 398, 399, 405, 410
John A.[9], 453
John Garner[7], 189, 190, 197, 396, 397, 416, 418, 424
John Manson, 453
John Manson II[11], 411
John Manson[10], 410
John Manson[9], 407
John[5], 389
John[7], 389, 393
Jordon, 389
Jordon C.[8], 398, 399, 403
Jordon[7], 395
Kimberly[12], 408
Laguire E.[8], 399, 405
Lucille[10], 403
Mamie[9], 401, 451
Margaret[9], 401, 450
Mary Christian[10], 408
Mary Cunner[7], 416
Mary Elizabeth[9], 407
Molly, 185, 186, 189, 196, 197, 204, 206, 234, 259, 265, 283, 398, 399, 400, 403, 405, 451
Molly, 184
Richard Garner[9], 410, 416, 457
Richard H.[11], 410
Robert, 389
Robert E.[10], 403
Robert Edward[9], 402
Robert Rives[10], 403
Rose Marie[10], 415
Rosemary[10], 414
Sallie A.[9], 401, 451
Sarah J.[8], 399, 413
Susan G.[8], 399, 414
Susan Manson[10], 407
Susan[7], 395
Susanna[7], 395
T. W., 202
Thomas Washington[10] Jr., 408
Thomas Washington[9], 407
Uncus Carlton[10], 403
Uncus[9], 403
Virginia, 232, 280, 283, 400, 404
Virginia "Jenny", 234, 450
W. Webb, 400
Walter[9], 402
Waverly[9], 402

Wilbur[9], 414
William Lawrence, 78
William W.[8], 232, 398, 399, 449, 450
William W.[9], 401, 451
William[6], 389, 390, 393, 396
Winifort, 389
Webb/Winn Family, 196
WEIGLE
Roberta Elizabeth, 58
WEINFELD
Lawrence, 244
Mary Kendall, 244
Michael Eugene, 244
Michael Harrison, 244
WEIRE
John, 9
WELCH
Michael Lynn, 311
Richard Lane, 311
WELLMON
Ashley Nicole, 372
Brian Keith, 372
Brice Alton, 371
Caitlin, 372
Danielle Denise, 372
Grady M., 371
Monica Lynn, 372
WELLONS
Ann, 241
Cecil, 241
WELLS
Edwin Bassett, 73
Margaret[7], 73
Sally[4], 31
William, 34
WESSLER
Jeanne Jacqueline, 60
Walter E., 60
Westover Plantation, 17
WHELER
Benjamin, 31, 32
WHITAKER
Carrie Jefferson, 180
Dock Snead, 330
James, Jr., 330
James, Sr, 330
Jeanette Belle, 330
Joseph, 330
Mary Clair, 180
Mickel F., 180
WHITE
Amanda Louise[10], 441
Angela Dawn, 224
David A., 441
Eleanor, 80
J. E., 210
Jacob, 142
John M., 224
Karen Elizabeth[9], 442
Mary Frances, 78
Michael Ashby[10], 441
Michael Wood[9], 442
Raymond Petrie, 442
Sara, 251
WHITENER
Katherine, 385
WHITLOW
Giles Elmo, 78
WHITMAN
Yvonne, 238
WHITMORE
Myra, 56
WHITT
Abijah, 330
Archibald, 330
George, 330
James Shelby, 330
Lettie Louise, 329
Thomas L, 330

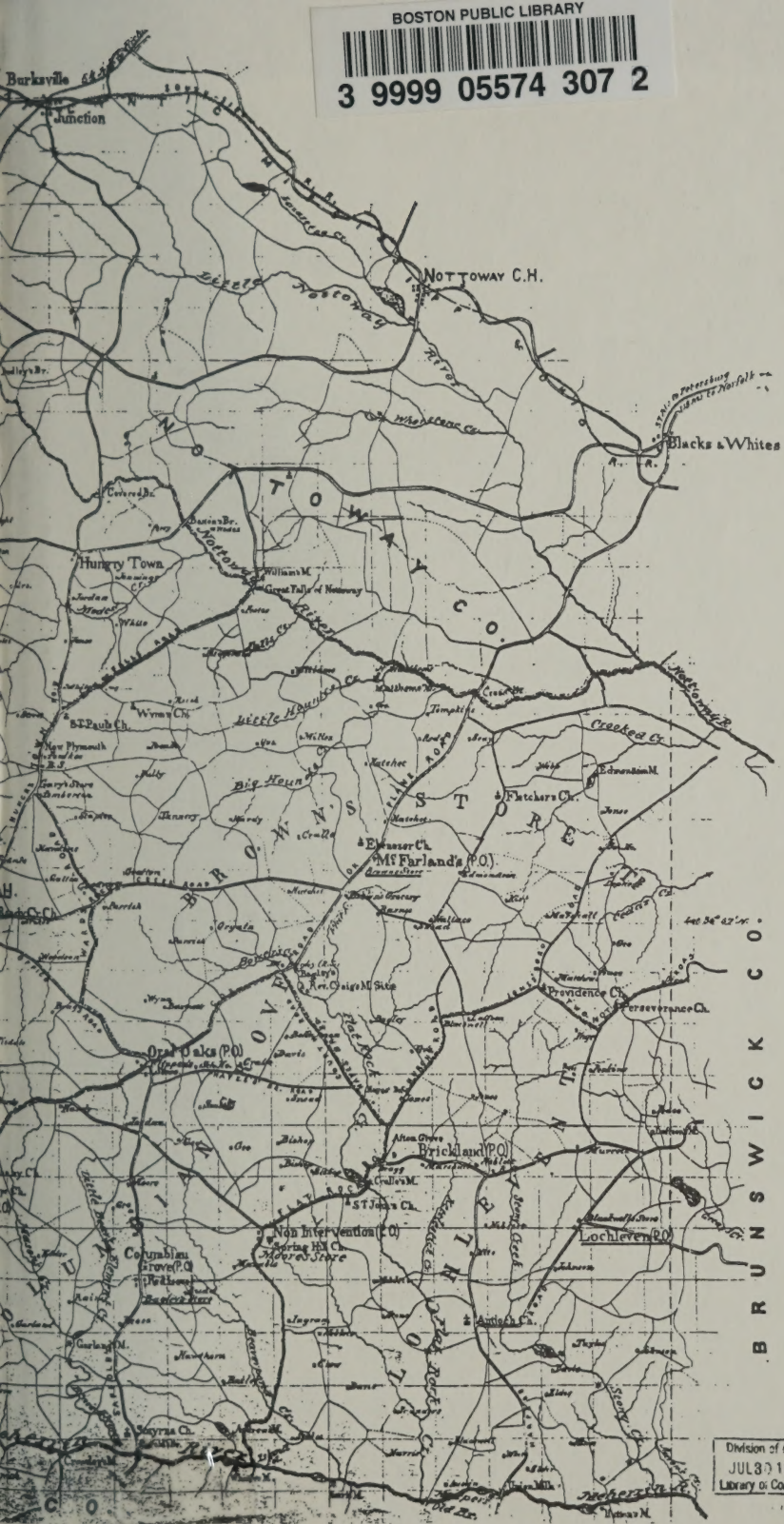
WHITTAKER
Aaron Scott, 374
Christina Nicole, 374
Randall Scott, 374
Robert Lee, 374
WIKEL
Mary Jane, 175
WILCOX
Lucretia Ruth, 216
Ruth, 216
WILEY
Clarence O'Brien, 226
WILKERSON
Jeremy Raymond[11], 83
Travis Verson[11], 83
Walter Raymond, 83
Wesley Lan-Burton[11], 83
WILKINS
Eleanor Mae, 278
Kelly Lynn, 245
Robert C., 246
Walter, 278
WILKINSON
Ashley Elizabeth, 358
Dwain, 152, 153, 355, 356, 360, 470
Eugene Bearl, 144, 152, 356, 357, 468
Fleta Kaye, 360
Florence B., 468
Florence M., 352, 357, 468
Glen Dixon, 356, 359, 468
J. W., 353
John Alexander, 361
John Samuel, Jr., 356, 467
John Samuel, Sr., 356
Margaret Isabell, 361, 468
Maryln Gail, 359
Pamela Lynn, 358
Robert Eugene, 358
Rondel Eugene, 357
Roxie Louise, 358
William & Mary College, 187
William Byrd II's Secret Diary, 16
William the Conqueror, 2
WILLIAMS
Allan T., 120
Barton Gee[10], 76
Bonnie Sue, 297
David, 94, 98
Elijah Harrison, 268
Elizabeth, 94
Ella, 69
Fannie Sue, 215
Frances Ann, 236
Gary Murdock, 27
George, 94
George, Jr., 99
James, 112
John, 94, 99
John H., 424
John, Sr., 97
Jones, 94, 96, 99
Margaret, 99
Margaret Ann, 128
Martha, 94, 99
Martha Louisa, 47, 48
Mary, 94, 99
Miles, 94
Peter, 94
Robert Harrison, 76
Robert M., 424
Ruby Mae, 268
Samuel Robert Harrison, III[10], 76
Sarah, 94, 96, 97, 99
Sarah S., 64
Theresa, 39
William, 418
William Armistead, 128
William T., 69

WILLIAMSON
Greg, 443
Ryan[10], 443
WILLIS
Jason Paul, 269
Jed Andrew, 269
Paul Bailey, 269
Plumer Calvin, 269
Plumer D'Arcy, 465
Plumer D'Arcy, 269
Rebecca Jean, 269
WILLOGHBY
Betty Wood, 86
WILLOUGHBY
Thomas, 9
WILSON
Agnes, 102
Alfred M., 68
Barry Alan, 309
Bulah S., 68
Christopher, 243
Elizabeth, 82
Hanah, 112
Jacob Ryan, 310
James Malcolm, 82
James Malcolm, Jr.[10], 82
Josiah B., 54
Juliann, 64
Logan Elizabeth, 310
Mary, 112, 245
Mary C., 242
Robert, 111
Sarah, 50, 101, 111, 112, 113
Walton Lee, 68
William, 94
William Earl[10], 82
WINE
Jeanne Kristin[10], 87
John, 87
WINGOLD
Cornelia[8], 57
Edward, 57
Edward Anderson[8], 57
Jean[8], 57
WINN
Arsamus, 389
Benjamin Llewellyn, 54
Edmund, 389, 397
Edmund C., 397
Edmund P., 235
Frances, 389
Frances E., 235, 397
Harriet Hardy, 235, 265, 389, 397, 416
Henrietta M. W., 397
Ketturah, 397
Llewellyn Parks, 235
Thomas W., 397
Washington C., 54, 235, 404
WISE
Barbara Mary Frances, 174
John William, 174
Robert Johnson, 174
WITHERSPOON
Ann Elizabeth, 51
WITLOCK
Carolyn Paige, 344
Robert Kenneth, 344
WOLFE
Jacquelin Burke, 416
WOOD
Jacquelyn Belle, 176
Ruby, 80
WOODARD
Angela Adair, 257
Woodrow School, 251
WORSHAM
Mary, 391
William, 391
WORTHAM

John, 392
WRAY
Cecil, 351
Kathleen, 351
WRIGHT
Beulah, 37
Dicie, 408
Robert, 452
WYATT
Harris T., 396
James Roy, Jr., 348
Kimberly Blair, 348
Minnie Viola, 357
WYKLE
Martha May, 377
Wallace, 377
WYNNE
Samuel, 30
YARBOROUGH
Ann M., 393
YATES
John L., 203
YAWN
Caroline Anna, 240
Jennifer Lea Weaver, 240
Jordon Samuel, 240
Stephen, 239
YOUNG
Lillian, 384
YOW
Edna Margaret, 216
YOWELL
Daniel A., 340
Parthenia Homazelle, 340
ZELL
Mary Lucille, 292
ZIEBOL
Janette Elizabeth, 81
ZINK
Elizabeth, 33
ZION
Alexander Hooker II, 226
Alexander Hooker III, 226
Alexandria Hooker, 225
Henry Howard, 225
Henry Howard Jr., 226
Leonard, 222
Mary Joe, 226
Phyllis Elizabeth, 226
Shirley Ann, 222
Wayne David, 226
ZOLLER
Mary, 82

PRELIMINARY
MAP OF
LUNENBURG COUNTY,
VIRGINIA.
Prepared under the direction of the Board of Survey of
Washington and Lee University
By JED. HOTCHKISS, Top. Eng.,
STAUNTON, VA.
1871.
PRINCE EDWARD CO.
CHARLOTTE CO.
MECKLENBURG
Moore's Ordinary (P.O.)
Keysville Depot
Haleysburg
Pleasant Grove (P.O.)
Double Bridges (P.O.)
Woodsdale
Rehoboth (P.O.)
Rehoboth Ch.
Plantersville (P.O.)
MT Zion Ch.
Yatesville
Mill Grove
Old Ch.
MT Olive Ch.
Green Bay St.
Leabetter Ch.
Crymes' M.
Cool Sp. Ch.
Sudwells
PLEASANT GROVE
REHOBOTH
Explanations.
Churches
Mills
Townshiplines
County
The "Squares" are Miles
The Map is Based on the
Surveys of the C.S. Engrs.
Township Voting Places are underscored.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 05574 307 2



Division of Maps
JUL 30 1948
Library of Congress